

# **Playing god With God**

Hinduism, Health and Healing

How to believe in God by learning how to believe in yourself

By  
Barry Emanuel Zeve

This book is dedicated to the world.

The date today is Saturday, November 7, 2020  
The election has been called,  
and it looks like the next President of the United States  
after Joe Biden  
may be Kamala Harris,  
a half Hindu/half Christian,  
half Asian/half Black woman  
whose husband is a modern Jew.

The noose has been slipped around the neck  
of the Republican Party,  
and the chair has been kicked out from under them.  
Watch world  
as we show you  
how we kill totalitarianism in America  
using democracy, non-violence and inclusion as our swords.

Do you ever wonder if your nationality matters to the world?  
Do you question whether your race even matters to your country?  
Can you tell if your religion matters to God?  
How much does anyone's sexual identity really matter to you?

If God created us all in His image,  
Then what do you think you might look like on the inside  
since we all look different on the outside?

These questions will take you to the two oldest, monotheistic religions:  
Hinduism and Judaism.

They're the I-beams of society  
God hammered into our ancestors more than 3,800 years ago.  
To enjoy the panorama from the penthouse of civilization,  
you should learn how each story was constructed  
to form personal views from this amazing skyscraper called:  
humanity.

What's the difference between The Banyan Tree  
and THE TREE of knowledge of good and evil?

What's the difference between The Vedic Leaves  
and THE FIG LEAVES Adam and Eve used to conceal their genitals?

What's the difference between what Arjuna sought in The Bhagavad Gita  
and what ADAM was up to in EDEN?

What's the difference between The Ganges River  
and THE WAILING WALL?

What makes you holy?

If Hinduism and JUDAISM are the two oldest, world religions;  
if Hinduism is the foundation  
and JUDAISM is the ground floor;  
and if there's only One God –  
then what the hell is He thinking?

When a person has a strong urge to be understood,  
it's equivalent to the body being under pressure to release a great load.  
The act of understanding yourself is like  
    urinating,  
    evacuating  
    or ejaculating.  
They're forms of relaxation  
that allow you to release something satisfied within.

But the act of creation is different.  
It's more like laying an egg.  
It's the result of a desire  
that's much greater than any other form of release.  
The act of creation comes *after* feeling understood.  
It's what you discover when scripture opens magically for you  
and you suddenly feel like the Sorcerer's apprentice.  
You find yourself with a power alive with inspiration and potential –  
so long as you learn how to use it wisely.

When you detach with patience from the results of external activities,  
it frees you to focus on the process and the spiritual results achieved.  
This can be dynamic and intriguing.  
But because our ultimate destination has been concealed from us all,  
our journey is mysterious from day to day.

The beginning and the middle can be divine and hellish long before we reach the end.  
But that knowledge is valuable in discerning what came first,  
The Chicken or the egg.

To find your personal God  
love all God's names as you would your own.

## Table of Contents

Key	I
Warning	II
Two Worlds	VI
A Quick Review of Religion	IX
The Meaning of Life	XI
God	XIII
HEAR O ISRAEL! THE LORD, OUR Krishna, THE LORD IS ONE	XIV
HERE O ISRAEL! THE LORD, THEIR Krishna, THEIR Lord IS TOO	XVIII
My Hindu Beef With The JEWS	XX
Krishna Is ADONAI	XXIV
The Bhagavad Gita	XXVI
Arjuna	XXX
Beggars	XXXIX
Loss	XLI
Arjuna and I	XLVI
Disappointment	XLVII
The Kama Sutra With Yourself	A
Why Me?	B
Why Not Me?	D
Indigenism et al.	F
Who Are You?	H
The History of Sex	J
The Core Of The Fruit	K
Kama	O
Women	Q
The Seven Manifestations of Kama	S
Part 1: Illumination	Y
Part 2: Warmth	BB
Part 3: Burn	FF
Part 4: Smoke	HH
Part 5: Mystery	KK
Part 6: Sound	OO
Part 7: Smell	SS
Attachment and Detachment	WW
Brief Summary	BBB
Inside Out and Outside In	EEE
God Comes; God Goes	GGG
The Flexibility of God	III

## The Bhagavad Gita

### I

#### The Armies on the Battlefield of Kurukshetra

Storytelling	1
Article 14	1
Article 32	2
Article 47	3

### II

#### The Gita Summarized

Article 1	6
Article 2	6
Article 3	6
Article 11	7
Article 12	7
Article 13	8
Article 17	8
Article 18	8
Article 20	9
Article 21	9
Article 22	10
Article 47	10
Article 48	12
Article 49	12
Article 50	13
Article 51	13
Article 52	14
Article 57	14
Article 58	15
Article 62	15
Article 63	16
Article 64	17
Article 66	19
Article 69	20
Article 70	21

### III

#### Karmayoga

Article 3	25
Article 4	25
Article 9	26
Article 10	27
Article 11	27
Article 12	28
Article 15	29
Article 17	29
Article 18	30
Article 20	32

Article 21	32
Article 22	33
Article 23	34
Article 26	35
Article 35	35
Article 37	36
Article 38	37
Article 39	38
Article 42	38
Article 43	39

#### IV

#### Transcendental Knowledge

In Your Bones	40
Article 14	42
Article 15	46
Article 17	46
Article 18	48
Article 23	49
Article 31	50
Article 35	51
Article 36	51
Article 37	52
Article 38	52
Article 39	53
Article 34	55

#### V

#### **Karamayoga** – Action in Krishna Consciousness

Article 1	57
Article 2	57
Article 4	58
Article 6	59
Article 7	60
Article 8-9	62
Article 10	66
Article 11	67
Article 13	69
Guilt and Hinduism	70

#### VI

#### Samkhyayoga

Article 16	77
Article 19	77
Article 20-23	78
Article 25	79
Article 26	79
Article 29	79
Article 30	80

Article 32	80
Article 33	81
Article 34	84
Article 35	85
Article 36	87
Article 37	89
Article 38	92
Article 39	95
Article 40	97
Article 41	99
Article 42	103
Article 43	104
Article 44	107
Article 45	110
Article 47	112

## VII

### Knowledge of The Absolute

Article 9	113
Article 11	113
Article 13	115
Article 16	115
Article 28	118
Article 30	121

## VIII

### Attaining The Supreme

Article 1	122
Article 2	123
Article 3	123
Article 4	124
Article 5	126
Article 6	127
Article 7	128
Article 11	129
Article 12	130
Article 15	131
Article 26	132

## IX

### The Most Confidential Knowledge

Article 1	133
Article 12	134
Article 20	137
Article 21	137
Article 29	139
Article 34	140

## X

### The Opulence of The Absolute

Article 2	142
Article 4-5	144
Article 26	145
Article 32	146
Article 41	147
Article 42	149

## XI

### The Universal Form

Article 5	152
Article 8	154
Article 13	155
Article 23	155
Article 29	156
Article 44	156
Article 50	157
Article 51	158
Article 53	159

## XII

### Devotional Service

Article 4	165
Article 11	165
Article 12	166
Article 13-14	168
Article 15	169

## XIII

### Nature, The Enjoyer and Consciousness

Article 1	172
Article 16	173
Article 24	173
Article 34	175

## XIV

### The Three Modes of Material Nature

Article 4	176
Article 5	176
Article 6	178
Article 7	179
Article 8	180
Article 9	183
Article 11	184
Article 12	185
Article 13	187
Article 14	189
Article 15	190
Article 16	191
Article 17	191
Article 18	192

Article 19	193
Article 20	194

## XV

### The Yoga of The Supreme Person

Article 1	196
Article 2	197
Article 3	197
Article 4	198
Article 8	198
Article 9	199

## XVI

### The Divine and Demonic Natures

Article 1-3	201
Article 4	201
Article 7	202
Article 8	202
Article 16	203
Article 17	203
Article 19	205
Article 20	205
Article 21	206
Article 22	208

## XVII

### The Divisions of Faith

Article 2	210
Article 3	210
Article 17	211
Article 18	211
Article 19	212
Article 20	213
Article 21	214
Article 22	215

## XVIII

### Conclusion – The Perfection of Renunciation

Article 2	217
Article 3	217
Article 5	218
Article 37	220
Article 38	221
Article 57	221
Article 63	222
Article 71	223
Article 78	223



## Key

For every locket, there's a key. The key to this locket of love lies in the fonts I'm presenting. Each of the seven world faiths and philosophies is like a cup in which God has poured hot tea. Not only is the taste of the sweet tea in each cup different, but the cups are all unique in size and shape, as well. Here are handles to their forms and functions in the chronological order they were created and then poured:

<b><u>Faith/Philosophy</u></b>	<b><u>Essence</u></b>	<b><u>Location</u></b>	<b><u>Origin</u></b>	<b><u>God</u></b>
1. Indigenism	Intuition	Outside the body	Everywhere on Earth	Local gods
2. Hinduism	Detachment	Navel	India	Brahma Vishnu Shiva
3. JUDAISM	WISDOM	HEAD	ISRAEL	ADONAI
4. Buddhism	Lust	Penis	India	---
5. Taoism	Paradox	Anus	China	---
6. CHRISTIANITY	LOVE	HEART	ISRAEL	FATHER SON Holy Spirit
7. Islam	Redemption	Soul	Mecca	Allah

<b><u>Goal in Life</u></b>	<b><u>Essence</u></b>	<b><u>Location</u></b>	<b><u>Origin</u></b>	<b><u>god</u></b>
<b>TOTALITARIANISM</b>	<b>SLAVERY</b>	external	internal	<b>REVENGE</b>

## Warning

As yet, my books on JUDAISM, CHRISTIANITY and Islam aren't flying off the shelves. So people don't realize how tactful, complimentary and even effusive I was in comparing and contrasting the Abrahamic faiths. If you'd read those books, you'd know how I tried to be polite to all true believers of the Western faiths.

But as I figuratively arrive at the western gates of India, my attitude has changed. As everyone should be aware of by now, there's only One God. This simple realization has taken humanity almost 3,800 years to proclaim and celebrate, despite the fact that there are still some fighting over His names. All our ancient ancestors were a bit slow in this regard, but it's now clear that there are those who aren't moving forward, even in this day and age, at breakneck speed. So I need to say two things right from the start:

1. I'll be starting out very slowly in presenting you with a comparison of the names for God in Hinduism and JUDAISM in relationship to all His other names. But my ideas will begin to move very quickly by the time you get to the chapters on "The Kama Sutra With Yourself." So keep your mind open by engaging your imagination, or you may get frustrated with thoughts you've never entertained before.
2. I'll be cutting emotional corners in this book by speaking more frankly aloud in print. The Coronavirus has made business as usual *unusual*. This virus doesn't seem to care if you attribute an act of God to the name Krishna, ADONAI, JESUS or Allah. And a lot of people, including me, have lost patience with governments and institutions who are slow to act. If you don't open your heart by putting aside your tendency to become easily indignant, you may also get frustrated with me and want to fling this book across the room. Restrain yourself. I'll explain everything I say in more than one way.

To add to the words of the lesbian-JEWISH poet, Gertrude Stein: (1) a rose {indigenism} (2) is a Rose {Hinduism} (3) is a ROSE {JUDAISM} (4) is a Rose {Buddhism} (5) is a Rose {Taoism} (6) is a ROSE {CHRISTIANITY} (7) is a Rose {Islam}. It doesn't matter what font you pour the concept of God into or whether you refer to HIM in all caps or just capitalize the first letter of His name. It doesn't even matter if you aren't aware of His presence at all. God has had a plan for every man, woman and child right from the start. And I believe He isn't going to let us ruin His hard work with our self-ignorance. Did your parents behave any differently toward you when you were a witless and inexperienced, snot-filled little kid?

God is a concept that can't be contained in or condensed into a word. And this is something no one really talks about. To know all of God, you must move through all His words: the world's scriptures, not just the one you were taught to believe in.

I hope you'll be able to literally make your way around the world to discover the seven major paths God created up to His realm, country by country. But if you don't have the inclination, time or money to do so, I suggest you read my books, instead.

The Hindu name for God, Krishna, is somewhat different from the names: ADONAI, JESUS and Allah. But these names bring with them a lot of nonsense man added that must be sifted out. That's never been a pleasant task.

Human nature, being as imperfect as it is, tends to interpret the divine words of our Creator with **DOGMA** rather than poetic license. People don't want to have to master poetry to know themselves or God. And so they behave prosaically. Therefore, it should be no wonder that everyone has moments when he claims others are dull and this world, lackluster.

Scripture should be viewed through the metaphors, symbols and similes on which the allegories of scripture are constructed. Life is like a dream in which we don't know what we need to know to solve the problems we need to solve until we wake up. And each time we wake up, we only seem to know a little bit more than we knew before. It's been my experience that this is true on a nightly basis and over a lifetime.

A few passages of every scripture ought to be discarded as inhumane and patriarchal when taken literally. They only make sense if taken personally and poetically. For example: nobody must be allowed to own **SLAVES**, but sometimes you need to crack the whip to get yourself to do what needs to be done. So if you see yourself as your own slave, then you need God's laws in TORAH on slavery to teach you how to behave fairly toward yourself. But don't quote these passages as reason for keeping others in bondage.

Just as dreams are unlocked through the process of awakening, man must break through his shell to get to the seed that contains his personal truth. Modern minds have no difficulty doing this. They're naturally poetical.

But the masses are often medieval in their thinking. They don't let go of **DOGMA**. They collect empty shells which they use to create shell games. They glorify holes in donuts and discard what's edible around those holes. They see evidence in the past, not the promises in the present for a glorious, inclusive future. They're often lost in dreams, refusing to wake up. And so they behave **FOOLISHLY, DISREPUTABLY** and **DANGEROUSLY**.

In my books on the Abrahamic scriptures, I picked passages that illuminated me to my personal struggle to understand God. And I've done the same with this book on The Vedas: Hindu scripture. But this book is much shorter than all my others. This book is for those who know how to get themselves across the finish line. I'm not going to waste my time anymore taking anyone by the hand and then have to stop with him or her to rest along the way.

In this book, I've modified a few of Krishna's Words by removing the flowery language that got in my way of His message. I've also simplified the search for our One God by using only one of His Hindu names: Krishna. I'll explain the concepts of Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva, just as I'll explain the concepts of FATHER, SON and Holy Spirit. But Hinduism is a monotheistic religion that believes in One God, no different in that respect from CHRISTIANITY.

If you're Hindu, get over the few simplifications of Vedic scripture I've made. Detach. Relax. Let go, and let Krishna. My few paraphrases should be the least of your concerns.

But before I tell you more about what I think about God and His designs, let me tell you a little bit about myself to give you a sense of my designs on *me*. My 'designs' on *you* will then be much easier for you to accept.

I'm an American gay-JEW who lives in San Francisco with my partner. If that leaves you with a sinking feeling in your chest, you might want to note that. I'm a 68-year old, ex-ballet dancer who danced professionally in ISRAEL in my teens. I gave up that career in my twenties when I realized I wasn't a good enough dancer to become famous. You might like to note that about me, too.

In this book I'm not going to guilt you into getting into any balletic poses, positions or contortions of your body. And I profess to know nothing about Yoga. If that gives you a sense of relief, note that you're off the hook when it comes to having to sweat to put my ideas into practice.

Unkind dancers and realistic, artistic directors forced me to look elsewhere to make my mark on the world. I became an English teacher after the world of ballet snubbed me. My second career took place in California where I was given the opportunity to shape the minds of children who were striving to fulfill their dreams. Ironical, no? As an English teacher in junior and senior high schools, I had kids in my classes from many backgrounds, cultures and nationalities. I tried to help them develop critical, thinking skills. And although I was still young myself (early 30s), I applied the study of language to the study of life. I tried to teach them how to live in a world full of **LIARS, HYPOCRITES** and ignorant anus holes. I tried to teach them about disappointment, so they could face distress with determination. I wanted them to know that everyone suffers losses of one kind or another. The English language was my vehicle, just as dance had been my vehicle. And the classroom became my second stage.

Before I retired at the age of 59 and began writing full time, I ended my 'illustrious' careers with yet a third profession. I unexpectedly became the owner of a market research company as part of the dissolution of my relationship with my former boyfriend of 14 years.

From my exposure to the business world, I came to understand the importance of working for a boss you respect and honor, someone who motivates you to do a great job because of your shared loyalty to excellence...

But because *I* was the boss and had failed in some major ways on my previous jobs, I learned little about work I can share with you, except to impress upon you the importance of giving all you've got to the way you make money, even if you hate what you're doing and, like me, have no great talent to speak of.

Sadly, I didn't succeed in taking my own advice about work, so I expect you may not, either. My attitude in the work world wasn't always admirable. And as I aged, that attitude only got worse. Now that I can look back on the 27 jobs I had, I realize making money isn't a topic on which I have much in the way of good advice to offer anyone. (You needed to know that about me, too.)

I'm better as a translator of spirituality into everyday language. For example, the word in HEBREW for work {AVODA} also means worship {service}. I didn't realize that when I lived in ISRAEL even though I spoke HEBREW at work. When I was young, I didn't know I secretly dreamed about combining my work with a form of worship that would make me a servant of The Lord. All my life I unconsciously wanted to be a RABBI of dance; a PRIEST of the classroom; an Imam of the business world; and a Guru of life. But I never revealed that truth to myself, let alone anyone else.

You might think I considered myself a failure because I couldn't worship money. But I just couldn't find a way to combine work and worship in a way that would make making

money a joy regardless of how much I made. I couldn't find a way to serve on the job without feeling that I was demeaning myself.

Now that I'm retired and have become a spiritual writer, I don't have to work to make a living. I've made all the money I need in life and can spend the precious time I have left doing what I love: pursuing myself with God as my Witness. That's my passion. That's what I unknowingly always wanted to do.

I found another boyfriend after the first one left me for someone else. We've been together ten years. Now I can honestly say that passionate sex through a monogamous relationship comes in a close second to a passion for knowledge of God's designs. I think a good love life and spiritual life are even better than money. What I'll impart to you in this book will be a combination of work and worship as I now know it.

The more effort you make to achieve AVODA, the more you'll come to understand the Hindu word "Yajna," which means work and worship {service} in the Sanskrit sense of the word; But the JEWISH sense of THE WORD; CHRISTIAN sense of THE WORD; and Muslim sense of The Word – all arrive at the same spiritual place because we're all working for The Same Boss. We're all doing different jobs through different forms of awakening that are revealing how to worship Him in every way.

## Two Worlds

What none of our ancestors knew was that God gave each of us two worlds. He gave us the world around us, and He gave us the world within us. What our ancestors also didn't know was that He gave us His word in the form of seven paths, which, in chronological order, are: (1) indigenism; (2) Hinduism; (3) JUDAISM; (4) Buddhism; (5) Taoism; (6) CHRISTIANITY; and (7) Islam. Allah is God's last name.

Hinduism is said to be older than JUDAISM, although both are consolidations of inspirations of indigenist beliefs that occurred about the same time {1800 BCE}. The Vedas were popularized through The Bhagavad Gita written down around the 2<sup>nd</sup> Century BCE while JUDAISM was consolidated around the 9<sup>th</sup> Century BCE into TORAH after having been an oral tradition for the previous 500 years. The word "gita" means "song." The words "bhagavad gita" have been interpreted as The Word of God, The Divine Song and The Celestial Song.

What couldn't be confided to our ancient ancestors at the time they began their climb up the inner mountain of faith to God from the indigenist valley of gods around them was that there'd come a point in His story when we'd have the tools to travel the world in milliseconds. The Internet is that tool. Today, we can know about the activities of people on the other side of the globe instantaneously. It's as though our round world has figuratively become flattened out. We can see and hear everyone everywhere at once. There's no sense of time or distance separating us in virtual reality.

We sometimes say that some people are primitive thinkers, as though they still live at a time when people believed the Earth was flat. Such flat-Earth thinkers are afraid that if their thinking goes too far, they'll fall off their inner world. Their horizons are, therefore, fixed. They're closed-minded, **PREJUDICED** and unwilling to look for similarities among all peoples, especially gay people and JEWS. They're only interested in differences to accentuate their sense of **SUPERIORITY**.

With the invention of the Internet on January 1, 1983 when I was 31 years old, the world began to figuratively flatten out. What used to be a world that was like a mountain with people living on other sides of it that you couldn't see or hear or talk to except at great expense, is no longer the case.

And when we apply this observation about that 'new normal' to the world of faith, there are lessons here, too. People today are comfortable living in a world of many faiths and philosophies. Except for **INSANE** "JEWS," **FANATICAL** "CHRISTIANS" and **RADICAL** "Muslims," people aren't trying to use their faith to conquer the world. (They do so with obscene amounts of **MONEY** and **POWER**, instead.) But now that we're in a pandemic of global proportions, God, in His infinite wisdom, has made making **MONEY** to take over the world easier than ever. Therefore, the masses must beware!

The idea that you have to believe in JESUS to get into heaven has become a moot point now that Pope Francis declared that dogs might be allowed into heaven. Surely if dogs have a chance of getting in, why wouldn't a gay-JEW be allowed to pass through the Pearly Gates? A dog can't believe in JESUS! Could I really be so bad that a dog can be rewarded for something it does that I don't do? Surely being able to lick your penis, testicles and anus couldn't be a moral attribute...

There was a time when the whole world was like a huge valley filled only with indigenists. Everyone had a local god. And surely, that was the way God wanted it then. But then the Hindus and the JEWS discovered God's spiritual mountain of faith.

Hinduism holds to the concept of One God, but it doesn't deny the existence of other gods. Hindus say there are 33 million gods. But they also believe in One God, Brahma, Who is the cause and foundation of all existence. He is Svayambhu {self-born}, Vagisa {Lord of speech} and The Creator of the four Vedas {scriptures} one from each of His mouths.

The gods of the Hindu faith represent different forms of Brahma: The One God. All gods are sent to help people make their way toward Him.

I'll be using the word "Krishna" in place of "Brahma" {pure spirit} because this is the name of the Godhead referred to in The Bhagavad Gita Who held one particular form. Although there are different names for God that accentuate His different attributes and forms, the concept of One God in Hinduism is a consolidation of demi-gods and gods. The demi-gods and gods of Hinduism are like the hills and mountains that lead up to Mt. Everest in India, the highest mountain on Earth.

JUDAISM was separated from the indigenist landscape with the concept of One God to the exclusion, rather than inclusion, of all other gods. In JUDAISM there is no god but God.

God created the hills and dales {gods} of Hinduism in Southeast Asia, a place that has the Himalayas, the highest mountain range on Earth. In ISRAEL, God's mountain is abstract. The steep climb up the face of His mountain in the Middle East begins with THE CREATION STORY, an allegory that the JEWS place at Oct. 7, 3761 BCE.

Each religion in the West is equivalent to a riser, and JUDAISM began by taking the first step. The incline in the East began with Hinduism. The Eastern faith {Hinduism} and two Eastern philosophies {Buddhism and Taoism} are more like ramps than three staircases.

After God gave indigenists a sense of His presence through many gods, He created JUDAISM {circa 1800 BCE}. In doing so He separated the JEWS from the indigenists in the Middle East, while He consolidated all the gods into One God on the subcontinent of India.

But God made Himself known to our very small TRIBE and India's very large Tribe without some important conclusions about His nature, surely in the hopes we'd talk amongst ourselves about Him and His plan for man. That discussion is called: spirituality.

The Hindus always surmised that all their gods were creations of One God, while the JEWS always rejected gods everywhere and considered themselves and their appreciation of One God to be uniquely held by them.

The JEWS have made their way up the mountain of faith to the summit alone, together in their effort to observe this world from the summit where they still anticipate being reunited with God using the name: ADONAI. But they've used the second and third steps provided by God, CHRISTIANITY and Islam, without crediting them for their altitude or panoramic view of His nature. In fairness, however, it must be stated that *they* haven't credited the JEWS for our staircase, either.

Since the beginning of civilization, the JEWS have been **HATED** for our curiosity about other faiths and philosophies, while holding to their dogged insistence in One God whose name is ADONAI. We've been **HATED** for being among the first students in God's school here on Earth. We've been **HATED** for our studies in coming to understand our One and

Only Teacher. And we've been **HATED** for being on the cutting edge of modernity in every generation and at every place on the planet where faiths crossed paths.

Today, JUDAISM focuses mainly on the world around us, while Hinduism focuses mainly on the world within us. JUDAISM is about objectivity. Hinduism is about subjectivity. JUDAISM asks JEWS to unite the external world with knowledge of God. And Hinduism asks Hindus to unite the internal world with knowledge of God.

But what we really need is for all people to become a little JEWISH on the outside and a little Hindu on the inside.

Now you may be able to see why God gave us all two worlds.

## A Quick Review of Religion

Western Civilization has been given three main variations on God's theme of goodness. The first Western faith was JUDAISM. CHRISTIANITY came into existence about 1,800 years later. And Islam arrived on the scene 700 years after that. But they're all based on the idea of One God.

The CHRISTIANS turned The One God of JUDAISM into three aspects of Him, much like the Hindu idea of avatars, such as Krishna. The CHRISTIAN concept of God in mathematical terminology can be described as:  $1 + 1 + 1 = 1$

1 FATHER

1 SON

1 Holy Spirit

1 God

The concepts of Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva add up the same way.

We, JEWS, make up about 0.1% of the world's population in number {about 14.7 million}. CHRISTIANS total 2.4 billion, about 29% of the world's population. And Muslims make up 1.9 billion, about 24% of the world's population. There are about 1.2 billion Hindus, about 15.4%. [Internet statistics]

THE HEBREW TESTAMENT is called: TANACH. The core of TANACH is called: TORAH. TORAH is ascribed to having been written by MOSES. There are five books that make up TORAH, so TORAH is sometimes referred to as THE FIVE BOOKS OF MOSES. TORAH reveals THE WORD of God using several names for Him that TORAH ends up calling: ADONAI.

You could describe THE HEBREW TESTAMENT as the ground floor of an Abrahamic edifice, since all three of these Western faiths revered the first man who believed in God: Abraham. Abraham was first spoken about in GENESIS, which is the first of THE FIVE BOOKS OF MOSES. Without TANACH, you'd have to use scaffolding to reach the second {CHRISTIAN} and third {Islamic} stories. But once you've made your way into this Abrahamic edifice through JUDAISM via the ground floor, access to the upper stories is easily achieved if you leave **ANTI-SEMITISM** outside your front door.

The CHRISTIAN God is called: JESUS. JESUS was a JEW. HIS FATHER is ADONAI, the God of the JEWS, whose name is abbreviated: Y.H.V.H. JEWS call Y.H.V.H: ADONAI {my LORD} out of respect for the idea that His name is unpronounceable because it refers to an idea that's greater than can be described in any one WORD.

THE CHRISTIAN BIBLE is basically made up of TANACH {THE OLD TESTAMENT} and THE GOSPELS {THE NEW TESTAMENT}. THE GOSPELS are four biographies of the life of JESUS. THE WORD of God comes to us from JESUS. Therefore, JESUS is considered a part of God by CHRISTIANS. The third part of God is The Holy Spirit.

Allah is the name of God revealed to the Prophet Muhammad through the Archangel Gabriel, 700 years after JESUS. The Archangel Gabriel was an angel who figured prominently in the HEBREW and CHRISTIAN scriptures, as well. Gabriel recited The Word of God to the Prophet Muhammad in the Islamic Holy Book: The Quran. Allah is the last name of God which replaces the nameless Holy Spirit. The "CHRISTIANS" and "Muslims" have been fighting over that name for God for 1,400 years without knowing it.

Vedas means knowledge in Sanskrit. They're a large body of religious texts originating in ancient India written down at some time between 1500-500 BCE. There are four Vedas. Each Veda has four subdivisions, each emanating out of one of the four mouths of God:

1. Mantras and benediction
2. Text on rituals, ceremonies, sacrifices and symbolic sacrifices
3. Commentaries on rituals, ceremonies and sacrifices
4. Texts discussing meditation, philosophy and spiritual knowledge

The Bhagavad Gita and The Kama Sutra are considered commentaries on The Vedas. The Bhagavad Gita was composed somewhere between 500 BCE and 100 CE. It's a 700-verse portion of the Mahabharata, an ancient Hindu epic, written when Hinduism was popularized for the masses. The original, composition date for The Kama Sutra, a holy text on sexual relations, is unknown. Historians have placed it at about the same time.

## The Meaning of Life

Well, let's assume you now know enough about me and the world's great monotheistic religions for me to crack open the egg I've laid on what faith looks like from a spiritual, not **HYPER**-religious, perspective.

But there's no point in me buttering you up on spirituality if you aren't interested in my vision. If you aren't open to the idea of One God, or you insist on arguing over minor details, you might as well close this book and open another.

That said, you might still be as suspicious of me as I am of you in my imagination. I don't trust you any more yet than you may now trust me. Rather than crack open my faith and poach or fry it before you, it would be better if I give you a few more details I think you ought to know about me right from the start:

1. I tried to **KILL** myself twice when I was in my 20's.
2. I was twice involuntarily committed to mental institutions.
3. I suffered from alcohol, drug and sex addiction.
4. I've been clean and sober for more than 35 years.
5. And I was on psychiatric medication for more than 25 years, but I've been off all medication since June 21, 2000, a little more than 20 years.

If I had to diagnose myself today, I'd have to say that I'm neurotic, although I was first diagnosed as paranoid schizophrenic and later as psychotic, specifically: manic-depressive. But over my lifetime, I've gotten so used to changing my mind, transforming my heart and transcending my soul that being a spiritual nut is quite natural for me.

In New Age terms, you might say that I've finally found my voice. You might say I took the road less traveled until I reached a dead end, and came back to tell you about a route you might like to avoid. Or you could say I followed the beat of a different drummer. The first drummer was my mother, whose heartbeat echoed in my head much of my life. I was finally able to hear a different drummer's beat, my own heart beating in my own chest. I became me. I grew. I evolved.

Because I am who I am, and will always be a fascinating mystery to me, I can now see why I had to veer off course from the rest of humanity to look for answers in places others might not have wanted to go. I've had to look in my heart for feelings I couldn't put into words. I've had to look in my soul for beliefs people professed, but I could see they weren't actualizing.

That left me with a sense of feeling without knowing what I was feeling, and believing without knowing what I professed to believe. The difficulty in thinking, feeling and believing created great suffering that I had to deal with in my own private way.

I started out observing reality without questioning why it was the way it was. I watch a lot of TV, and enjoyed watching stories with unusual endings without questioning why the writer, director and producer created those outcomes. I was shut down to what they were teaching me, and that left me bored. I thought most of the stories people were telling were illogical, irrational or ignorant of greater aspects of reality. And I was right. But I was also wrong. They were all playing out the roles of characters in allegories.

There was a good deal of evidence that I was odd right from the start. I didn't look for clues to my nature in Mother Nature. I was like a seed in a shell. I wanted to blossom and

bloom externally without a care in the world for what was going on in my inner world. And that created a good deal of disappointment later in how things turned out for me.

I have two worlds, the world around me and the world within. But my two worlds couldn't have been more separated by the family and culture I came from. I wasn't taught to use the world around me to consciously help shape my world within. And that caused me great distress.

I couldn't go to my own scripture to help me because I wasn't raised in a religious household. I looked at scripture as literature, not logos. I couldn't shape my inner world like a paradise in the making. And so, I often felt banished from my inner Eden, forced to struggle with the lay of the land around me. That made me feel like I was suffering in **HELL** while damned here on Earth.

Granted, it's not easy being JEWISH. Nor is it easy being gay. And having developed a mental illness didn't help, either. But one of my best friends was Black, quadriplegic and gay. And that made me feel a lot better... I could have had it much worse.

Despite my questionable sense of humor, I've become a hero in my own eyes. I've been able to use metaphors, symbols and similes to produce allegories that make sense of life. So I now believe there's a profound reason for everything that happens. That conclusion goes beyond the heaven and **HELL** or reincarnation that was so crudely thrust upon our religious ancestors in the past.

{Twice now, I've used the word 'allegory' without explaining how I'm using that word. An allegory is a story in which each character stands for an idea. The relationships between the characters produce conflicting ideas that the story must resolve.}

I believe the external world is a template for how we can morally create our inner world in a way that harmonizes with God's nature. Granted, our inner world is as affected by our emotions as the outer world is by the weather.

But we all have to deal with bad, inner weather from time to time. (Personally, I've been challenged by frigid, bipolar emotions most of my life.) But just because it may look like it's always sunshine in the month of May for some, doesn't mean that they don't suffer winter winds; scorching, summer heat; and elongated, autumn shadows – just like the rest of us.

If you believe in paradise after life, you might as well show it by turning your inner world into what you anticipate when you'll be dead. If you don't live like you're on your deathbed, you're wasting your life, if you ask me. You're just blowing hot air up everyone's anus.

## God

In The Bhagavad Gita {an allegory about God}, Krishna speaks to Arjuna, His disciple, about the wonders of His creation. Krishna may come across a bit proud of Himself when we read some of His answers to Arjuna's questions. But we can see that Arjuna is young and naïve. Some of his questions are repetitive. Some are even insulting. Arjuna needs to be held firmly at times.

The JEWISH God, ADONAI, implies guilt and threatens punishment in much of HIS discourse in TORAH {also an allegory}. HE gives the reader the impression that HE's terrifying and wrathful because HE threatens us with death if we don't do as we're told. He even admits He's a jealous God. HE says that vengeance is HIS, not ours, to seek. [DEUTERONOMY (the fifth book of TORAH) 32:35]

JESUS is frank. HE's blunt in THE GOSPELS {allegory}. HE speaks very respectfully about ADONAI, HIS FATHER, in the third person. But HE assures HIS followers HE has their back. JESUS offers a path through HIMSELF to Y.H.V.H. using mercy and forgiveness. HIS is the path of love. But there's almost an implied threat in HIS WORDS that HIS FATHER isn't like HIM.

In The Quran {you guessed it: an allegory}, the Prophet Muhammad is given insights into Allah's nature through the Archangel Gabriel. Today, Allah's Words come across a bit like heavenly gossip revealed by an angel to a prophet that we get to overhear. Allah tempts His disciples with insight. But heavenly gossip isn't always reassuring. It can leave you feeling you can't always be trusted with the whole truth.

It's a little sad that God didn't reveal Himself to more women than men in scripture. He would have probably sounded more rational, reasonable, conciliatory and understanding if we'd been introduced to Him through a feminine voice. But such is life. He must have had His reasons. (Don't worry. I'll get to those reasons.)

## HEAR O ISRAEL! THE LORD, OUR Krishna, THE LORD IS ONE

How would you convince a world You created that there's only one of You if you also want to leave wiggle room for people to believe freely? And what difference would it make if there were 3 aspects of You or 33 million aspects of You?

Why even create variations on Your own theme? Why bother to attract people up the mountain of faith from various sides? Why not just leave us all in the valley to perceive You just as we want? What's so terrible about local gods everywhere rather than One God who emanates from One Place beyond the heavens above?

And why hide from us? Why make us look for You? For that matter, why make us look for ourselves? What's the point of being if there has to be so much hard work involved in just being yourself?

If I ask these questions a little differently, perhaps you'll come to your own answers from a second point of view.

Why bother to have to go to school? Why have to go to one classroom for years and then switch to many classrooms to study each subject separately years later? Why not just let students roam from room to room and decide for themselves what classes they enjoy? For that matter, why not just offer electives so people can stay put and study whatever they like?

If the object of life is to recreate the external world within ourselves to create a perfect inner world using The One we share as a template, then each of us has to be allowed to play god to do so. And yet, each of us has to be held one way as a child and another way once we hit puberty. Then each of us has to be led by the nose by society for quite some time before we can be allowed to use our education as we please.

Our thoughts are like rocks in our head. Our feelings are like an ocean filled with emotions. Our beliefs are like wind enveloping our thoughts and feelings with spirit. And our wants are like animals that roam freely in the urban jungle to remind us to use our nature to meld with Mother Nature.

We're masterpieces in the making, sculptors using our inner forces to create a world within where we can be a god over the one subject that we'll forever be free to lord over: ourselves. But we must have models. And good models can be found in both our worlds.

When you see yourself as a citizen of a world in which you have to learn about the importance of Detachment; WISDOM; Lust; Paradox; LOVE and Redemption – you're going to conclude that there are people who are doing things anus backwards. They enter where everybody else exits. They embrace ideas others expel, and expel ideas others embrace. They behave egotistically.

But just because gays enter one exit {the anus} sexually doesn't mean we don't have our moral priorities in order. Sex isn't the only model for a righteous life. If anyone can visualize the importance of sexual diversity, it should be Hindus. God gave the Hindus The Kama Sutra to remind the world that sexual exploration and differences are as important as all His other paths up the mountain.

It all depends on moral priorities. But I'm usurping the word 'morality' from **THE HYPER**-religious who use it against us. If you don't have your affairs in an order of importance that you're consciously aware of, you're going to inadvertently put your attentions where they shouldn't be at particular moments in time. Then you find yourself vulnerable to attack in one way or another. You may suffer losses. A great many losses

may lead to disappointment. Disappointment may lead to discouragement. And discouragement may lead to a lifelong sense of victimization that could cause you to give up trying harder. That could even lead to martyrdom and a tragic death; and possibly even more disappointment thereafter. Everything hinges on your moral priorities.

The number one priority for an infant is milk. The number one priority for a child is candy. The number one priority for an adolescent is sex. The young adult cares about money. The middle aged adult cares about so many things that he can't always prioritize them in ways that make sense. And the old must resign themselves to the fact that death has risen to the top of their list of priorities.

A JEW isn't any different from anyone else. A JEW is like the joker in the deck. You put a JEW in a CHRISTIAN country and he starts to sound like a CHRISTIAN when he talks about God. You put him in a Muslim country and he soon sounds like a Muslim when he talks about Him. But if you do the same with a CHRISTIAN, Muslim or Hindu by making them a minority in another country, they soon behave the same way. Everyone's a joker. Perhaps now you can get a sense of why I ended up in mental institutions.




The most holy of all JEWISH prayers to God is THE SHEMA PRAYER:

SHAMA, ISRAEL, ADONAI, ELOHENU, ADONAI ECHAD.  
Hear O Israel, The Lord, our God, The Lord is One.




The name of God {ADONAI: my Lord} stands for Y.H.V.H, {the unpronounceable first name of God revealed to MOSES at THE BURNING BUSH}. The name of God {ELOHENU} is the name of God in the plural. It refers to all the indigenist names God allowed Himself to be called before He revealed His first name {Y.H.V.H} to MOSES.

Those indigenist names for ELOHENU referred to Him as aspects of the natural world. The indigenists didn't realize God was revealing His nature through Mother Nature or that through Mother Nature He was revealing our nature to us. What the indigenists were praying to {gods}, modern man has turned into a science. That science is called: psychology. And the roots of psychology can be found in mythology: the study of gods.

To understand how the paths of JUDAISM and Hinduism run parallel on opposite sides of the mountain, you need to travel East/West. This can be done if you understand THE SHEMA PRAYER and can apply it to yourself using psychology. When you understand the duality of our two worlds {the world within us and the world around us}, both created by One God, THE SHEMA makes a lot more sense.

Hear O Israel, The Lord  {ADONAI} our Krishna  The Lord  is One.

In other words, the objective, external God {ADONAI} and the subjective, internal God {Krishna} are One and The Same God.

This conclusion taken personally will help you to also see your father  as a symbol given to you by God to appreciate the objective world. He's like a triangle pointing up to the heavens. And your mother  is a symbol from Him to appreciate your subjective world. She's like a triangle pointing down to the earth. And you're a combination of the two of them. 

Therefore, you're a biological combination of both their worlds. You're a unique combination of two worlds, male and female, external and internal, no different from all the other unique combinations you see around you.

As such, the Star of David is a symbol for the universal child. Every child is a combination of a father and a mother. The Star of David is a symbol of The One God of the JEWS, but it's also a symbol for the combination of all the names for God.

The more you know about your parents, the more you'll know about the glue that fastens your two triangles together. The more you understand what forces brought them together to create you, the more you'll understand the forces that hold you together inside.

If, like my parents, your parents divorced, that may have loosened the glue that held your triangles together. If you lost one or both parents, that may have weakened the illumination of that star in your mind. And if your parents fought like cats and dogs, your Star of David, like mine, may look quite twisted.



These are clues to how God made everyone in His image, just as He stated in THE CREATION STORY in THE BOOK OF GENESIS. That story is an allegory that describes The Spiritual Operating System of all human beings. And its clues are vital to discovering how you can come to know yourself in THE BIBLICAL SENSE OF THE WORD {with intimate knowledge about yourself and how your parents created you spiritually}.

But that still doesn't explain why this world is like a school with many subjects. And it doesn't explain why this world is also like a mountain surrounded on all sides by a valley that figuratively ends abruptly at the horizon if you're unimaginative. It doesn't even explain the allegory of THE CREATION STORY.

In THE CREATION STORY, the first story in GENESIS, the male body was used as an allegory to describe the four basic forces within every human being. That allegory is man as a TREE of knowledge who was planted in a garden called: life.

The thoughts in your head are personified as Adam. The feelings in your heart are personified by Eve. And your wants hang down like a talking serpent from the trunk of your TREE. Beneath that serpent lie two fruits {testicles}, one good and one **EVIL**. And we all know that when it {serpent} **CONSPIRES** with her {Eve} to discover what those two fruits taste like, he {Adam} gets in trouble with Him {God}.

This is the allegory upon which all of THE HEBREW TESTAMENT is constructed. The Abrahamic scriptures of the Western world are based upon one allegory filled with metaphors from MOSES, two symbols of God given to us through JESUS in THE GOSPELS {BREAD and WINE} and 114 similes {chapters} found in The Quran. These three forms of figurative speech are evidence hidden in plain sight for every human being to question or reject.

Those who choose to **REJECT** the evidence become *ignorant*. Those who choose to question the evidence become *knowledgeable*. And the who seek to understand the evidence become *devotional*.

The only way to make your way across the valley of gods to the foothills and up the mountain of faith toward the summit is to become knowledgeable about the truths that apply to all human beings. Truth turns into tools you'll eventually use to make your way to the summit in old age where the weather gets worse and the terrain, steeper.

When you endeavor to make this climb, you cross paths with other people high up the mountain of faith who are experts in aspects of spirituality you hadn't considered before.

And when you share information and insights with them, you become more valuable to each other's ascent.

As a more advanced student of life who wished to learn about everyone because I perceived people as good books that, when read thoroughly, reveal more about the self, I was mysteriously given access to new information about God's designs.

This made both my worlds richer. This brought God down to Earth in figurative ways that you could avail yourself of, too. Everyone can recreate the wonder and magnificence of the world around him or her, within.

This is the sort of information that made it possible for Arjuna to move closer to Krishna in his chariot in The Bhagavad Gita And this is what might make it possible for you, too, to become a disciple of God by playing god with God.

## HERE O ISRAEL! THE LORD, THEIR Krishna, THEIR Lord IS TOO

The Hindu religion centers around the navel, in the same way that JUDAISM centers around the head; CHRISTIANITY around the heart; and God's last path, Islam, centers around the soul. These aren't coincidental associations. They were planned by God to be this way. He wanted us to become experts in the JEWISH metaphors He used in creating every human being: a TREE of knowledge.

Then He moved into the CHRISTIAN symbolism of the container of JESUS {flesh} and HIS contents {blood}.

And lastly He brought us 114 similes of Himself through the 114 chapters of The Quran.

(I'll go into these aspects of figurative speech in detail later.)

When we use the homonym 'here' and 'hear' to link THE SHEMA PRAYER to Indian mysticism, it becomes more obvious that the forbidden fruit in the JEWISH CREATION STORY is you. You're the product of self-knowledge. You're not just the sum of information, data and knowledge you hold about the world around you. Paradoxically, you're the one person it seems most challenging for you to get to know.

To know yourself, you must overcome the prohibition put in place by God in THE CREATION STORY not to know yourself {not to pick fruit from that one, forbidden TREE}. You must not defy God. But you must engage your curiosity and determination to *figuratively* pick forbidden fruit. To learn how to do so without incurring His wrath requires questioning Him about His designs.

To know a TREE of life {woman}, you must identify as fruit from a TREE of life, quite separate and distinct from the fruits {testicles} hanging down from every TREE of knowledge. To know yourself in the Hindu and JUDAIC sense of the Word/WORD, you must see your navel as the stem of your own fruit. And you must see your mother as THE TREE of life that you're no longer attached to.

But for a straight man to identify as a fruit {derogatory term for homosexual} is a challenge that only gay men have learned to endure thus far.

Straight men lustily go back in an exit similar to the one they came out of: a vagina. Gay men don't care to go there. And a gay man like me (born by caesarian) didn't even exit from a vagina. So my disinterest in going in one is only offset by my interest in doing so poetically to bring me back to my own beginning figuratively.

Attachment before birth {umbilical cord} and detachment after birth {navel} are clues to understanding the true nature of life that man must CONTEMPLATE {Western} and meditate on {Eastern} if he's going to appreciate his own creation as one of the many images created by God.

When I say, "Here O Israel!" what I'm doing with my index finger is pointing to my Navel and telling my TRIBE to look here for their stem. This is where the evidence lies in every fruit {human being} that it was picked from a TREE of life {woman}. This is the evidence that every one of us was physically separated from our mother at birth.

This is a universal truth. And this is *the* universal truth that Hindus excel in exploring through Vedic scripture. If you wish to know about your stem in your effort to learn about your whole TREE, you're going to want to explore Hinduism in order to learn more about every TREE of life generally, and your TREE of life {mother} specifically.

Man {y} is a TREE of knowledge. Woman {x} is a TREE of life. Men seek to know God and the world around them. Women seek to know everyone and everything.

But our gender is given to us by our father, not our mother. Our father determines whether we'll be male {y} or female {x}.

Evidence of our mother's contribution to our being is literally found in the middle of our body as our navel. Our navel is the evidence that we were once literally linked to a TREE of life. As such, we're all TREES of knowledge {y or x} learning about TREES of life {z}.

We're all half male {x or y} seeking to know God and we're all half female {z} seeking to know all others. And in the process of doing both, we come across ourselves {z + y or z + x} – or we don't.

That makes this world like an orchard of various Trees, TREES, TREES, Trees.

The HEBREW WORD for orchard is: PARDES. And it's while we're here in this PARDES {orchard} that each TREE grows with a yearning for a meaningful reward during our stay here that gives us hope that we'll be rewarded after our stay here.

The HEBREW WORD PARDES was twisted over time into the word: paradise.

The external world we share could become a paradise on Earth if we knew more about ourselves poetically as Trees, TREES, TREES, Trees planted in an orchard. We could stop fighting with one another. We could stop wandering around as though lost in a forest. We could spend more of our time learning how to play god with God.

But what might be a meaningful reward for one person may not be for another. Life wouldn't be meaningful for any of us if there were no rewards and punishments in place. And it's questionable whether everything we're going through would be meaningful enough if there weren't rewards and punishments *after* we leave here, too. But life certainly wouldn't be meaningful enough unless each of us couldn't strive for the rewards we most yearn for, provided we don't hurt others in the process.

In that sense, human beings are also somewhat like snowflakes. We all look and act similarly when viewed from afar. But if you look at each one of us up close, you see we each have a very unique, inner pattern. We're all made in the same way, but we all come out looking and acting a tiny bit different.

And that's because God doesn't just love diversity. He needs diversity. And a gay-JEW born by caesarian is one example of just that.

## My Beef With The JEWS

As a JEW I have no beef with the JEWS. But as a gay-JEW with some knowledge about life on planet Earth after almost seven decades here and some knowledge of Hinduism, I have a beef with THE ORTHODOX “JEWS.”

Here in America we had a Civil War in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century in which 500,000 Americans died in a war in which we decided we weren’t going to take one aspect of TORAH literally. We weren’t going to own **SLAVES**, even though **SLAVERY** is condoned in TORAH, provided your **SLAVES** aren’t JEWISH and you treat them in prescribed, humane ways. [LEVITICUS (the third book of TORAH) 25:44-46]

That war may have *stopped*, but it didn’t *end*. The South never conceded to give up on believing in that aspect of TORAH, even though they were forced by the North to do so literally. And although White people don’t own Black people anymore, in America **THE UBER-rich** and **POWERFUL** Whites are doing everything they can to figuratively own the working class poor and treat them any way they please. **THE UBER-rich** have found a way to get out from under the spirit of having fought and lost the Civil War.

The Whites in the South in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century didn’t want to give up their Black **SLAVES** and felt that they shouldn’t have to, given that their **SLAVES** weren’t JEWS or CHRISTIANS. But when the Blacks converted to CHRISTIANITY the Northern Whites could see the handwriting on THE WALL. And the rest is His story.

Since then, some Blacks have, in disgust, converted to Islam since Southern, White “CHRISTIANS” proved to be such **HYPOCRITES**. But bending CHRIST’S nose out of shape out of **REVENGE** hasn’t proved to work any better for them. **PREJUDICE** isn’t a White issue. It’s a universal issue.

Today, we’re in a culture war with many ideas over another aspect of LEVITICUS. This edict denounces gay men as abominable. Even though Americans are too experienced to secede from the Union over gay rights, there are still many **HYPER-religious** “CHRISTIANS” who don’t want to admit they don’t want to give up their **DOGMA** about this part of TORAH, either. They want a way around it to continue to **HATE** and **DISENFRANCHISE** anyone they choose provided they can find a quote in HEBREW scripture to do so. They like the idea of having scapegoats.

The American CHRISTIANS pat themselves on the back for having stopped the European CHRISTIANS from scapegoating the JEWS by liberating the remaining, surviving JEWS, like my father, from CHRISTIAN concentration camps in Europe at the end of World War Two. But when it comes to scapegoats in our own country, about a third of White “CHRISTIANS” don’t like the idea of having to give up their scapegoats {Black people and gay people}. This explains why REPUBLICANS are so adamant about owning guns.

Modern individuals worldwide vociferously denounce all aspects of TORAH that don’t conform to the modern age we live in. Modern, civilized people don’t **KILL** disobedient, gay men even though it advocates in TORAH that they do. [LEVITICUS 20:10] They don’t **KILL** unmarried girls for having sex before marriage. [DEUTERONOMY 22:20-21] They don’t sacrifice their daughters in gratitude to God for a triumph. [Judges 11:30-31 and 34-35] And they don’t condone **SLAVERY** just because God permits “JEWS” to have **SLAVES** provided they’re foreigners. [LEVITICUS 25:44-46].

Prosaic “JEWS,” “CHRISTIANS” and “Muslims” insist on taking these aspect of TORAH literally. We know that to be so because a few of these “abominable” acts are restated or implied in the two other Western scriptures {THE GOSPELS and The Quran}.

If you were from another planet and wanted to understand the animosity between JEWS, CHRISTIANS and Muslims, I’d recommend you watch a few episodes of “The Three Stooges” construing Moe as the JEW; Larry as the CHRISTIAN; and Curly Joe as the Muslim. And in episodes like “Slippery Silks,” “Dizzy Doctors,” “The Sitter Downers,” and perhaps her most famous role as Minnie in “False Alarms,” you might like to interpret the fat lady, June Gittelson, who tries to get along with them all, as the Hindu who tries to make peace with these three stooges.

These prosaic **EXTREMISTS** in America even denounce science by insisting God literally created the world in six days and rested on the seventh day. They can’t separate the literal word of God from His figurative utterances. They’re prosaic about religion and poet about science, while the rest of us are prosaic about science and poetic about religion.

It’ll be interesting to see what will happen in America when the scientific community comes up with a vaccine for the Coronavirus. Even the Iranian **GUARD** has already declared that if the JEWISH State {ISRAEL} were to come up with a vaccine, they would take it. We’ll have to see if **THE EXTREMIST** “CHRISTIANS” are even more **DOGMATIC** than their “Muslim” counterparts.

Most of these **HYPER**-religious “CHRISTIANS” would never admit to wanting to return to the days of **SLAVERY** or the brutality the world suffered in the past. But they consistently vote **HATEFUL REPUBLICAN POLITICIANS** into power who use dog whistles {foghorns, if you ask me} to assure their followers that they’ll do everything they can to keep Black people in ghettos; pregnant women from getting abortions; gays out of religious institutions; and themselves at the top of the economic ladder.

Taking all of TORAH literally is actually a very strange concept because CHRISTIANS are CHRISTIANS because they believe in THE WORDS of JESUS, who’s their REDEEMER. If there’s any book they should insist on taking literally it should be THE NEW TESTAMENT {GOSPELS}, not THE OLD {TORAH}. And Muslims who repeat **THE DOGMAS** of TORAH reiterated in The Quran are just as guilty of self-ignorance and stupidity.

My beef is with THE ORTHODOX “JEWS” who insist on taking the third book of THE FIVE BOOKS OF MOSES, LEVITICUS, literally. My beef is with prosaic LEVITICAN “CHRISTIANS” who insist on taking all of TORAH literally. My beef is with **FANATICAL** “Muslims” who don’t personalize aspects of The Quran that are equally outdated because they’re based on JEWISH concepts that were intended to be taken personally. And my beef is with Hindus who don’t admit that The Bhagavad Gita and Kama Sutra also need to be reinterpreted with a world vision.

There are parts of all scriptures that make complete sense as having been inspired by God because they’re wise and loving. But there are controversial aspects of scripture that we need to internalize using the tools of figurative speech: metaphors {JUDAISM}; symbols {CHRISTIANITY}; similes {Islam}; and allegories {Hinduism} given to us right from the start. These controversial passages only make sense in relationship to our relationship with ourselves. We can use these passages to enrich our inner world, but we shouldn’t apply them to the world we share. They’ll cause harm if applied externally.

It makes perfect sense that you might start out treating yourself as a slave with your mind as your master. It makes perfect sense that you wouldn't want to create an inner intimacy with yourself that was totally male-on-male, when all males {y} are half female {z}. And it makes perfect sense that you'd want to detach from some of the external world in order to spend more time in your inner world discovering how you operate from within rather than becoming a pawn to your own passions.

When you only use scripture literally, it becomes **OPPRESSIVE**. You become **OPPRESSIVE**. You become stiff-necked, and then you can't turn your head to see in other directions. You become **DOGMATIC**, **HATEFUL**, controlling, unreasonable and grumpy.

My beef is with people who put all their faith into any one faith. If you don't go up the inner mountain of faith, moving at times from side to side, you're going to miss other panoramas. This is why God gave us beliefs that look so different when you travel East and West. And this is why He gave us beliefs that we shouldn't fight over, but, instead, share within our self {z} with our Self.

You're going to think your path is the only path if you're only going North and are terrified of going South because of what your institution of faith has drilled into you. You're going to conclude that the whole mountain of faith belongs to you and those who believe as you do.

It's doesn't. The inner mountain of faith belongs to God. Whether you call Him Krishna, ADONAI, JESUS or Allah, you're only a traveler for a short time on a journey through life. You were enrolled in this school when you were born, and you're going to graduate when you die. All **THE DOGMA** added to your scripture was put there by ignorant, scheming, old men who wanted to get in power and stay in power because they were afraid to die.

And if that was what God had in mind a long time ago in order to create specialists on each path, so be it. But today, I'm sure He wants generalists, instead. Today, I believe He wants people who respect gay-JEWS. Am I not created in His image for some reason you may not understand that could be beneficial to you?

My beef is with self-ignorance and darkness not with the poor, uneducated or people of color. My beef is with people who've been given a mountain, but refuse to explore it from all sides.

God created the natural world. And through evolution, He brought man through the natural world to the modern world of today. We're separate from the animal kingdom in one way, and one way only. We're capable of feeling guilty. This is the feeling that separates us from all other life forms on the planet.

All **PREJUDICE** and feelings of separation are initially reacted to with anger. No one wants to feel different from others. No one wants to feel he's on a path up a mountain that no one else can perceive. Anger is man's expression of this universal reaction.

But thankfully, this powerful feeling {anger} can be diverted with **JEALOUSY** of other's container {body} and **ENVY** of their contents {virtues}. People are capable of minimizing their anger in less **DESTRUCTIVE** ways than **KILLING** one another.

But minimizing your anger isn't even good enough anymore. Detachment, the greatest of Hindu virtues, makes it possible to understand your need for reattachment with yourself in your lifetime in order to succeed in believing in the possibility of reattachment with God in some beneficial way after life.

Birth is the primary physical detachment when the umbilical cord is severed and tied. Every human being on the planet has a scar on his belly that's a reminder of his experience of detachment from his mother, and, by extension, figuratively with every other person on the planet. {Even JESUS is depicted on THE CROSS with a navel.}

But just having a navel isn't enough. We need to recreate detachment and reattachment all our life in myriad ways. For this reason, One God produced the path of Hinduism. And all the stories about gods are allegories we can help one another unpack, different from myths.

## Krishna Is ADONAI

The Hindu godhead is another name for ADONAI. ADONAI is another name for Y.H.V.H., which means ‘will be, riches, will be.’ This is what God said to MOSES when he told HIM that they already have gods in Egypt, insinuating that he’d make a fool of himself if he went back to Egypt to tell **PHARAOH** that God sent him to release the ISRAELITES from bondage and lead them to THE PROMISED LAND.

Another way of interpreting ‘will be, riches, will be’ is that God was saying to MOSES, “You’re a **MURDERER**. I don’t make promises with **MURDERERS**. If you do as I ask, I’ll support your efforts, and you’ll see what happens when you WORK with ME. But if you decide to do as you please, you’ll see something quite different. I can achieve the outcomes I wish with you or without you. You decide whether you’re on MY side or are going to oppose ME. What will be, will be!”

Hinduism and JUDAISM are mysteriously linked, as are Buddhism and CHRISTIANITY, and Taoism and Islam. These two paths up the mountain are exactly 180 degrees apart, thus creating mysteries that only make sense from a three-dimensional perspective.

The Abrahamic faiths are staircases up to God’s throne. The Eastern religions and philosophies are ramps going in the same direction. But if you want to explore them all, you’re going to have to make your way around the mountain of faith that connects them. You’re going to have to live your life in an ascending spiral, in which you can never see what’s around the next bend. And yet, with faith in yourself, you’ll always be able to see yourself as ascending.

Who doesn’t know that if you go in a straight line on a round planet you’ll make your way back where you came from? The same is true within.

Who doesn’t know that the road gets narrower as you view the horizon from afar?

Who doesn’t know that you can’t turn around and go back the way you came? You can’t even turn back the clock!

There are hints everywhere around you that you’re on a very special journey with God. You’d have to blind not to see life as a school and One God as our Teacher. Either that, or you’d have to be one of **THE DISRUPTERS** at the back of the room who’s only here to disrupt the rest of us. **THE DISRUPTERS** are **SUICIDAL**. Take it from someone who once was **SUICIDAL** himself. They seek **REVENGE** for having to be alive.

Hinduism is that aspect of God-consciousness that promotes guilt for the sake of Detachment. JUDAISM is that aspect of God-consciousness that promotes guilt for the sake of WISDOM. CHRISTIANITY is that aspect of God-consciousness that promotes guilt for the sake of LOVE. And Islam is that aspect of God-consciousness that promotes guilt for the sake of Redemption.

JUDAISM promotes One God with many attributes. Hinduism promotes many gods, each with its own attribute, who were all created by One God. The concept of millions of gods are merely discussions about the issues of immature boys whose egos give them the impression that they have the right to behave like gods without consideration of The One God who’s watching over us all. The Hindu concept of demi-gods, like the stars in the Western tradition of astrology that claim to hold power over human beings, are merely the assignment of Krishna’s power to material forces who are representations of His supreme power.

In Hinduism, the term ‘demigod’ is specifically used to refer to deities who were once human and later became devas {gods}. But if you’re gay, you’ve met many such *divas* at gay bars... They see themselves as God’s gift to humanity. They may not be able to see their own character defects, but they have a very keen eye when it comes to perceiving yours. Don’t get caught up in the opinions of devas/divas. Things that are demi in size or degree aren’t big enough for someone like you.

Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva, like the CHRISTIAN concept of FATHER, SON and Holy Spirit, are divisions of God’s attributes that don’t contradict the unity of His being.

CHRISTIANITY and Buddhism, like JUDAISM and Hinduism, are also 180 degrees apart. CHRISTIANITY promotes LOVE, while Buddhism promotes the avoidance of Lust. But who doesn’t desire to be in love, and who doesn’t know that love can lead to the most disappointing and painful experiences that life can hand you? If you don’t detach from lust, your conclusions about love will break your heart (and maybe even your bank account). Suffering will ensue.

Islam and Taoism are also 180 degrees apart. Islam promotes Redemption, while Taoism promotes knowledge of the paradoxes behind every belief on Earth. Without moral priorities, one might even come to the erroneous conclusion that God needs to seek redemption from us... Allah, the last name of God, makes it clear that this is never the case.

The egoism that creates a sense of **AUTONOMY** in the face of the need for greater freedom {JUDAISM} , liberty {CHRISTIANITY} and emancipation {Islam} is the result of confused, moral priorities.

Therefore, come to know yourself through your family, nation and culture. Come to know yourself through the JEWISH/Hindu God, the CHRISTIAN/Buddhist God and the Islamic/Taoist God. For, as you come to know yourself, you’ll ascend all sides of the mountain of faith to come to know all of Him.

## The Bhagavad Gita

In a move to promote understanding of The Godhead, Krishna is described as The Lord of the senses. There had to be a portion of Hindu scripture that would promote the desire to understand The Lord, above all other priorities and choices. And since the seat of all wants figuratively lies between our legs, The Kama Sutra fans the flames of our wants, while The Bhagavad Gita shoots those flames in the direction of knowledge of Krishna rather than mere lust for more titillating, physical sensations.

Krishna is one of the names of God. Another is Brahma. Brahma has four heads. Each of these heads corresponds to one of The Four Vedas. I associate these heads with the four inner forces in man: thoughts, feelings, wants/desires and beliefs.

The Trinity (Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva) stand for Brahma, The Creator; Vishnu, The Preserver; and Shiva, The Destroyer. Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva are names for primary functions.

Brahma is the first God in the Hindu triumvirate. His name should not be confused with Brahman, who is the supreme God force present within all things. Brahma is the least worshipped God in Hinduism today. The Trinity {Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva} and their avatars are manifested as Brahman. Brahman connotes The Highest Universal Principle.

The idea of form and function in Hinduism is comparable to the container and contents symbolism brought into matters of faith in CHRISTIANITY. JESUS used the symbolism of bread and wine to describe form and function. Flesh looked like bread to the ancient JEWS. Blood seemed to behave like wine that runs through our veins making us passionate and feel alive. Together every human being produces the unique form and function that makes you 'you.' All things have form, and all things have function.

Brahma is comparable to God, THE FATHER, who has no form. Krishna is one of the many forms {avatars} of God. Krishna might be comparable to JESUS, THE SON of THE FATHER. HE held human form. The Holy Spirit is comparable to Vishnu and Shiva. All of these Gods represent functions, but they can take on many forms in the same way that they say in CHRISTIANITY that God works through The Holy Spirit.

God, THE SON, is the form of God that holds the function of love. Krishna, one of the avatars of Vishnu, is the form of God that holds the function of detachment from the senses.

Shiva is the formless attribute of God that holds the function of destruction. JUDAISM assigns this function to THE ANGEL OF DEATH. CHRISTIANITY attributes the function of change to the power of The Holy Spirit.

Islam doesn't assign this function to any god or demi-god. Islam has no avatars. Islam is what you're left with when you consolidate all forms and functions. This is why Allah is the last name for God (although I'm not implying by that that a Muslim has any spiritual edge over anybody else when it comes to universal truths.)

The concept of lust is rooted in THE CREATION STORY of JUDAISM in which God created man and blew life into his nostrils. God created the male, human form and then injected His spirit {breath} into him, different from how a man injects his life giving properties into a woman with his penis. Then God (tactfully) took out a rib from the male form to create the female form.

The evidence for that which has been taken out of man to create woman is his heartbeats. Like man, woman has a heartbeat. This suggests that God wanted man to look

for one of the throbs that's missing in him by coming to know the function of women in his life. This function goes well beyond bringing human life into the world. A woman isn't comparable to an oven. She doesn't bake babies like an oven bakes bread. She's a complex combination of forces that are more like a Mac compared to a PC.

Naturally the creation of life takes two to accomplish. It can't be done by either gender alone. But the pursuit of a meaningful life doesn't require the creation of life. Any man or woman can make his or her life meaningful with poetry. The temptation of Eve by a talking serpent {a penis that could spew its wants into her that would change her form and function} should have instigated Adam to CONTEMPLATE his desire to disobey God before he did so.

"So what?" you might ask? Why is this story important to anyone, even though it's the bedrock of all three of the Abrahamic faiths? And what moral priorities can we glean from it that'll improve our good fortune today and unify us with those human beings on the other side of the world who were given different organizing principles to live by?

THE CREATION STORY is a story for spiritual infants in the pursuit of self-realization. Only a spiritual infant could be born thinking he went through a terrible ordeal in which a bone was ripped out of his chest, and out of that pain, he woke up, and there was a woman {his wife} by his side who'd care for him in every conceivable way.

Only a spiritual infant could conclude that there are parts of him that are separate from other parts in spiritual function.

Only a spiritual infant could conclude that out of the mouth of that snake that hangs down from his TREE, and seemingly moves of its own accord, could come a message for him about the meaning of life that could create guilt and banishment in God's eyes.

When you wish to describe reality, you must choose a method. The highest, most descriptive language for describing reality is poetry, not prose. In Western thought, God is like a gardener and this planet is like His garden. That makes God a Poet.

And so, when you read The Veda {written in early Sanskrit, which contain hymns, philosophy, and guidance on ritual for the priests of The Vedic religion}, you must bring a poetic spirit to mind, or your conclusions will be prosaic, literal and lacking the spirit needed to inspire you. Without an imagination enriched by a poetic soul, you'll only produce the curiosity needed to move up {N} or down {S} despite your disappointments and losses. You won't increase your potential to move sideways {E/W}. Consequently, you'll never know what it's like to live your life like a spiral staircase in the West that turns into a spiral ramp in the East, taking you higher and higher.

Instead, you'll only pretend to understand people of other faiths and philosophies. You'll pretend to be able to get along with people of other races and religions. But you'll only succeed in moving parallel to them, up and down, with a smile on your face that hides your self-ignorance and conceals your shame at what you don't know that, in the back of your mind, you know you ought to learn about.

You won't cross other paths without creating misunderstandings that lead to violence. To move spirally, you must be trained in the gay arts. For no man can get along with another man without learning the theory of how gay men can be so enamored by one another. This, no straight man can literally do.

If straight men can learn how to live respectfully with all women, they can learn how to live respectfully with all men. It doesn't take rocket science to love men without sleeping with them. If a married, straight man can behave righteously with beautiful, straight women

despite attraction to their physical form, they can do so with good men like themselves with whom they share a deep attraction to function.

The Bhagavad Gita is God's story of the stem of the fruits from THE TREE of knowledge of good and **EVIL**. The Bhagavad Gita is the story of why man has been given a Navel, and why he needs to detach in life in order to appreciate the possibility of reattaching to God after life.

Every human being is going to experience feeling detached from THE TREE of life he came from: his mother. Every human being is going to experience the feeling of being in freefall; falling to the ground; getting bruised; rolling to a new spot; becoming spoiled and rotting; being reabsorbed into the ground of his own being; and starting the process all over again by coming out of his shell in a new place and time of his own choosing.

Without THE HEBREW TESTAMENT, it wouldn't be possible for man to understand how he thinks. Without The Vedas, it wouldn't be possible for man to understand the importance of separating from his mind to manage his thoughts from afar. And yet God created these two faiths at about the same time on opposite sides of the mountain.

CHRISTIANITY is steeped in **DOGMA** about believing *in* JESUS rather than believing JESUS. **HARDCORE** "CHRISTIANS" insist you must believe *in* HIM as God rather than simply take HIS message of love to heart. They insist you must believe in the form to appreciate the function. They insist you must pray to HIS container to receive the blessings of HIS contents.

But love is not **EXCLUSIVE** as **EXTREMIST** "CHRISTIANS" would have you think. Love is inclusive. If JESUS is the avatar of love, then JESUS lives in you whether you know it, or need to know it – or not. If you love, your love will exist in *your* form. Function will always triumph over form. Do you swallow the cup or the tea?

This is why the **CONSPIRACIES** of the last thousand years between the Eastern ORTHODOX, CATHOLICS and PROTESTANTS over the body and blood of CHRIST have been futile. HIS body *can* be divided. The three of them can figuratively tear HIM apart limb from limb. But HIS contents are immutable. HIS function will always triumph over HIS form. And perhaps now you can see why God had to model His love through a man to bring His message to everyone. Women don't suffer penis **ENVY** as severely as men.

CHRISTIANITY is far more attractive to me as a cultural lifestyle than a religion. As a religion, many of its adherents are **PUNITIVE, JUDGMENTAL, PREJUDICED** and **EXCLUSIVE**. But as a cultural phenomenon of the Western world that's making its way around the world, it carries a message of love in every scientific, technological and artistic gift it offers. JESUS lives as Brahma lives, as a good idea lives.

You don't drink the cup. You drink the tea. If you prefer a mug or a glass to a cup, that doesn't change the taste of the tea. If you insist that the tea in a glass doesn't taste the same in a cup or a mug, you're behaving illogically. You're **PREJUDICED** to certain forms.

My own JEWISH mother used to tell me to put a sweater on because she was cold. I'm not going to put up with that nonsense from anyone anymore. I've grown up, and my mother is dead. Don't try to channel her. Now I'm the queen. I'm no longer her little princess. I'll put a sweater on when *I'm* cold, not *you*.

That said, I'll wear a mask at all times in public during a pandemic and maintain social distancing because the scientific community mandates that I do. I may be emotionally bent out of shape by my mother when it comes to wearing a sweater, but I'm not an idiot when

it comes to a mask. I can separate my thoughts from my feelings. I can be logical {head} and rational {heart} at the same time. **HYPER**-religious people can't.

Our inner world can be explored in two ways: (1) literally through the study of biology and physiology and (2) figuratively through the study of spirituality. If you confuse these two forms of inner study, you may die or have to suffer the loss of someone you loved.

The material world is a loving world if you associate your material possessions with love. It's not the gift you receive that counts, but the giver of the gift who you remember when you enjoy the gift. If you collect givers in your life because you're obsessed with receiving gifts, you're missing the point in being a receiver.

Gay men know this because the receiver {bottom} isn't interested in the literal gift {semen} of the giver. And the giver {top} isn't interested in giving his gift, either. Both of them are interested in the process and the delightful reward in achieving orgasm, not the exchange of semen. If you gave and received in the spirit we do, you'd learn a lot more about the spirit of giving and receiving.

If you **REJECT** the love of money, you'll learn a lot more about the nature of love. And by extension, if you learn about the opportunity money brings to grow your love, you'll put a lot less attention on the length of your penis in erection and a lot more attention on the joy of giving of yourself in figurative ways.

JESUS was a single man who surrounded HIMSELF with other single men. HE may well have been gay. If you read HIS WORDS in THE NEW TESTAMENT with that in mind, you'll glean a lot more from HIS lifestyle. HE sacrificed HIMSELF to redeem the world of **THE SIN** of self-ignorance. HE was probably a 5'2" tall JEW with brown eyes, brown hair and brown skin. If you imagine HIM as a 6'4" tall, blue-eyed, blond haired, white skinned, Scandinavian, you should admit to yourself that you've confused form and function.

It isn't necessary to detach yourself from the pursuit of money or love. You should, paradoxically, detach yourself from the *love* of money and attach to the love inherent in the giving and receiving of money. And this, sadly, Americans haven't explained very well to themselves, let alone, the world. Americans are very generous monetarily, but I found many of them meanspirited in bed. You'd think their semen were worth its weight in gold. Ultimately, that's what ruins their relationship to men and money.

When you're greedy for money, you're focused on the material world. But when you're greedy for self-realization, your greed is engaged in the pursuit of self-love. Therefore, there's bad greed {external} and a good greed {internal}. And what's happening in bed is a reflection of what's happening on the border between your two worlds.

Many Americans are materialists for the sheer greed of possessing and collecting things. They model the worst attributes of the paths of JUDAISM and CHRISTIANITY. They demonstrate what not to do when taking two paths up the mountain without any of the others. They drain the spirituality out of every 'thing' in an attempt to have it and literally hold onto it forever.

But America is also the country that affords the individual the opportunity of combining the best in JUDAISM and CHRISTIANITY, the wisdom in God's head and the love in HIS heart. And in that sense, the JUDEO-CHRISTIAN world offers the rest of the world the opportunity for physical comfort for the sake of spiritual advancement. And this opens the imagination of every citizen of the world to the Self-realization inherent in Hinduism.

## Arjuna

Arjuna is the great disciple of Lord Krishna in The Bhagavad Gita. Krishna is the embodiment of Brahma, The Supreme Formless Godhead. You could call yourself a man like Arjuna even if you're a woman because that association with Arjuna would be a simile. A simile is a comparison of two things using the words 'like' or 'as.' A simile isn't the truth. A simile is a tool for discovering the truth.

Life is like a school. Krishna is like the name for The Teacher {God} you're familiar with, and you're like Arjuna who has questions for our Teacher. In that sense, The Bhagavad Gita is like a recording of a conversation of a student with our Teacher in front of the class for the edification of us all, not just Hindus.

But you're both like Arjuna, and not like him. You're probably blind when it comes to devotion to Krishna, even though you have eyes and are probably reading these words on your own. You're probably miserly when it comes to devotion to Krishna, even though you can be generous in material matters, even if you don't have a lot of money. So how is it possible that you can be blind and still see, and be miserly and still generous?

This is a paradox. This is something that seemingly contradicts itself unless you think like an infant playing hide-and-go-seek. But people are so sophisticated thanks to the experiences they gleaned from journeying through childhood, adolescence, young adulthood, middle age and old age – that they've forgotten how to think like an infant.

We can all agree that some people behave in infantile manners; others childishly; and some in ways that are juvenile. But we don't see evidence for that in ourselves. We have an ego that assumes we know better than others. And we have no problem in maintaining that ego because, if we didn't, we'd have to face guilt at being who we are how we are. Our tutors taught us to avoid this dilemma by modeling for us an attitude of not wanting to know any more about guilt than absolutely necessary.

Anyone can see that **TRUMP** is nothing more than an infant with enormous access to **POWER**. Only another infant would think otherwise. You can be a fully grown adult and still an infant. He's the proof that **REPUBLICANS** who voted for him are infants who can only be taught using the game of hide-and-go-seek.

Bibi Netanyahu is also an infant. **ISRAEL** is like a nursery school where most of the people are like infants who cry easily if they're upset and only laugh if you play hide-and-go-seek with them.

And of course, **VLADIMIR PUTIN** is an infant, as well. But if you look at **RUSSIAN** history, it seems that the **RUSSIANS** only elect big babies to power. Although there are numerous examples of infantile behavior everywhere on Earth, the **RUSSIANS** must be the most infantile, **DICTATORIAL**-loving people on the planet. How will they get themselves out of the cul-de-sac they're in without more faith in themselves before God?

Sadly, an infant doesn't know how young he is because he has no sense of how much older others are. Unlike infants, children have achieved a sense of experience with age. And adolescents have conquered their age entirely with the bravura of thinking they know it all, despite their lack of adult experiences. Only adults know the difference between infants, children and adolescents. Only adults deal with each differently.

Our first tutors of life {parents and teachers} inadvertently taught us some things about life that were wrong. But becoming aware of *our* guilt is more important than pointing out their folly to them.

Guilt is the essence of all religions and philosophies because we can't correct our mistakes if we don't feel any motivation to even acknowledge them. That inner motivation is called: guilt. With it, we have what we need to go from knowledge of the external world to all the attributes of God we find within us. With guilt, we can redeem ourselves of our **SINS**, so we can lead a happy life with all others.

But most people are stubborn and contrary when it comes to facing their guilt. They don't want to admit they did anything wrong because their ego is like a wall that keeps guilt out. Misfortune creates cracks in that wall through which some guilt may seep in. But patches made of plaster {reasons} on the inside are intended to keep them dry and comfortable despite any signs of leakage. Therefore, people require external "motivations" to question whether they've done anything that needs to be done differently.

Nothing bad happens to anyone that God doesn't allow to happen. If you want to improve your luck, you're going to have to open yourself up to the possibility that you have more to feel guilty about than you may have considered up until now. You may have to admit that you know less about yourself than you think you know.

You might conclude that I'm blaming the victim. I'm not. I'm actually blaming the inner perpetrator who denies that he's created a victim. I'm speaking directly to your inner victim who's been repressed by your inner perpetrator who's covered his self-**AGGRESSION** with a false aura of victimhood.

You saw that in **TRUMP'S ADMINISTRATION**. They could only blame the Democrats. They could never see themselves as perpetrators of crimes against anyone. And I believe they really believed **THE LIES** they told *us* because they believed them, *themselves*.

The most vile and violent of perpetrators are spiritually infantile. They love to prey on the childish who are spoiled. And the childish love to prey on the juvenile who are naïve, despite the fact that the juvenile think they know it all. This explains why the infantile are **ANTI**-intellectual, **ANTI**-expert and **ANTI**-science. This explains why they're opposed to science and facts on "principle." This explains why they back up their "principles" with *their* scripture alone.

You'll perceive this conclusion as true if you've gleaned enough wisdom to know that you can't change anyone other than yourself. You can't grow up for anyone other than you. Everyone is the way s/he is with good reason. And every one of us exemplifies juvenile, childish and infantile characteristics because we've all been young and have brought some of those unfinished issues with us on our journey through life.

You can only transform your *feelings* about the way "they" {other people} are. That transformation of feeling will affect the way you behave toward them. Then, with that transformation expressed in the outer world, you'll transcend yourself in your inner world, which will help you evolve even further. In this way, each day will become a new opportunity of self-discovery.

In other words, you can use self-psychoanalysis to understand the infantile, childish and juvenile sides of yourself. And in doing so, you'll raise your esteem of yourself, thereby making it possible for you to revisit your scripture from a fresh, new point of view. In doing so, you'll be able to embrace all scriptures, not just the one you were submerged in as a child by your family and community.

This process can happen in both your worlds simultaneously. Therefore, you may experience curious anomalies of synchro-mysticism while reading this book that can't

easily be explained. These are correlations between your two worlds that will prove to you personally that God can be, and is, in two places at once: around you and within you.

Without WISDOM, this process would occur only on unconscious levels of reality. With it, LOVE, Redemption and the importance of Detachment and reattachment will begin to take on new meaning in your life. With more evidence about how you operate, you can conquer your wants and desires with new solutions that were unseen and, therefore, unavailable to you before.

Granted, with love you can pursue the path of goodness. But life isn't only sweet. Life is also bitter {disappointing}. And if you don't acknowledge that this world is bittersweet for everyone, you're going to leave here deeply confused about what your participation in this world was all for.

If you don't acknowledge the navel in every person you meet, you're forgetting that that person had a mother. That person is like a fruit that's been detached from a tree. If you treat that person like a stick of wood instead of a human being, you're going to experience misfortune. The God within you and the God around you are going to cause an accident to occur between your vehicle {body} and the forces that affect your two worlds. And no one can predict what that accident will be or when it may occur. That's the kind of "accident" that happens when your Karma and someone else's Karma collide.

If you want to avoid accidents and incidents in life, you're going to want to think like an infant before you progress to thinking like a child. You're going to want to learn to play with yourself as though you were your own baby. Just popping out babies one after another is not an answer for a modern person who lives in a day-and-age when overpopulation is the number one crime of humanity. So stop literally making babies to play with and start figuratively playing with the baby inside you.

An infant will naturally play hide-and-go-seek. All you have to do is cover your face, change your facial gesture and then remove your hands to reveal to the baby that there's been a change that s/he didn't see coming.

A baby has to be able to see all the evidence *not* to be surprised and perplexed by the outcome. THE HEBREW TESTAMENT is filled with changes the ancient JEWS couldn't see coming, such as the parting of the Red Sea. They called those changes: miracles. Miracles were God playing hide-and-go-seek with the ancient JEWS who were His first spiritual babies. The CHILDREN OF ISRAEL weren't yet *children* in the spiritual sense of THE WORD. They were God's infants, His firstborn disciples under His first name. And not understanding that is the cause of a great deal of **THE ANTI-SEMITISM** that has made the JEWS some of the world's most bitter {disappointed} people on the planet.

With a child, the game of hide-and-go-seek is more sophisticated. You show a child a house with a tree growing behind a fence in the backyard, with the tree partially revealed above the fence and the roofline of the house. And then you ask the child what's closer to him, the house or the tree.

The child will be able to give you the right answer. {The house is closer to him than the tree.} But if you ask a child how he knows the right answer, he can't tell you. And when you tell the child the secret to perspective {you can see all of the front of the house, but only some of the front of the tree}, the child begins to laugh like an infant again. The knowledge of perspective is the secret every child has discovered, but not revealed to himself.

You know there's perspective to everything you look at in life. You can see there are some things that stand out in the foreground and other things that are partially hidden in the background. This perspective isn't only useful in art. It's useful as a tool in creating priorities of importance. This is the secret to why some people are prepared when disaster hits and others are taken by surprise.

With juveniles, playing hide-and-go-seek is more sophisticated than even that. A juvenile only wants to look for talking serpents {penises} and worms {clitorises}. And Hindu Temples were constructed with that knowledge about juveniles in mind. And so Vedic priests wisely had men and women engraved in various poses of sexual pleasure uniting penises with vaginas to attract the spiritually juvenile to their Temples to seek Krishna-consciousness.

These priests knew that in order to attract people to function, they'd first have to advertise the pleasure of form that eventually leads to the pleasure of function. So they engaged the people's wants with their desire to know The One God who created us all. And when a Hindu disciple today learns that about his own form and function, he laughs out loud like a child again.

Now you may think using sex to sell people on God is awful. You may have a puritanical side of you that thinks it's just fine to sell Caterpillar tractors by displaying buxom blonds in tight T-shirts seated in the driver's seat. Or you may believe that the secret to international trade is a penis that's been stimulated with a wad of money to figuratively achieve an erection. But unless you know how to move from East to West within yourself, you're just moving up and down, as you know so well how to do when alone masturbating.

If you think you're far too grown up to seek out Krishna using your genitals; if you think you're far too grown up to use THE WORDS of JESUS behind THE WORDS of ADONAI in order to achieve moral perspective – you're still playing the game of hide-and-go-seek with God.

And this is because you're like a JEW, like a CHRISTIAN and like a Hindu. You're still moving North/South without knowing how to go East/West. Your head is like a JEW'S HEAD. Your heart is like a CHRISTIAN'S HEART. Your navel is like a Hindu's Navel. But if this is true about you, then your beliefs may still be coming from your *conscience*, not yet from your soul.

Muslims were given the last name of God to teach us how to pursue a Muslim Soul, not just a conscience. Does it look like "JEWS," "CHRISTIANS," "Muslim" and "Hindus" are soulful people? You decide based on your experiences. I've already made up my mind.

I'm not going to try to convince you that gay people are more soulful than anyone else on the planet. I'm not *like* a JEW. I *am* a JEW. And when God separated the JEWISH people from the indigenists about 3,400 years ago, the biggest difference between us and them was that the indigenists used sex in their temples to approach God. We didn't.

The indigenists lived in the valley before there was an inner mountain of faith. In every place on Earth, there were local gods. Indigenists used the materials they found in nature (rock, wood, metal, etc.) to describe their relationship to their particular interpretation of a god. And they used the sensation of orgasm to reach for rapture with their local god.

But it wasn't the idol they made that was their god. It was the work in creating that idol that was a sign of the existence of God. That WORK {AVODA/Yajna} is universal.

God is more like a verb than a noun. He's more like a function than a form. And this is why it doesn't matter what name you use to describe Him. It doesn't matter whether He's

given you His first name {JEWISH}, middle name {CHRISTIAN} last name {Islamic} or 33 million names for Him {Hindu}. What matters are the actions you take to draw His attributes out of your inner world into the world we share. Only in this way will we achieve peace on Earth.

My ancestors went out of their way to separate themselves from the talking serpent in their TREE. The JEWS didn't detach themselves from the serpent with scripture. We detached the hood of the snake from the head of the snake as a sign of the importance of detachment. We practiced circumcision because God told us to. {We signed on the bottom line with our penis, not just with our navel. We made a deal with God that has lasted to this day.} JEWISH males still practice this form of detachment from their foreskin because it reminds us through our traditions that everyone's wants are like fire. And when you play with fire, you can get burned if you don't know what you're doing.

But let's get back to the game of hide-and-go-seek. I'd like to flesh out the sketch I drew for you so that it looks even more realistic.

In THE JEWISH CREATION STORY, God told Adam to enjoy all the fruits of THE TREES in the garden {EDEN} He created for him – with the exception of one TREE, THE TREE of knowledge of good and **EVIL**. That He told him not to eat from.

Now I don't have to tell you that if I tell you not to do something, the game of *hide* has started. And if I hide something in plain sight, then you don't even have to *seek* what's hidden, because it will be right there in front of you the whole time.

But that doesn't mean that the *game* has started. The game doesn't start until you decide it starts. You don't have to seek anything until you think something has been hidden from you, and you decide you want to go and look for it.

And in that sense, the game isn't on until you decide it's on. There isn't anything to look for in life until you decide God has hidden something from you, and you want to know what that something is.

In Hinduism, there's no game being played between Krishna and Arjuna. He hasn't hidden anything from him. Every question Arjuna asks, Krishna answers. And in that sense, God isn't playing with any of us. If we seek, we find. You're like a god who's been given the opportunity to play hide-and-go-seek with God. If you're not interested, don't play. Who would that affect, but you?

THE REPUBLICANS are "CHRISTIANS" in name only. They don't want to play hide-and-go-seek with God. They've all agreed that He has three names, and three names only. And they're not interested in seeking any more names than that. The fact that the JEWS are associated with one of "their" three names they think is unfortunate. They think the JEWS will, sooner or later, have to go. If **HITLER** didn't finish the job with the JEWS, they think JESUS someday will.

In JUDAISM, what JEWS should seek shouldn't only be knowledge, but wisdom. JEWS shouldn't be so banal as to seek only knowledge of the world around us, especially just for material gain. Because JEWS are well known for seeking a good education in addition to knowing how to make a good living, good JEWS play hide-and-go-seek with God. Good JEWS seek knowledge of good and **EVIL** in the pursuit of wisdom. Good JEWS seek to better the external world for the sake of bettering everyone's inner world.

The fruits of a TREE of life are infants. But the fruits of good and **EVIL** on a TREE of knowledge aren't infants. The fruits of moral knowledge is wisdom. You don't have to

make babies to seek wisdom. I'm a gay-JEW without any children. And I obviously know a thing or two about life.

Change of perspective: We'd all agree that fire is good. Fire illuminates us in the dark, which is good. Fire warms us when we're cold, which is good. Fire forges metals we can use to make tools, and that's good.

But fire can burn, and that's a feeling that's very bad. In the negative sense, fire burns like physical pain burns, and fire burns like emotional suffering burns.

So the knowledge of good and **EVIL** that leads to wisdom is a lot like fire. From the same unusual form {fruit} comes two very opposite functions: good and **EVIL**. From the same form {fire} come two very opposite functions: illumination and burn. And that's interesting in and of itself if you're someone who considers yourself a seeker.

We all ask ourselves, "What's good?" and "What's **EVIL**?" And we all come up with answers from our experiences we share with others who agree with us. But we often end up fighting with people who disagree with us over moral matters. This is the nature of tribes and subtribes.

But what makes the good desirable? And what makes **EVIL** undesirable?

If you ask the question like that, you're asking about something that isn't as obvious. You're asking about something that's hidden; something you might have to look for. And then the game of hide-and-go-seek is on.

The answer to that question is simple, although the answer is hidden in plain sight. All that's good leads to love. And all that's **EVIL** leads to pain of the body and suffering.

I don't like to have to play hide-and-go-seek with people. I don't like to play games with people because I don't want to treat people like infants, and I don't like them treating me that way, either.

I'm like Arjuna. I like to ask questions. And I prefer to be given direct answers that are easy for me to understand, given all the bad experiences I've been through that have left me cynical, distrusting and skeptical of answers that are hidden, obtuse, insincere or unkind.

I don't think anyone really wants to be treated like an infant. I don't think anyone really wants to be treated like a child. I don't think anyone really wants to be treated as though s/he were juvenile. Every x and y wants the secret to z. The stem of every fruit paradoxically wants to be reconnected to THE TREE it came from.

If man is a combination of his mother {z} and his father {y}. then  $z + y = 1$ . But the matter is complicated by the fact that the men of science have erroneously told us that a woman is the product of an x from her father and an x from her mother. That's not a helpful way of looking at genetics spiritually. Those x genes aren't identical. A woman is a combination of genes from her father {x<sup>1</sup>} and her mother {x<sup>2</sup>}. The genes she gets from each of them are different because they came from a different form and represent a different function. Therefore, a woman has a different form and function from a man. Therefore, we should note that symbolically by using the letter z to describe the form and function of those genes that come from our mother:

$$\begin{aligned}y + z &= 1 \\ \text{and} \\ x + z &= 1\end{aligned}$$

But:

$y + z \neq x + z$  A man is not equal to a woman.

$y + z \pm x + z$  A man is equivalent to a woman.

Once men and women understand that, they'll feel a lot better about treating one another fairly. They won't insist that women should be paid less or only allowed to do lesser paying jobs. If a man can be a president or prime minister, a woman can, too. And if a woman can be a prime minister, why can't she be a religious MINISTER? She should even be able to be a RABBI, PRIEST, PASTOR, PARSON, Cleric, Imam or Swami. I see no reason why a CATHOLIC woman couldn't even be a POPE.

And if a man can determine what he wants to do with his body, a woman should be able to do so, too. But if a man has created a life within a woman, the two of them should have determined before doing so who that new life belongs to, him or her or both of them. If they haven't made that decision together, the matter is in question. It becomes a struggle with God over the 6<sup>th</sup> COMMANDMENT, THOU SHALL NOT KILL.

Let's leave the government out of that question as much as possible. The government has a bad track record when it comes to race, gender equivalency, marriage equality and the ownership of new life. Let's try to solve this problem individually in the sight of The Lord. If the couple are married, the fetus belongs to them. If not, by default, it belongs to her since it lies inside her, not him.

If a woman wishes to end an unwanted pregnancy, she should not be forced not to do so by the government. That's an issue of **KILLING** that she should have to deal with directly with God, just as I had to deal with having broken the 6<sup>th</sup> COMMANDMENT in having tried to **KILL** myself. The government didn't put me in jail for attempting my own **MURDER**. Some forms of **KILLING** should be dealt with internally. Other forms should be dealt with externally.

If you're interested in knowing what the fruits of good and **EVIL** taste like, I can tell you. They taste like morality. And that which tastes good and that which tastes bad both taste like fire. Fire can be either illuminating or painful.

Men  $\{z + y\}$  are different, but not any more special, than women  $\{z + x\}$ . Most men have externalized the pursuit of  $z$  through physical attraction to women. But some men have externalized the pursuit of  $z$  through a physical attraction to other men. And there even are some people who're more attracted to solving for  $z$  in unique, personal ways that aren't explored through sex at all.

I know what I've got  $\{y\}$  and what I'm looking for  $\{z\}$  that's in plain sight. But that doesn't mean that's going to be of any help to you. This world is filled with people who're constantly telling one another what's good and **EVIL**, right and **WRONG** and better and **WORSE**. They're telling others that they've found the answer to what's been hidden in plain sight. Despite the fact that nothing has been literally hidden from anyone, people are seeking something that goes by many names. I like to describe this as: morality based on a universal truths.

People have, over thousands of years, come to associate *morality* with *immortality*. And there isn't an atheist on Earth who's going to be able to swim against that stream. So learn what you can from people who can talk about morality with experience and not just by quoting one of God's six scriptures or by pointing to observations about the original path of indigenism we all came from.

JEWS call the secret to the search for morality using universal truths: WISDOM. CHRISTIANS call it: LOVE. Muslims call it: Redemption. The question this book is going to answer is what Hindus call this something that hasn't been hidden; is in plain sight; was created by One God whose name is sometimes known as Krishna; and can be accessed by anyone who knows God by all 33 million of His names.

Arjuna is the great disciple of Krishna in The Bhagavad Gita. You could call yourself a man like Arjuna {z} even if you're a woman {z}. You have tools to discover your truth even if you're blind to the truth in some ways and can see it in some others. You have tools even if you're miserly in some ways and generous in others.

Like Arjuna, you were created with two worlds, just as every other human being on the planet; a world within, in which you may not have a great vision and in which you may not be as generous as you'd like to be to yourself.

The material world was created by the aspect/avatar of Vishnu called: Krishna. Just as CHRISTIANITY claims that there are three aspects of GOD {THE FATHER, THE SON and The Holy Spirit}, Hinduism claims that the material world was created by Vishnu. And one of the avatars of Vishnu is named: Krishna. Krishna is the embodiment of Brahma {eternal function}.

Krishna is another name for Y.H.V.H.; God, THE FATHER and Allah. JESUS is the name for the CHRISTIAN avatar in human form who revealed the inner aspect of God called: love.

When I call JESUS an avatar, you may laugh as though looking up at a blue sky, or you may frown as though a cloud had just passed in front of the sun. THE SON of THE FATHER is a concept that can reveal or conceal the sun when we speak about inner weather.

To come to know yourself, you must endure frustration and doubt. You can't go up in an airplane without sometimes going through clouds. The more you seek enlightenment, the more you'll discover that your inner weather is no different than the weather report you pay attention to on the ground. Everyone's inner weather changes.

And just as the weather given on the daily news is the result of moisture or lack thereof in the air, your inner weather is the result of self-love, or lack thereof within you. These changes in climatic conditions within are normal. Would you like to live on a planet that had no weather? Would you like to live with yourself without self-love? There are oceans of emotions within you, just as there are oceans wrapped around the globe.

Without poetry, you're spiritually lost. God is a Poet. And if you're prosaic, you're going to have problems understanding God's creation. Those who aren't poetic rely on RABBIS, PRIESTS, PASTORS, PARSONS, MINISTERS, Clerics, Imams or Swamis to tell them what scripture means. Those who are poetically inclined like to explore the poetic nature of reality on their own.

Those who are prosaic like to figuratively kiss the feet of those they look up to who have religious power. Those who are poetically inclined are interested in stretching themselves in an effort to kiss their own feet. And for a poet, when all else fails, he bends a knee. That makes his own foot more accessible to his lips.

A seeker of Krishna must, first and foremost, be a seeker of the self. If you don't know yourself, how will you come to know anyone else, including Krishna? Self-realization is the key. The journey lies within because you must *come out*, just as gay men have come out: with honesty, sincerity and authenticity as your goal. A gay man comes out of the closet, but you ought to come out of the world to seek the truth in your other {inner} world.

This is why San Francisco is the spiritual center of the universe when it comes to function, while JERUSALEM, ROME and Mecca are religious centers when it comes to form.

In a sense, straight people must go *in*, while gay people must come *out*. Straights must embrace the world the gays come out of, and gays must embrace the world straights are leaving behind.

And that's scary for everyone. Some people are afraid of leaving the world we share and giving more power over to gays. And some people are afraid of going in to a dark world within that's very difficult to describe unless you have spiritual tools at your disposal.

As a JEW, I'm a member of THE TRIBE that's most well-known for embracing the material world we all need to learn to share. But as a gay man, I've come out of an inner world into a hostile, external world. Therefore, I'm the poster child of the traveler who's taken a road I travel alone with others. You're going to have to find your own way to embrace this paradox. I'm familiar with both my worlds and now travel freely between the two. But that won't help you. You're on your own.

The "JEWS" are infamous for being miserly. The "CHRISTIANS" are infamous for being blind. The former seeks what he most wants {wisdom}. The latter seeks what he most needs {love}. They're both trying to give others what they most want for themselves. But no one can give that which he hasn't received from *himself*.

The two have created a JUDEO-CHRISTIAN world based on international trade {capitalism} in which everyone suffers the miserliness of **FOOLS** and **THE BLINDNESS** of **THE HATEFUL**.

Is it any wonder The "Muslims" are caught in the middle, crying out for ISRAEL to be given to them, when what they most want and need is spiritual grounding? Is it any wonder India had to be CHRISTIANIZED by the English for JUDAISM to slip in the back door of Hinduism and the philosophies of Southeast Asia?

## Beggars

They say that India is full of beggars. And I believe it. I see no reason for anyone to lie about something like that. But the Western world is chock full of beggars of another kind.

You must come to know your body and serve the needs of your body just as the man who owns an automobile must learn to drive and maintain his vehicle in good running order. If the owner of a car doesn't know how to drive safely or maintain his vehicle, he's going to hurt people and find himself in awkward circumstances in which he'll need to depend on the kindness of strangers. And no one in his right mind wants to be humiliated by either of those outcomes if he can help it.


India is full of beggars who want money. America is full of beggars who want answers. Both are in need of something the other has. And neither of them knows how to help himself, let alone the other.


The human body is a metaphor. It encapsulates the forces within us that we must learn to drive as though we were seated behind the wheel of a car. Our thoughts are in the driver's seat, but our wants, feelings and beliefs are passengers coming along for the ride. If you cross yourself, as do CHRISTIANS, by putting your hand on your head {thoughts}; lower abdomen {hungers} left nipple {heart} and right nipple {soul}, you'll be able to remember the four forces inside even if you don't believe in JESUS.

Everyone is a homeless beggar because everyone was born into this world, and everyone is going to leave it. No one is going to make his home here forever. Even JESUS died, even though they say HE came back for a short visit. But even this one JEW who influenced the world more than any other person on the planet isn't literally here anymore. If you wish to seek JESUS, you're on a hide-and-go-seek game that a third of the world is playing, while two-thirds is not.

When it comes to perspective, the CHRISTIANS built their home above JUDAISM. Our ceiling is their floor, like branches of a tree that grow above others. As great as the fruits of the CHRISTIAN branches are, and as much as they've blessed the world with science, technology and the arts, the purpose of CHRIST'S love was to teach them the perspective of the child.

The love JESUS advocated for HIS FATHER {Y.H.V.H.} isn't enough for us. Yet, what would any of us accomplish without love? After 2,000 years of CHRISTIAN influence, the world is materially quite advanced, thanks, mostly, to CHRISTIAN ingenuity and logistics. But we're sadly falling behind when it comes to seeking what JESUS asked HIS followers to seek: love, not money.

The outcome of the blessings from JESUS, a JEWISH RABBI who was a TREE nailed to a tree by the Romans, tells the story of a JEWISH metaphor combined with a new form of figurative speech called: symbolism. What CHRISTIANITY has added to the world is wisdom of the heart. This is their sign for love: T. This sign is different from the sign of the universal child:  This is why I describe CHRISTIAN doctrine in ALL CAPS, separate from JEWISH doctrine.

The game of hide-and-go-seek must include other attributes of God besides the sign of the universal child given by God to the JEWS  and the sign of love {T} personified by JESUS. The other major, world faiths and philosophies claim there are other things hidden in plain sight, such as Om, which refers to Atman {soul, self within} and Brahman

{ultimate reality, entirety of the universe, truth, divine, supreme spirit, cosmic principles and knowledge}. Here is the Hindu sign of Om: ॐ

In that sense, we're all beggars who need one another more than we need money. We're all homeless people who wake up each morning in a different abode {body} on a spiritual journey. We all converse with our Creator at night in our dreams. We all wake up in the morning figuratively in a new house {body} even if it's only one door down from where we lived the day before. And we all figuratively make our way through life in this way going from house {body} to house {body}. You can see the truth in this statement over time. People's houses {body} change.

When you're old and you look at your abode {body} in the morning in the mirror, it's shocking. You never expect to wake up looking as you do. You may suddenly see your mother and father on your face, something you never saw when you were young. Or you may see what looks like a total stranger.

The game has been rigged by God. We don't have all that we need because God gave some of what we need to others, and we can't **STEAL** it from them without relinquishing our self-respect. We have to learn to find ways to share the gifts we've earned in our inner world to make the world around us work better for everyone.

But we're all running out of time to do so. The outer world is collapsing under the weight of overpopulation, pollution, global warming, pandemics and, God only knows, whatever else each of us has to deal with that's hidden in plain sight in our soul.

That said, I can't walk away from the topic of symbols without mentioning the swastika, the Eastern symbol of good luck that means 'conducive to wellbeing':卐 This is an Indian symbol that's used in Hinduism, Buddhism and Jainism, made up of lines bent in two places that produce outcomes that go in four directions: North, East, South and West. It's not difficult to imagine these four directions as symbolizing the consequences of unifying the four forces within every human being: thoughts, feelings, wants/desires and beliefs.

The bends in each of these two lines stand for accomplishments that take each of us up and down spiritual stairs that go in both directions.

In the 1930's **THE NAZIS** appropriated a right tilting swastika that points to the Northeast, Southeast, Southwest and Northwest as their emblem of the Aryan race:



Although **THE NAZIS** were **PROTESTANTS** and **CATHOLICS** who had no affiliations to Indian religions and philosophies, they misappropriated this symbol to express their racial **SUPERIORITY**, **ANTI-SEMITISM** and **HOMOPHOBIA**. And although **THE THIRD REICH** has been decimated, the concept of **LEVITICAN "CHRISTIAN" SUPERIORITY** and racial **SUPERIORITY** has not.

Today, **ISRAELIS** are sometimes called **NAZIS** in the political sphere, implying that their lack of success in achieving peace with their Muslim neighbors signifies that **JEWS** consider themselves **SUPERIOR** to all others, just as **THE NAZIS** did. This is a **LIE** perpetrated by **THIEVES**. What you get when you go up and down stairs that are tilted is a whole lot of hanging on, that will account for nothing in the end.

## Loss

Of the four inner forces I've described {thoughts, wants, feelings and beliefs}, thinking is the most crucial. It corresponds to sitting in the driver's seat. Your feelings figuratively sit by your side in the passenger seat. Directly behind you, the driver, are your beliefs where they can tap you on the shoulder, reminding you where you should be going. And your hungers sit behind your feelings where you had best watch out because the two of them are known to **CONSPIRE** with one another to get you to go the way of your senses and feelings. (The best way to look at what's going on behind your back is by using your rearview mirror {memory} to view all that you wanted in the past that you felt you just *had* to have.)

Where you're going in the vehicle {body} you've been given largely depends on what you think. Your thoughts are always in the driver's seat, even if there are squabbles going on with the other voices inside you. In addition to what's going on inside, you also have to keep your eye on the road for what may be happening up ahead.

Psychology is the science that tries to explain how to drive a human vehicle responsibly, given that there are other voices that are also on board on your journey with you. Psychology should be open to all faiths and philosophies, and all faiths and philosophies should be open to psychology. That's what modern people advocate for, and that's what everyone should learn to do.

If you're opposed to psychology, you're opposed to one of the major fields of science. Only those who are **DOGMATIC** in their faith or philosophy keep themselves from accessing more truth about their inner reality as a function of their psychological wellbeing. And that, obviously, interferes with their driving skills and where they end up when they arrive at their destination: death.

Poor driving skills is the figurative reason for some people refusing to wear a mask. It's not that they don't use science and the gifts of technology and psychology in other areas of their life. It's just that the guy in the back seat directly behind the driver {true believer} may refuse to allow the driver to explore any other road than the one they're on. If the driver has been instructed to go straight ahead and in a northerly direction on that one road at all times, then going in any other direction goes against everything the voice in the back seat right behind the driver believes in. S/he **DOGMATICALLY** goes only where s/he's been told to go: North. S/he thinks North is White; therefore North is right.

Being a good driver doesn't mean you aren't going to get into fender-benders from time to time. Being a good driver doesn't mean you aren't going to accidentally **KILL** people if you're distracted by the squabbles of the passengers you've got in your car with you. Life is harder than it looks because people are always looking out, but they're not always looking at what's going on within.

When you do look inside, you learn to associate grief with loss. People don't want to be losers. They want to be winners. But they know that when they have losses, those losses are connected to the feeling called: grief. Grief is the feeling of extreme sorrow caused by how little they knew before their losses overwhelmed them.

The **NAZIS** may have appropriated the symbol of the Eastern symbol for good luck {swastika}, but they twisted the symbol as well as their own luck. Their empire was supposed to last a thousand years, but it lasted only twelve. Popularizing a symbol and

living up to the secret in plain sight that that symbol represents are two very different outcomes.

The person in the ‘death seat’ is the passenger in the front seat next to the driver. This corresponds to the voice of your feelings. Your feelings aren’t going to interrupt the conversation your beliefs are having with your thoughts until your hungers are so disruptive to your feelings that they cause a fight to break out amongst all of you in your car.

This becomes a serious problem that the science of psychology has had to seek help using the science of chemistry by producing inner peace with pills. What alcohol did in the past, modern human beings now do with pharmacology. I know. I was on psychiatric medication for 25 years to keep the voices inside me from fighting so badly among themselves that they wanted to crash my car. (In my second **SUICIDE** attempt I literally drove my car over a cliff to figuratively shut up the voices inside me once and for all.)

*Outer* losses are often the outcome of *inner* turmoil. Loss can be costly and even painful. People who lose out in life usually worry about the financial cost in being a loser. But there can be a severe, emotional association that’s associated with loss. Losing isn’t cheap. It’s often costly, even painful.

The people who refuse to wear masks during this pandemic are mainly the young, **EXTREMIST** “CHRISTIANS” and ORTHODOX “JEWS.” The nations that model life in the modern JUDEO-CHRISTIAN world are having the most difficulty convincing some of their citizens that everyone needs to wear a mask and maintain social distancing at all times in public. Asian countries aren’t suffering these challenges nearly as severely.

What angers me most about this situation is that those in the medical profession and essential workers don’t go on strike to protect themselves. Their self-sacrificing nature is beyond admirable. How long can you expect godly people to serve **THE IRRESPONSIBLE** and **FOOLISH**? We’ve already seen teachers lose patience this new, school year. They’ve asked and answered the question of sacrificing their life to teach children, teenagers and young adults who are so irresponsible that they won’t wear masks at all times in public.

There’s no way to avoid loss entirely in life or the grief that goes with it. Loss is a learning experience that has intellectual, emotional and external consequences. But over time, with many losses, people come to realize that loss has spiritual consequences as well.

You might experience your losses and grief as a guilt that’s figuratively weighing you down. You might feel some embarrassment before yourself, shame before others and humiliation before God for the grief your losses are causing you.

Of course, those who grieve the loudest about their losses are those who are financially inkombered, not usually those who grieve over the death of a loved one. As the number of deaths rise to over 240,000 in the U.S., it’s become apparent that the only way to get the voice of Americans to be heard is at the ballot box. Democracy has been taken on a **SUICIDAL** path by THE REPUBLICANS that the world hasn’t witnessed since **ADOLPH HITLER** made his pact with other **DICTATORS** to take over the world.

The way to avoid grief lies in acquiring the wisdom needed to stay poised while in the driver’s seat without being unduly influenced by the passengers inside or the other cars {people} on the roads around you. When you make a mistake; when you lose; when you grieve a loss; when you learn from a mistake and promise yourself never to do *that* again – you become wiser than you were before.

But just agreeing with me isn't going to change a thing for you. You're going to have to experience loss to relive this truth many times before you'll be able to anticipate this spiritual process consciously and behave better in the future. You're going to have to decide for yourself how much you're willing to sacrifice so that REPUBLICANS can't continue to have it their way.

The need for repetition is related to the fact that you can't change much in life by doing things once. You *can* change some things. But you *can't* change most people significantly.

You can't even easily change your own mind. You can only transform your heart and transcend your present beliefs.

Your mind has the ability to go back to what it knew in the past. It can look in the rearview mirror. You can think about what you used to think, even if you feel differently and believe otherwise now.

But only your heart and soul can cajole your head into going a different way by convincing you to take new actions based on more informed wants and desires.

The JEW {thinker} in you will always be in the driver's seat. The CHRISTIAN in you {feeler} will always be in the passenger seat. The Muslim {believer} in you will always be in back seat behind the driver. But the one sitting behind the passenger in the front seat {genitals} speaks to what you want, and s/he's ready to beguile your heart into wanting what's in its best interest.

If God hadn't created the Hindu hitchhiker for you to invite onboard, how could you ever achieve the detachment you need to see your inner forces as they truly are.

To avoid losses, you're going to have to be very vigilant. You're going to have to teach the JEW in you to be wise; the CHRISTIAN in you to be loving; the Muslim in you to be devoted; and the Hindu hitchhiker seated between your beliefs and wants to detach from all of them. And all of you are going to have to keep your eyes peeled on the road up ahead.

The initiation of loss as an extremely deep and complex allegory is described in TORAH in the first story: THE CREATION OF MAN. After they stole fruit from God and caused Him to experience loss, Adam and Eve put on FIG LEAVES to conceal their genitals from one another. The story of those leaves is The Vedas.

Adam and Eve recreated the game of hide-and-go-seek with God by concealing their guilt. {The word for 'clothing' in HEBREW comes from the same root as the word 'betrayal.'} The material world is a form of betrayal of everything we're here to accomplish. And yet, the material feeds the immaterial.

Then Adam and Eve heard God {their conscience} walking in the garden and ran and hid from Him behind some other TREES. {When our conscience makes its way into our thoughts {Adam} and feelings {Eve} with guilt caused by our wants {serpent}, we suspect that we've done something wrong.} When God found them hiding from Him with FIG LEAVES on {embarrassment}, they came out from behind THE TREES, {shame} and the first two rounds of the game of hide-and-go-seek with Him was over. Then they argued with Him over what they'd done {humiliation}. And then they experienced a loss. They were banished from their inner paradise.

In this day and age, men are TREES of knowledge with thoughts {Adam}; feelings {Eve}; lusts {serpent}; and two testicles {fruits}, with each fruit a symbol for good or **EVIL**. Each TREE hides behind other TREES in this orchard we were all planted in. Families are groves. And tribes are orchards. This is where we got the expression, "You can't see the forest for THE TREES."

The more loyalty people amass by remaining hidden by their branches {culture} and leaves {traditions}, the more they conclude they're deserving of a reward from God. Ain't that a laugh! God knows all about the games people play with Him to try to make Him think they haven't taken anything without asking. But we all know that knowledge is appropriated. Very few humbly ask God for enlightenment anymore.

THE CREATION STORY is a story about loss and the initiation of the game of hide-and-go-seek with God. But The One who suffered the loss in the story was God, not Adam or Eve. Banishment from EDEN was equivalent to their Karma.

The knowledge they stole was His, not theirs. This initiated the primal cause for man having to pursue the fruits of knowledge {morality} for the sake of redemption. This is why CHRISTIANITY and Islam have subsumed THE CREATION STORY handed down to them by the JEWS. This is why I say that JUDAISM, CHRISTIANITY and Islam are like three stories in a building constructed of spiritual wood, one atop the other. Such is the modern interpretation of the world we live in.

Krishna takes the position of The Teacher in The Bhagavad Gita and speaks to Arjuna about being a fool if he laments any stage of the body, either in the living or dead condition. In other words, life is a spiritual process according to Krishna, even after you die.

You're surely at a place in the process where you've amassed enough knowledge through experience to know what I've said to you without requiring literal proof. My words are common knowledge. They merely remind you of things you've already learned and figuratively have always known by heart. You don't need to use much of your head to follow my train of thought. What I've said is based on pure poetry, not prose.

All I'm doing at the moment is organizing your knowledge by prioritizing it in a way to help you see things about yourself that may have been hidden from view from you in plain sight. You're not blind just because some of the things I'm saying to you had to be revealed. You just needed someone to reorganize what you already knew, so you could see it from another point of view.

The reason it should be easy for you to accept what I've said thus far is because I shouldn't have instigated any guilt in you. But don't erroneously think that because everybody is doing what you and I are doing, no one should worry about being held accountable for God's losses.

If God could suffer through the grief of having lost one precious fruit that was unlawfully taken from His TREE, and if He could have suffered through His one and only SON being **MURDERED**, His losses have to become *our* losses for us to understand what we're doing to ourselves and one another.

We're all going to have to learn about The Spiritual Process we're a part of. And we're all going to have to learn to live with guilt on a daily basis. That isn't any more difficult than learning to live with a face mask. If you can cover your genitals every day with figurative FIG LEAVES, you can literally cover your face with a cloth mask to protect your health.

THE CREATION STORY only describes the condition. It doesn't present the treatment. And none of THE HEBREW TESTAMENT goes so far as to present the cure: the combination of Detachment, WISDOM, Lust, Paradox, LOVE and Redemption that's needed to live a good life.

The spiritual illness may be universal, but it should be obvious by now that the whole planet is suffering from the spiritual dis-ease human beings have brought to the planet. The world we share has been so contaminated by our world within and upset by our inner losses that our external losses are getting worse and more unpredictable each year. If the recent pandemic, fires and hurricanes aren't good enough examples of what I'm talking about, then you, too, may be hiding behind some other TREES. And yet, you should know by now that your guilt couldn't be more obvious to others.

You may not want to admit you've been caught in the act of **STEALING** your reputation out from under yourself. You may not realize you're repeating what Adam and Eve went through when they faced God after having committed their crime. But everyone's guilt will catch up with them – or it won't.

In the same way that you may be able to see that you're blind to some things within even though you may be able to see very well what's going on around you, I hope to help you see that you're also miserly in that you don't always give yourself the benefit of sound thinking because you don't know how to think any more deeply than you do. In this way, you may be miserly toward yourself and still quite generous with advice for others.

As the result of being blind while sighted, and miserly while generous, paradox isn't nearly as paradoxical when you can acknowledge that you've been given two worlds. You can be one way in one of those worlds and quite the opposite in the other.

THE CREATION STORY is a story about our inner world, not the world around us. If you, like THE "CHRISTIANS," believe that this story is about a real garden that was planted by God after He created this world in six days and took a day off to rest, you're sicker than you think.

## Arjuna and I

Arjuna is a disciple of Krishna. You may be like Arjuna. I may be like you. In my inner world, I'm spiritual. In my outer world, I'm material. When I was young, I wanted to succeed in both my worlds. And I have. Now that I've made my way half way around my inner world by having studied the Abrahamic faiths and written books on them, I find myself in my inner East, looking at Hinduism as I make my way all the way around myself back to where I started.

If you haven't read my five other books, the first is on poetry, which is the language of the inner world. The second is my autobiography. My third book is a two-volume book on JUDAISM, which is how I learned to think. My fourth book is a three-volume work on CHRISTIANITY, which is how I learned to feel. And my fifth book is a seven-volume, 2,500-page work on Islam, which is how I learned to believe in the possibility of redemption for me after having twice tried to **KILL** myself.

You might ask why I feel the need to go all the way around my inner world if I can already think, feel and believe? And the answer is because I'm like a fruit that's been cut in two. I'm detached and split open. Just looking inside myself to see how each half of me was made isn't enough. I have to put the two halves of me together again to make my way all the way around myself as though I were like an apple that must be inspected from all sides. I need to do more than discover what's at the core of me. I need to search for worms {z}.

Like Arjuna, I always looked for ways to avoid fights. I didn't want to be hurt, although I wasn't averse to thinking about hurting others. But because I was such a coward, I always ran away from battles, fights, conflicts, clashes, skirmishes, hostilities and confrontations.

When I was young, I thought I'd never become a man in my own eyes because I was so afraid of violence. But as I've aged, I've begun to see the virtue in working my way out of passivity slowly.

Because my father was a rage-a-holic, I forced myself to remain a toddler of 2 or 3 for a very long time. I only allowed myself to age emotionally after he was dead. My adversity to violence was understandable. But my adversity to expressing my anger inside created denial. And that held me back from loving myself.

I've got Arjuna's problem. And I'm facing God, just as he did. I may not be in a chariot with Krishna as he was more than 2,000 years ago. Today God is my co-pilot. And I've got to fly my plane with no one but Him by my side. Therefore, I don't have the "luxury" of denouncing any of His names.

## Disappointment

In CHRISTIANITY and Islam the ultimate disappointment is, of course: **HELL**. In Hinduism the ultimate disappointment has to do with the vehicle you'll be demoted to in your next lifetime. That's called: reincarnation. Reincarnation is a **DOGMATIC** belief about what happens to you when you exit the vehicle you're in at your destination {death}; are given your next vehicle {body}; and sent back here on another journey {life}.

In JUDAISM there's no reward or punishment mentioned in our scripture, probably because as the first path up the mountain of faith to God under only one name, the path of wisdom would lose credibility if it made any promise of what happens when you get to the top – or don't.

Instead, the path of ORTHODOX "JUDAISM" glorifies masculinity and vilifies femininity in men. Going North in "JUDAISM" reaches up toward The Male God who resides in His Kingdom, not The Female God who resides in Her Queendom. And "CHRISTIANITY" and "Islam" knowingly, willingly and eagerly embraced this fallacy.

Just because JUDAISM signifies the head and the seat of wisdom doesn't mean that the JEWS have the potential to be wiser than anybody else. Just because CHRISTIANITY signifies the heart and the seat of love doesn't mean that the CHRISTIANS have the potential to be more loving than anybody else. And the same is true of all these paths up the mountain of faith to God. These paths are open to anyone.

For a man to have sex with another man while taking the role of the woman: i.e. being penetrated by the other man, whether orally or anally, is the ultimate disgust and degradation in ancient JEWISH thinking. It implied that he'd gone South, the exact opposite direction of where God lives. This is why God provocatively refers to male-on-male sex as an "abomination" in TORAH. If it's not an abomination for a woman to behave like a woman, it's not an abomination for a man to behave like a woman, either.

Nobody has been able to confirm **THE DOGMAS** of afterlife as purported by CHRISTIANITY, Islam, Hinduism and Buddhism. Only JUDAISM and Taoism focus entirely on the meaning of life as lived in the material world we share. So you're going to have to decide for yourself whether the rewards and punishments you're getting in this lifetime seem just or unjust to you. And you're going to have to decide what you expect to have happen to you when you die.

Most modern men and women today aren't worried about going to **HELL**. They're worried about finding a life partner, a soulmate, someone they can share themselves with fully until their last dying day. Most modern men and women are as sexually ambivalent to gender as they are about figuratively going South. Modern people are trying to go East and West in an effort to improve their sex life with exoticism in the hopes of squeezing more excitement and intimacy out of their relationship. Using their mouth or anus sexually isn't a moral compromise for them, regardless of their gender.

If orgasm is a cheap trick on God's part to entice men and women to seek Him/Her/Them, then going to "heaven" means going further and further up the mountain of faith in yourself before skiing down on orgasms with your soulmate that are more and more thrilling. It means reaching for something during lovemaking that's memorable and transforming. If you can't make it all the way to the top using the religious path given to your ancestors, most modern men and women have no problem at all taking crossroads

around the mountain or spiritual ski lifts to find another path that'll take them higher, so they can whiz down during orgasm another exciting way.

Needless to say, modern people look at the pursuit of heaven as a sport they go on in anticipation of meeting their Maker. Mark Twain thought that heaven might be an eternal orgasm. And I can't imagine any better sport than that...

Learning how to have good sex is no different than learning how to connect with God, provided you do each at the appropriate place and time. Hinduism uses sex in The Kama Sutra and on Temple walls to promote Self-realization. The paradox of why JUDAISM and Hinduism were created by God 180 degrees apart on opposite sides of the inner mountain, even though God created those paths at about the same time lies in modernity.

If you could discover what each person in your life is teaching you, you could correct your errors of judgment and improve your luck. You might even be able to improve your sex life. Then, let the afterlife remain a mystery that'll be solved after life, and use the time you have left in your lifetime to solve the mystery in being here more fully now.

Living without a good sex life is like surviving on fast food. Why bother from a nutritional point of view? If you could eat well; screw contentedly; and get better at both without getting fat or obnoxious – you could break the bank and not the scale. You could have it all.

Who'd compromise externally unless the possibility of using gluttony, lust and greed internally held promises for achieving everything his heart truly desires? The hungrier you are to know yourself; the more you lust for being yourself in a passionate, sexual relationship for a lifetime with the one you love; and the greedier you are to get to know more about yourself – the more you'll figuratively break the bank.

## The Kama Sutra With Yourself

The Kama Sutra is known as the Hindu Book of Love. In Sanskrit, kama means: desire, affection, love, lust, sensual pleasure, and life. It describes male/female relationships from sexual and sensual, societal points of view that are intended to create a life of harmony and happiness. Sutra means: a collection of aphorisms in the form of a manual or, more broadly, a condensed manual or text. [Internet]

But The Kama Sutra is totally out of date. No self-respecting person with a moderately good sex life in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century is going to follow these ancient precepts. Men and women have changed sexually just from their parent's generation. Using this Book of Love as a cookbook of recipes for hot sex is unrealistic, if it ever was, given all it recommends with regard to other wives, relationships with eunuchs, women in harems, prostitutes and the importance of all women serving men as though we were kings.

Besides, who wants to listen to a male writer who goes on and on about how much he knows about women? Would you like me to start telling you all I know about men? I'd have to be so full of myself to do so that I can't imagine living with me after that.

Here's what I know about men...

1. Be the man that you're out to catch.
2. If you're a woman, use the z side of yourself, not the x side of yourself to catch him.
3. Never give up on the power of monogamy. It's a very slow system for achieving self-realization, but, over a long period of time, it's very successful.

Reading The Kama Sutra for advice on straight sex is a waste of your time. That said, The Kama Sutra couldn't be more useful in teaching a man how to figuratively penetrate himself {z}.

I don't know what The Kama Sutra could do for a woman because I'm not a woman. But the man {y} who gets to know the woman {z} within himself discovers he knows himself with the kind of warmth, sensuality and intimacy that'll attract wonderful, new people into his life, including a fellow traveler who might care to entwine journeys. That is one of the goals of this book.

## Why Me?

Before we start exploring The Kama Sutra with yourself, I'm going to have to do a bit more straightening up in your head before we dive down below your belt to your penis to explore the talking serpent hanging down above the two fruits on your TREE. Only then will we be able to talk about the words that come out of its mouth and the secret to keeping others from screwing you up and you from screwing yourself over.

God created seven world faiths and philosophies. Three of them He signed His name to: JUDAISM, CHRISTIANITY and Islam, in that chronological order. ADONAI is His first name. JESUS is His middle name, and Allah is His last name.

God also inspired three other world heritages which He instigated with 33 million names through Hinduism and anonymously through Buddhism and Taoism. Here they all are in the order given:

Faith/Philosophy	Date
Indigenism	-----
Hinduism	2300-1500 BCE
JUDAISM	1812 BCE
Buddhism	563 BCE
Taoism	500 BCE
CHRISTIANITY	0 CE
Islam	578 CE

It doesn't matter which path your ancestors took up God's spiritual mountain. You already know from personal experience that they dragged a whole lot of luggage with them that you aren't going to need to shlep {drag} any further.

REPUBLICANS who insist on holding on to their ancestors' **DOGMA** are going to get very tired of having been assigned to living in the modern age. They're going to drop out of many classes offered in this school. They're going to get bored with lectures in cutting-edge creativity. They're going to find that their **DOGMA** isn't getting validated and their efforts are unwanted. They're going to feel left out, unappreciated and rejected by the younger generation. Some may even insist that CHRISTMAS is under siege.

Why I find myself so interested in God, I really don't know. I wasn't brought up in a religious household. I danced in ISRAEL as a teenager. I didn't go there to pray. And I wasn't there to become a better JEW.

I came out in ISRAEL. I had my first boyfriend in ISRAEL. And I left ISRAEL in tears in 1973 when I left him because couldn't stand living there anymore because that meant having to hide in the closet.

There's a connection and continuity between all forms of human life. Nothing is a coincidence. No one is here without reason. But the complexity of life in the modern age doesn't have to appear to be that complex if you have the peace of mind to focus on what matters to you and allow the rest to wash over you like a wave.

You can't know everything. If you try to open your mind to everything, you'll lose your mind. I know. I did. So try to focus only on what interests you. It would be nice if

everything that doesn't interest you, you could hire somebody to do for you. But that usually only happens when you're old, rich and retired.

In the meantime, don't be a busybody. Let others discover life their way, and you discover life the way God has created you to become you.

As for morality, you can know that something is **IMMORAL** without doing anything about it if you simply feel the grief others are going through. You don't have to act on anything that doesn't call out to you to take action on. But you should feel bad about everything bad that God brings you to judge. Learning to judge accurately with your heart and learning to behave judiciously are two very different classes in the school of life.

Learning to judge accurately requires developing your head and heart. Learning to behave judiciously toward yourself requires developing a soul. With the former, you'll be able to judge *others* accurately. With the latter, you'll be able to judge *yourself* accurately.

It's not only God's job to judge us. It's our job to judge ourselves. First you have to learn how to judge others with a thumb up {happiness} or a thumb down {disappointment}. But judging others is just for practice. You ought to learn how to do the same with yourself.

When we experience guilt at the way we're acting, it's up to us to change our mind, transform our heart and transcend our conscience. If we don't, God will judge us for not having tried to do the assignment He gave us. We'll fail Him and fail ourselves.

When you ignore the feeling of 'should,' you're letting yourself down. When you ignore the feelings of 'must,' you're failing yourself. These feelings come with different degrees of urgency. And if you ignore these feelings, you'll discover the feelings of doom and ruin, instead. You just may not be able to associate it with your lack of judgment.

The question, "Why me?" has more to do with why you need to judge. If you think it's God's job to judge and your job to forgive, you're only pretending to be like JESUS. It's your job both to judge and forgive. If you don't, then who will?

## Why Not Me?

This book favors psychology over faith and philosophy. This book favors talking about human weaknesses as a means to overcoming them from within instead of going out into the world to tell other people how to live their life. This book advocates for God having given man a Spiritual Operating System that, like an intricate puzzle, we must put together using pieces of outer reality to construct a working model of how to have faith in ourselves.

I believe in One God. But I also believe people need to be free to follow their personal destiny regardless of who believes what. I believe gay lives matter, so I wear a mask. I believe JEWISH lives matter, so I wear a mask. But strangers don't know that when they see me walking down the street with a mask on my face.

But when we see a Black man strutting down the street without a mask, we all know that one Black life doesn't matter enough to him: his own. If all lives are going to matter, then his life has to matter more to him than all others. Therefore, he has to be taught to demonstrate to us that Black lives matter – for his sake as well as our own.

The same principle applies to everyone, although it isn't as obvious unless you're Black and are observing how little some White lives matter or White and observe how little some Black lives matter. This isn't a political matter. It isn't a practical matter. It isn't a scientific matter. It's a spiritual matter that should concern us all.

I believe in the importance of the strength of a society that allows people the freedom to modify their lifestyle. I believe in the strength of the individual who can surmount **AUTONOMY** with the responsibilities that come with freedom.

Freedom isn't free. Not even **AUTONOMY** is free. But of the two, in the long run, freedom is far less costly than **AUTONOMY**. Freedom is based on self-responsibility. **AUTONOMY** is based on lack of self-responsibility leading to anarchy. Anarchy is **INSANITY** on a mass scale. This is what THE REPUBLICANS are banking on because they're **SUICIDAL** and only seek **REVENGE**.

Whether you believe in One God who created us all, including Vatsayana, the author of The Kama Sutra, you're going to want to begin with your own observation that each of us has two worlds: the world around us that we share together and a world within that's completely private.

Those who believe in One God believe His influence is found in both our worlds. The scientific study of the effect of the God within us is called: psychology. And the study of the effects of acts of God around us is called: sociology. Both are created and influenced by the same God, regardless by what name you call Him.

If you imagine that man and woman are like a fruit cut in half, you can see some of the inner world of both halves. And yet, the question arises, "How can you talk about both halves if you're a part of only one of them?" Some might say, there are qualities of humanity found in both men and women that indicate that they're both halves of the same fruit. Others would say the very definition of being a man or a woman makes it impossible to understand what it means to be the other.

I'm not a woman. I'm a man. I'm not Indian. I'm American. I'm not straight. I'm gay. And I'm not a member of the PROTESTANT faith that was the religion of the English people who began colonizing India on August 24, 1608. And yet, wherever I go in the world and whomever I talk to, they can quickly see that I'm a fruit that swings a little differently from my TREE...

Sometimes the outsider can see things you may be taking for granted about yourself. Sometimes the stranger can be more intimate with you than family. Family know your strengths and weaknesses. Family have unspoken rules about what to say and what not to talk about.

A stranger walks in to your house with heavy feet and may stomp on things everyone in your family walks around. But perhaps the unintended nature of strangers is a blessing in disguise if you haven't asked yourself why something valuable is on the floor and not protected where it won't get stepped on.

Why shouldn't I judge you? Why shouldn't I forgive you? Why not me? Why do people allow certain others to judge and forgive them? What is it about a gay man or a JEW that makes some people so uncomfortable about our points of view? Why can *they* judge and forgive us out loud, but *we* aren't supposed to judge or forgive them out loud?

If you think of indigenism as the vast field where man was created through an evolutionary process of selection guided by a benevolent God without personal involvement in His creation, then the world was, at first, like a valley where local gods proliferated throughout the ancient world. Wherever you went, there was a god that people prayed to. And you knew all about their god because they fashioned him with their own hands.

JUDAISM is the first God-made structure on that landscape. God separated the JEWS from the indigenists who had been living on the land under the stars in a natural way. And this roof of belief in God over the JEWS' heads explains why the word HOLY in HEBREW means 'separate.'

The JEWS didn't create God. God created the JEWS. THE CREATION STORY is an explanation of God's Spiritual Operating System. And the whole of BIRASHIEET {in the beginning: GENESIS} is an allegory that describes God's creation of the JEWISH people, and, by extension, all modern individuals.

It was only in SHEMOT {names: EXODUS} that the need for the creation of The State of ISRAEL is disclosed in the ancient ISRAELITES leaving ancient Egypt. God brought his first people together in one place {Egypt} and the place for them in another {ISRAEL}. The Jews are the only people on the planet who had to come home before they could come Home. For us, coming to ISRAEL is practice before we die in coming before God.

VAYKRA {He called: LEVITICUS} describes the journey inward to recreate the world around us within. BAMIDBAR {in the desert: NUMBERS} describes our wandering, and DVARIM {words: DEUTERONOMY} describes God's message to us through MOSES.

In HEBREW, when speaking about going to ISRAEL to live, the verb that's employed means: to rise. The reason for this is because ISRAEL is a symbol that stands for a spiritual process, similar to the leavening of bread. ISRAEL is a struggle with God that raises the individual, like yeast raises dough. ISRAEL is a struggle with God from the valley of man up the inner mountain created by God through faith in one's self {z}.

God first created the valley. Then He created the hills and dales, and then the mountain. Hinduism, like the geography of India, moves up from the valley and hills to some of the tallest mountains on Earth. JUDAISM moves up the desert floor to the one and only unseeable mountain, a mountain that's accessible to every human being from all sides, but only from within.

Hinduism isn't a struggle with God. Hinduism is a struggle with one's self {z}. So in the West, God created JEWS to struggle with Him externally. And in the East, He created Hindus to struggle with themselves internally before Him.

We all know that JUDAISM proclaims that there's One and only One God, while disdaining all other gods. And we all know that Hinduism reveres God and all other gods as aspects of Him. So from the beginning, God introduced a paradox of global proportions. He claimed to be in one place in the West {outer reality}, while also claiming to be in another in the East {inner reality}.

By having created many gods between Him and with Him, He thereby created a pathway between our two worlds. You could say that this trail was paved by JESUS, the avatar of God, THE FATHER. Or you could say that it was turned into a staircase by Muhammad who reconciled these two aspects of God using the name: Allah.

Muhammad described this correlation through 114 similes {chapters} in The Quran. Or you could just say that all the gods in Hinduism are psychological aspects of ourselves, and our body is the fence that separates our two worlds.

If God were a fruit, JUDAISM would be at the core of one half and Hinduism would be at the core of the other. If humanity were a fruit, men would be at the core of one half and women would be at the core of the other.

But as a gay-JEW who has no sexual interest in women and no intention of ever proclaiming that there are any more than One God, I'm going to discuss the merits of both halves of these fruits from a gay, not a straight, JEWISH or Hindu perspective

Here is a list of the world faiths and philosophies arranged another way. This arrangement uses the seven attributes of fire. And isn't The Kama Sutra the very essence of the study of the fire in the loins from a male point of view? If there's anything we can say about passion, whether it's gay or straight male passion, it's that it burns in a way that's truly sublime.

But we all know that passion also burns in a way that can destroy you, leaving you feeling like a shell of a human being who walks the Earth burned {hurting}, charred {cynical} and blackened {guilt-ridden}.

#### The Qualities and Correspondences of Fire in Religious Terms

1. Illumination	Wisdom	JUDAISM
2. Heat	Love	CHRISTIANITY
3. Burn	Purification	Islam
4. Mystery	Personal Secret	Hinduism
5. Smoke	Self-communication	Buddhism
6. Sound	Calling/Mission	Taoism
7. Smell	Intuition/evidence	Indigenism

All people are like spiritual ovens. Women are only literally like ovens when they're pregnant. But in all people at all times, you'll find that they burn with the seven attributes of fire. And in that oven we bake spiritual bread we break with God and share with one another. But we must learn to sustain ourselves by ourselves over our lifetime on *our* bread alone.

Jesus said, IT IS WRITTEN: 'MAN SHALL NOT LIVE ON BREAD ALONE, BUT ON EVERY WORD THAT COMES FROM THE MOUTH OF GOD.' [DEUTERONOMY 8:3, MATTHEW 4:4, LUKE 4:4]

This is, of course, a paradox. We do live on bread alone inside, and we don't live on bread alone outside.

The process of finding meaning in life is so absurdly complicated because we need to understand so much about how life was created in order to prioritize the way we live. But we can't prioritize our efforts wisely until we fully know what we're doing.

Therefore, we have to open ourselves up to creating personal priorities that only God can understand. And that makes us magnificent and pitiful right from the start. We aren't ever going to get it perfectly right. So we're going to have to get it wrong as best we can. Each one of us is going to have to strive to be perfectly imperfect in our own way.

## Who Are You?

This is an important question. I have to give thought to who you are before I can address you because we're strangers to one another. Are you Indian? Are you American? Are you JEWISH? Are you CHRISTIAN. Are you Muslim? Are you an atheist? Are you straight? Are you gay? Are you, like our Vice President, a combination of East and West? Are you familiar with The Kama Sutra because it's a part of your heritage, or have you only heard that it's an aspect of Hindu theology that involves many sexual positions?

In addition to who you are, the question should be posed how old you are. If you're in your teens, you're probably reading this book for a theory on how to proceed. If you're in your 20's, you may be reading this book for instruction on how to achieve your dreams. If you're in your 30's, you may want less instruction and more of a generalized overview of life to help you determine who you are and what you might want to pursue in the future. By your 40's, you're going to want to learn how to repair major mistakes. Those in their 50's have so much experience that they may really be looking more for a laugh. In my decade of life (60's), people are probably looking for assurances. And when you get very close to crossing over from 69 to 70, questions about *mortality* probably supersede questions of *morality*.

As for me, what I haven't told you about myself is now crucial. I was a terrible **LIAR**. I learned to stop **LYING** about matters in the outside world, but I couldn't stop myself from **LYING** to myself. I did so primarily by changing accents when I talked to myself and by using puns in multiple ways to obfuscate the personal meaning of my words. I thought I had a great sense of humor. In truth, I was a joker who was trying to avoid the truth.

The 9<sup>th</sup> of THE TEN COMMANDMENTS is not to bear false witness: not to **LIE**. But I couldn't help myself from witnessing myself falsely and incorrectly. This is called: denial. I knew I was in denial because I caught myself many times using humor to avoid a deeper truth. But because I could hear me talking to myself, I could sometimes tell when I was dishonest, insincere and inauthentic with me.

I am, as I said before, 68 years old. All you know about me sexually is that I'm gay. I actually came out of the closet one night with a stranger when I was 18 years old. The next morning I took a ballet class, even though I'd gotten almost no sleep the night before, and I broke my left foot in class. To this day I imagine that that was as traumatic for me as breaking the hymen must be for a woman.

I persevered in becoming a ballet dancer after having been in a cast for six weeks. And I persevered in becoming much more experienced in matters of love despite those times when my heart was broken like a bone, leaving me limping for long periods of time.

You don't know anything about the details of my sex life, but I suffered the same pangs of uncertainty that every boy experiences growing up. The tiger in me {y} found its way to consciousness in some ways, and the blue vase {z} mysteriously surfaced in others. Finding a soulmate required becoming my own soulmate. Discovering the joy of sharing myself with another human being I could fully trust required learning to love and trust myself. Although I've entitled this chapter "Who Are You?" it's really about The Kama Sutra with myself.

If you want to make fewer mistakes on others, you ought to consider first doing to yourself what you plan on doing to them, and see if you like it. Discover the Karma of treating yourself well and badly.

As a gay man, my father judged me very harshly for being gay, as some fathers are prone to do. But in his defense, as a JEW, he judged everyone very harshly for not being a concentration camp survivor like him.

So when it came to judging myself, I found I became judgmental for not being straight and JEWISH like my father. And although I didn't go through the Second World War, going through insanity is like surviving a war. So if you judge others harshly for not being all that you thought you should have been, welcome to the club.

## The History of Sex

Wikipedia describes The Kama Sutra as an ancient Indian Sanskrit text on sexuality, eroticism and emotional fulfillment in life. Attributed to Vatsayana, The Kama Sutra is neither exclusively nor predominantly a sex manual on sex positions, but written as a guide to the art of living; the nature of love; finding a life partner; maintaining one's love life; and other aspects pertaining to the pleasure-oriented faculties of human life. The text is a mix of prose and poetry verses. It acknowledges the Hindu concept of desire, sexuality and emotional fulfillment as the proper goals of life. Its chapters discuss methods for courtship; training in the art of being socially engaging; finding a partner; flirting; maintaining power in married life; when and how to commit adultery; sexual positions; and other topics of interest to those who want to become thoroughly schooled in matters below the waist. But the majority of the book is about the philosophy and theory of lovemaking; what triggers desire; what sustains it; and how and when sex is good or bad.

The Kama Sutra became "one of the most pirated books in English language" soon after it was published in 1883 by Richard Burton, and although he was certainly influenced by 19<sup>th</sup> Century Victorian tastes, this is the translation I will be quoting from. The original composition date for The Kama Sutra is unknown. Historians have placed it between 400 BCE and 300 CE. [Internet]

Naturally, it was a straight man who claimed to know all there is to know about sex. So I hope you're not planning to taking Vatsayana's opinions as fact. I see his opinions as an historical compellation of opinions that have little, to no, validity in the modern world, given that the sexual revolution in the 1960's has led to a sensual revolution since.

Anyone who'd suggest that you can reach enlightenment and happiness by making a vow of sexual commitment to another human being, and then advocate for seeking sex on the side, is a **HYPOCRITE**. Either your word is good, or it's not. And if you think you can have your cake and eat it too, there isn't a faith or philosophy on Earth that'll support that assumption unless you're the cake you're sticking your "fork" into. Only then can you have yourself and enjoy yourself, too. That then is a dish you're certainly free to figuratively share with everyone...

## The Core Of The Fruit

I've described the literal fruits of knowledge as man's testicles. But the essence of the truth is that goodness leads to love and **EVIL** {mistakes apologized for, corrected and atoned for} leads to wisdom. This is really the secret to creating life, sustaining life and applauding God's creation of life as the greatest of all miracles we've been able to ascertain.

The secret that lies inside a man's fruits could figuratively be called the secret to life: morality. If you're interested in pursuing the reason for you having been created, you're going to want to pursue the knowledge of good and **EVIL** {JUDAISM}, right and **WRONG** {CHRISTIANITY}, and better and **WORSE** {Islam}. The most morally elevated outcomes of all these moral attributes are the result of treating yourself sublimely well.

To do that, you're going to have to gain experience about who you've become over time. Life doesn't reveal its secrets about you overnight. Without time, experience and self-inquiry, your opinions about others are just hot air you're blowing up everyone else's anus. I, personally, don't need that. I've got enough hot air coming *out* of me down there already...

They say that to make an omelet, you've got to break eggs. But, thankfully, you don't have to bust your balls to learn what's inside of them. What's inside will come out if you've been schooled in how to massage the delivery device of your wants skillfully. The only thing you can't know immediately about your fruits is the combination of good and **EVIL** you're going to leave behind when you pull out of penetrating whatever it is you're doing in the moment in an effort to get what you want.

If you were able to use your imagination to peel back the skin of your fruits to slice them open to get a look at what's really inside of them, you'd find that the seeds that pour out with the juice from your fruits is far different from the meaty goodness inside the fruits themselves.

Although the seeds of one fruit grow from goodness into love, the seeds of the other grow from **EVIL** into wisdom if you're willing to correct your mistakes and learn more about yourself from having made them. Therefore, it's worth figuratively biting into each to discover the spiritually meaty taste of the morality in them both.

In THE CREATION STORY when Eve reached THE TREE of knowledge in the garden and the serpent began to speak to her, the first thing it asked her was a moral question. DID GOD REALLY SAY, 'YOU MUST NOT EAT FROM ANY TREE IN THE GARDEN?'

Here is the conversation verbatim. This will illuminate you to the process of achieving wisdom through having done wrong:

THE WOMAN SAID TO THE SERPENT, 'WE MAY EAT FRUIT FROM THE TREES IN THE GARDEN, BUT GOD DID SAY, 'YOU MUST NOT EAT FRUIT FROM THE TREE THAT IS IN THE MIDDLE OF THE GARDEN, AND YOU MUST NOT TOUCH IT, OR YOU WILL DIE.'

'YOU WILL NOT CERTAINLY DIE,' THE SERPENT SAID TO THE WOMAN. 'FOR GOD KNOWS THAT WHEN YOU EAT FROM IT YOUR EYES WILL BE OPENED, AND YOU WILL BE LIKE GOD, KNOWING GOOD AND EVIL.'

WHEN THE WOMAN SAW THAT THE FRUIT OF THE TREE WAS GOOD FOR FOOD AND PLEASING TO THE EYE, AND ALSO DESIRABLE FOR GAINING WISDOM, SHE TOOK SOME AND

ATE IT. SHE ALSO GAVE SOME TO HER HUSBAND, WHO WAS WITH HER, AND HE ATE IT. THEN THE EYES OF BOTH OF THEM WERE OPENED, AND THEY REALIZED THEY WERE NAKED; SO THEY SEWED FIG LEAVES TOGETHER AND MADE COVERINGS FOR THEMSELVES. {GENESIS 3:2-7]

The nakedness of The Kama Sutra isn't the nakedness experienced by Adam and Eve. Adam and Eve weren't really *naked* with one another at all. They were *nude*. And although The Kama Sutra celebrates nudity, morality really isn't only about concealing your nudity.

*Nudity* is the experience a toddler goes through that changes him from a baby into a child. Nudity is the realization that you have your penis and testicles or vagina exposed. Concealing their genitals with leaves expressed Adam and Eve's nudity. Nudity is a sign of the level of guilt called: embarrassment.

*Nakedness* is an emotional openness to another human being that's far more vulnerable and exposed than mere *nudity*. Hiding behind other TREES is a sign of nakedness. Covering your nipples is a sign of nakedness. Nakedness is a sign of the shame in your heart. THE CREATION STORY is the first story about nudity. The Vedas is the first story about nakedness. Same fig leaves; different place of concealment.

When you can express both of these aspects of guilt and move through them gracefully, you've achieved the modesty {knowledge of embarrassment} and humility {knowledge of shame} of someone who knows how to move forward on your belly like a snake. You can appreciate the lowly position that modesty and humility has given you by having figuratively cut off all your limbs.

If you think of yourself as the forbidden fruit in THE CREATION STORY that had no voice, even though Adam, Eve, God and even the serpent had the ability to express themselves verbally, then, if you were to slice yourself open like a fruit, what you'd see inside on one side {JUDAISM} would deceptively look like what was on the other {Hinduism}.

There's a resemblance at the core of both of these faiths that make their similarities truly astounding. It's clear to anyone who enjoys the written word that The Author of this world has left seeds at the core of our own faith for us to replant in our effort to pursue Him. And in this lies the joy of the journey of life for me. I hope it will inspire you, too. And if you need a bit more inspiration, I suggest you watch a Hindu dancer as she observes her own hands and feet with her eyes. For it's with her eyes that she's telling a story about her hands {JUDAISM} and feet {Hinduism}.

The Hindu tradition holds the concept of the Purasharthas, which outlines four main goals of life. Purasharthas maintains that every human being has four proper goals that are necessary, and sufficient, for a fulfilling and happy life:

1. Dharma: signifies behaviors that are considered to be the order that makes life possible, and that includes duties, rights, laws, conduct, virtues and the right way of living. Hindu dharma includes the religious duties, moral rights and duties of each individual, as well as behaviors that enable social order, which produces right conduct virtues. Dharma is that which all existing beings must accept and respect to sustain harmony and order in the world. It is the pursuit and execution of one's nature and true calling, thus playing one's role in cosmic concert with one's self {z} before God.

2. Artha: signifies the means of life, activities and resources that enables one to be in the state one wants to be in. Artha incorporates wealth; career; activity to make a living; financial security; and economic prosperity. The proper pursuit of Artha is considered an important aim of human life in Hinduism.
3. Kama: signifies desire; wish; passion; emotions; pleasure of the senses; the aesthetic enjoyment of life; affection; or love, with or without sexual connotations.
4. Moksha: emancipation, liberation or release. In some schools of Hinduism, moksha connotes freedom from samsara, the cycle of death and rebirth, in other schools Moksha connotes freedom; self-knowledge; self-realization; and liberation in this life.

These four spiritual forces are located inside a person. You can't point to Dharma, Artha, Kama and Moksha anywhere around you. To recognize these inner forces at play, you have to go back to what I said about God having given us two worlds. But because the world within us lies in darkness, we have to find ways of describing that world figuratively so that others will be able to see it for themselves.

God went around the world creating spiritual paths to describe the inner workings of the human being He was so proud of having created. The combination of these seven paths will bring you peace of mind through your ability to intersect with all seven of these paths. Today, we call the sum total of these seven paths: humanitarianism.

But we're all using nature to describe something that seems very *unnatural*, to say the least. Nevertheless, the pursuit of our humanity leads us to an understanding of why God first created indigenism and why He ended His paths with the Islamic path of Redemption. By allowing mankind to relate freely with his environment in coming to conclusions about his inner nature, God gave us our first clues to the magnificence of His creative abilities, and our own.

Dharma corresponds to matters of the head and Adam {y}, the first man God created in THE GARDEN of EDEN. Artha corresponds to matters of the heart and Eve {z}, the first woman God created out of a rib of Adam, later personified as JESUS {Y + z}, the avatar of God who brought love into the world. Kama corresponds to matters of the penis, the serpent in THE CREATION STORY that tempted Eve, who then tempted Adam. In CHRISTIANITY and Islam the serpent is replaced with the "devil" who corresponds to Shiva, The Destroyer. And Moksha corresponds to matters of the soul and the tool needed to develop a conscience for the sake of achieving God consciousness.

God is retelling His CREATION STORY from another perspective in Hinduism. He's leaving the wrathful part of Himself out of His story, thus giving Hindus the ability to achieve righteousness without needing to have faith in Him by His first name {ADONAI}. Hindus can pursue righteousness with themselves, and for themselves, if they can conquer their fear of guilt fearlessly.

Ganesha, is the elephant-headed Hindu god of beginnings, who is traditionally worshipped before any major enterprise and is the patron of intellectuals, bankers, scribes, and authors. Basically, Ganesha looks like a comic rendition of a JEW, with a long nose and big ears. If you want to imagine what I look like, just take the image of Ganesha and add a pair of glasses. Enjoy a laugh on me...

The Abrahamic faiths always add a moralistic tone to what they purport because offending God is considered the ultimate **SIN** in the West. In Hinduism, I'd venture to guess that the ultimate **SIN** is offending yourself. You wouldn't want to die only to discover that you caused yourself the misery of being reincarnated into a form that was less than human.

I'd make the worst of all possible disciples of Hinduism because I twice tried to **KILL** myself when I was a young man. And so I've been left offended by myself when alone in my own company. I'll surely be dealing with this issue for the rest of my life. I can easily say that no one on Earth has offended me more than I have.

Sadly, I haven't been able to adequately apologize to myself for two attempts at self-**MURDER**. But how can any **MURDERER** make up for his crime? There's no way to bring back a life you wasted. There's no way to eliminate all **THE SUICIDAL** parts of one's self. Therefore, I've had to leave it to my intuition to guide me up the mountain of faith. I've had to wander about, assuming God is taking me where He wants me to go.

This has caused me great sadness. This is why I describe the z factor in me as a *blue* vase. I think I've moved through most of my disappointment in myself. Things have turned out well enough externally. They just didn't turn out as I'd expected. I'd expected to be famous by now. I'd expected to have found that others were less **SUICIDAL** than me.

I suspect I'm forever going to blindly move through darkness. Another way of saying that is that I'll be doing penance for the rest of my life.

## Kama

Let's assume for the sake of creative imagery that the serpent in THE CREATION STORY isn't a real snake because real snakes can't talk. And let's assume that the two fruits hanging down from THE TREE of knowledge aren't real fruits because real fruits are neither good nor **EVIL**. Let's assume that this is an allegory in which every image in this story is a metaphor, symbol and simile in which a deeper meaning is being revealed.

Out of a man's testicles {fruits} comes the potential for making life or imparting death. And when a man reaches orgasm, a soupy mix of both comes out of the "mouth" of his serpent {penis} which has something a little different to say each time it speaks {achieves orgasm}.

In this poetic description of the perpetuation of life and death, semen is a way of describing sex and the outpouring "conversation" {liquid excretions} Eve had with the serpent in Adam's presence. And since the characters of Adam and Eve in this allegory are personifications of two of man's inner forces {thinking and feeling}, this story describes a young male's first orgasm. Therefore, orgasm is the "voice" of your "serpent" as it screams out loud in its beguiling way that it loves you.

If God has written three books on man: THE HEBREW, OLD TESTAMENT, which describes what he's thinking {Dharma}; THE CHRISTIAN NEW TESTAMENT, which describes what he's feeling {Artha}; and The Quran, which describes what he's believing {Moksha} – then The Kama Sutra {The Book on Making Love} was figuratively written by the serpent {the "devil" in disguise} to describe what he's sensing.

Now, I'm not a 19<sup>th</sup> Century Victorian who wishes to suggest that The Kama Sutra is the work of the "devil." I don't even wish to imply that I'm going to approach the discussion of it from a moralistic perspective that damns it as smut. But having read it, I do have to tell you that it's pretty silly from a modern, humanitarian point of view. It doesn't hold up well over time. If ever there were a book on women written by a man who claims to know everything a man needs to know about women, this is it. It's an outstanding excellent example of what you *don't* want to do.

That said, it's a fascinating work of spiritual literature if you want to understand man from more than an historical perspective. If you're interested in learning about the psychology of the seat of your wants {penis} and desires {your prostate gland, the little engine that always thinks it can}, The Kama Sutra describes how every man understands himself when viewed through appreciation of his own orgasms.

Just as the serpent in THE CREATION STORY pontificates about all that it knows about God's will, we need to keep our head {Adam} screwed on tight, or we'll be caught up, like Eve, in its nonsense. [GENESIS 3:4-5]

Sex described as an allegory between a woman and a talking snake is amusing, but hardly realistic when teaching pre-pubescent children about the meaning of life. It's a fine way to describe 'the birds and the bees' to an infantile *bird* or a childish *bee*. But really! Haven't we all grown up enough to be offended by such simplistic descriptions of how to create new life? This story is adolescent, at best.

What HEBREW scripture describes as a 'fall from grace,' a modern seeker would call: losing your erection after orgasm. Creating a path up to God based on euphemism is, at best, salacious.

But when you consider that JESUS was literally nailed to a manmade tree, the CHRISITAN symbol of love {T} compounds the mystery of THE CREATION STORY. And when you describe life through the 114 similes of The Quran, you're going to want to be well versed in metaphor, symbolism and simile before you wax poetic about sex described allegorically. There's far more to THE CREATION STORY than meets the eye of the self-ignorant.

If you imagine that the serpent in the HEBREW CREATION STORY wrote a book about himself, The Kama Sutra would be that book. Describing sex from a penis's point of view is a clever way to express what figuratively happens during coitus. But it doesn't say much about the nature of good and **EVIL** unless you're deeply cynical of man's relationship to man.

When you acknowledge that God created the seven world faiths and philosophies to awaken man to his own reason for being, using Kama to attract women would be a fool's errand. It makes more sense to use its instructions on yourself to discover your shyness and ignorance in being with you. The more powerful you can become in understanding yourself as a combination of a man {y} and a woman {z}, and admit that there's a feminine side to every man, the more you'll be able to use Kama [wants {penis} verses desires {anus/ego}] effectively as one of the complex forces in everyone.

## Women

Since the beginning of time, men have looked at humanity and declared that we're the fruit of God's creations. And ancient man saw that God had cut that fruit in half by creating men and women as complements of one another. Straight people have always assumed that the unity they found in one another's arms was unique to them. Therefore, to this day a man who truly loves his wife declares that she's his: better half.

But the truth is that each of us is created whole, in and of ourselves. You're the product of a man {y} and a woman {z}, whether you're more attracted to one gender in some ways and the other in other ways. You may say that she {z} is your better half, but most men don't mean it. You can see by the way they treat themselves and others that their y is definitely in charge. Transgender people are the best examples we have today of what the it looks like when z gets behind the wheel.

Straight men have a history of telling women who they are; what they can and can't do; and why they have to obey men. But as women become more liberal {x} and emancipated {z}, they discover that their gifts are unique, thus creating the adage, "A woman needs a man like a fish needs a bicycle..."

As a combination of a z chromosome from their mother and an x chromosome from their father, women are only similar to men. They're not identical to us. The rib removed from man's chest to fashion woman as described in THE CREATION STORY is an allegory. The bone used to create every woman is a penis, not a rib bone. Don't let yourself get caught up in literalism.

Ancient man was very careful not to offend his audience. Today, we find such euphemisms charming, but condescending and a little offensive. We're not made of glass. We're not going to shatter into a million pieces if someone describes an erection as an erection, rather than a bone that popped out of man.

As a gay man, it would be silly of me to pontificate about the importance of women since I don't even sleep with them. So I'm going to describe men and women using man's own words, the words of scripture written by MOSES, adopted by JESUS and quoted to the Prophet Muhammad by the Archangel Gabriel. If you attribute the WORDS in TORAH to God, so be it. But let's not be prosaic about it. God's words only make sense if you study them for poetic insight into reality. To take them at face value would be a fool's errand.

THE OLD TESTAMENT begins the description of woman as one of Adam's ribs. She's like a throb in his chest that becomes personified externally through projection. But when Eve has her infamous "discussion" with the serpent, we weren't schooled as children to interpret that as man's wants {serpent} conspiring with his feelings {Eve} which then overwhelmed his thinking {Adam} and caused problems with his conscience {God-consciousness}. We weren't taught to interpret that as the first ejaculation experienced by a pubescent male.

In that sense, humanity is like an orchard and every man is a TREE planted in a particular row of that orchard. The only TREE he's been forbidden from picking the fruits {testicles} from is his own. In other words, an infant male and male child can feel his erections, but he can't yet ejaculate. He's biologically incapable of taking THE CREATION ALLEGORY personally. He's physiologically incapable of recognizing that he's THE TREE in that garden.

The other TREE forbidden to man in the original garden was THE TREE of life. Every woman is a TREE of life. The fruits from a TREE of life, as understood by our ancestors, were babies. A man can never literally have a baby.

The characters in THE CREATION STORY are inner forces at play that a pubescent boy begins to recognize and separate until he reaches the point when Eve and the serpent finally “speak” to one another. Naturally, that conversation {orgasm} is going to overwhelm Adam as well.

But man is so egotistical that he thinks he can take God’s words in THE CREATION STORY literally with regard to the outer world, when they were intended to state a condition about inner forces that are far more complex, spiritual and creative.

There are many gods in Hinduism. But when you look at each of the Hindu gods as an aspect of a man who has separated himself from God in order to explore his Spiritual Operating System, you can still see that this world points to a single God who created many paths to Him. The more you can avail yourself of all His paths, the more views you can get from your elevation on the inner mountain of faith onto the awesome panorama behind your back as you continue to make your way around and up to the top.

## The Seven Manifestations of Kama

The Kama Sutra is divided into seven sections. Before I present these seven sections to you, I'd like to remind you of the other aspects of reality that have been divided into sevens.

### The Seven Metaphors of Life

	<b>Faiths/Philosophies</b>		<b>Week</b>		<b>7 Metaphors</b>
1	Indigenism	1	Sunday	1	Garden
2	Hinduism	2	Monday	2	Family
3	JUDAISM	3	Tuesday	3	Journey
4	Buddhism	4	Wednesday	4	Sport
5	Taoism	5	Thursday	5	Vehicle
6	CHRISTIANITY	6	Friday	6	Hospital
7	Islam	7	Saturday	7	School

	<b>Family</b>		<b>Rainbow</b>		<b>Fire</b>
1	Kingdom	1	Red	1	Illumination
2	Phylum	2	Orange	2	Warmth
3	Order	3	Yellow	3	Burn
4	Class	4	Green	4	Smoke
5	Family	5	Blue	5	Mystery
6	Genus	6	Indigo	6	Sound
7	Species	7	Violet	7	Smell

	<b>Spiritual Attributes</b>
1	Wisdom
2	Love
3	Purification
4	Communication
5	Mystery
6	Calling
7	Intuition

The seven metaphors of life are:

1. Life as a garden in which God is our Gardener helping us grow.
2. Life as a family in which God is our FATHER helping us participate cooperatively.
3. Life as a journey in which God awaits us at our destination.
4. Life as a sport in which God is our Coach, Referee and Judge who's helping us win.
5. Life as a vehicle {body} that God is teaches us to master and control.
6. Life as a hospital in which God is our Doctor helping us heal.
7. Life as a school in which God is our Teacher helping us learn.

The seven sections of The Kama Sutra are:

- Part 1: Society and Social Concepts
- Part 2: On Sexual Union
- Part 3: About the Acquisition of a Wife
- Part 4: About a Wife
- Part 5: About the Wives of Other Men
- Part 6: About Courtesans
- Part 7: On the Means of Attracting Others to Yourself

Before I go into the relationship of The Kama Sutra to the seven metaphors of life, I'd like to focus on CHRISTIANITY for a moment.

JESUS was **KILLED** on the JEWISH holiday of Passover. HE asked to be remembered the night before HE died with the bread and wine served in remembrance of the bondage of the ISRAELITES {Passover} in ancient Egypt before they made their way to freedom. HE said that the bread used in the Passover ceremony {MATZO} signified HIS body and the wine signified HIS blood. In describing HIMSELF in this way, JESUS created the first two Holy symbols which stand for the container {form} and its contents {function}.

Man's body is like bread, soft and pliable. And his blood is like wine, in that when we get excited, it feels as though we're drunk. Love feels like a very special power is coursing through our veins.

Everyone has been given a container {body} with which s/he's supposed to be filled with holy contents {love}. This love can be expressed as a love for certain people, a love of humanity, nature or of God. But all love emanates out of a love for one's self {z}.

JUDAISM is constructed upon the main metaphor of MOSES {man as a TREE of knowledge in pursuit of WISDOM}. CHRISTIANITY is constructed upon the two symbols of JESUS [man as a container made of GRAIN from fields {BREAD} who fills himself with fermented GRAPES from vineyards {WINE} in pursuit of God's LOVE].

Of course, there are all kinds of grain that will produce all kinds of breads. Breads from central Africa are dark. Breads from Europe are light. Some European breads are coarse and reveal unground seeds on the surface {freckles}. God's breads from the Far Eastern are made of rice flour and are slightly yellowish in color. His breads from the Americas are the color of cornmeal. And then, there are special varieties from central Asia, the Pacific islands and other far corners of the globe that are made of barley, spelt, buckwheat, oat etc. Challah and bagels, the JEWISH breads, are always rye {wry}...

And just as there are a wide variety of types of breads, there are a wide variety of types of wines. And each of us embodies a different kind of alcoholic beverage, although most people generally agree that mothers are the world's greatest luses. Their love surpasses all others.

If JUDAISM is the religion that pursues God's WISDOM and CHRISTIANITY is the religion that pursues God's LOVE, then Islam is the religion that pursues God's path to Purification {Redemption}. Together these three Western faiths describe the illumination, warmth and burn of fire. If they'd just combine their passions instead of competing with one another for dominance, the world would look very different than it does.

Because The Kama Sutra is a discussion of the passions in man, it's sad to have to say that the one topic not mentioned in The Kama Sutra is the nature of passion when compared

to fire. Poetically speaking, fire is hungry just as passions are hungry. Fire is hot just as passions run hot. And fire consumes just as passions consume.

If you make poetic associations between fire and human attributes, fire literally holds seven attributes. These attributes correspond to the seven sections of The Kama Sutra.

Hindu Passion	Characteristics
Part 1: Society and Social Concepts	Illumination
Part 2: On Sexual Union	Warmth
Part 3: About the Acquisition of a Wife	Burn
Part 4: About a Wife	Smoke
Part 5: About the Wives of Other Men	Mystery
Part 6: About Courtesans	Sound
Part 7: Attracting Others to Yourself	Smell

These associations will be more evident when I discuss each section of The Kama Sutra separately.

The three worldly attainments in life are virtue, wealth and love. You can't achieve any of these successes without knowledge of good and **EVIL**. But you must be knowledgeable about the outcomes of good and **EVIL** to be able to choose to be virtuous of your own accord.

The concept of wealth begins as an inner achievement of a love for life. Outer wealth is given to reflect a passion for inner wealth. But people are in denial of their inner wealth. They adorn their body with gold when they often don't feel that their inner mettle is beautiful, malleable or valuable. They accentuate their material attributes to give others the impression that they're wealthy within. This is obviously a compensation mechanism for inner poverty that they don't wish to address at its Source.

My mother was typical of women of her generation. She loved her possessions. She was very proud of what she'd achieved monetarily. And she loved to clean and straighten up, thereby tending to her things virtuously, as one would groom a pet dog or a horse.

But she didn't understand that fixing a towel in the bathroom so it would hang more perfectly was a useless gesture if she didn't think of the family member who used that towel, not just the visitor who'd see it. It's not that she should have given up her material possessions. Spirituality only asks that you surpass your possessions to appreciate them as symbols that represent aspects of your virtues for the sake of those who are going to benefit from your wealth.

We all know that life is a school. And some would agree that it looks like our Teacher grades on a curve. He sets His standards for each generation to improve the education for all of humanity based on the tutors that came before that generation. And that outcome we call: history. Those who are interested in learning about life by reading His story from an enlightened point of view are spiritualists and citizens of the world. Those who don't are religious **EXTREMISTS** who deny anything that doesn't support one path {theirs} up the mountain.

The concept of love refers to a relationship of intimacy with one's self {z} that people often project onto others. But people are actually for practice. The more you've practiced on people to learn about love, the more you're going to achieve self-love.

Love is a mystery because the more you love someone or something outside yourself, the more you're going to end up loving yourself. You're going to move through form to function. You're going to move through materialism to spirituality.

When my former partner was dying of an A.I.D.S. related cancer and wouldn't go to a doctor, I convinced him to abandon his "healers" and get medical attention. Although our relationship didn't survive, he did. Therefore, I can say that I know how to love another person despite the sacrifice I had to make to show that love. I believe that's why I've been allowed to learn to love myself despite having been **SUICIDAL**. That's even how I've overcome much of my guilt over my two **SUICIDE** attempts.

The Kama Sutra is a book on the mastery of self-love as projected onto relationships between men and women. But you'd be hard-pressed to glean that from Hinduism, without personal experience and a thorough understanding of TORAH, THE GOSPELS and The Quran.

As a gay man, I can't tell you how boring The Kama Sutra is unless you look at the antics of straight men who are desperate for physical attention from women to possess something that's emanating out from within themselves that they can't access. When straight men give up their sexual distractions with women to settle down with one wife who they promise to be faithful to, they may eventually discover they then have to face an inner world that's dark, foreboding and difficult to access.

It wasn't only Hindu men thousands of years ago who made fools of themselves in the pursuit of women. All men, then and now, have a tendency to inadvertently stick their penis up their own butt and pump vigorously. Screwing yourself over is caused by ego issues, not self-lust. And it's certainly not limited to men with long penises...

God gave us figurative speech in addition to literal language because we were going to need both to understand our nature. And nowhere is man's nature more obvious than in the pursuit of sexual gratification.

God gave us Hinduism as a path of enlightenment in order to move us through our passions to embrace a higher level of illumination. All the positions of sexual intercourse portrayed on Hindu Temple walls are nothing more than mirrors of relationships between aspects of man: the male {y} and female {z} sides of himself.

If you want to learn what *not* to do to yourself, although you may be tempted to, study the walls of Hindu Temples.

Modern individuals all agree that:

$$x + z \pm y + z$$

women are equivalent {more or less equal} to men

$$y + z = 1$$

The traditional man puts his father before his mother.

$$z + y = 1$$

The modern man puts his mother before his father.

$$x + z = 1$$

The traditional woman puts her father before her mother.

$$z + x = 1$$

The modern woman puts her mother before her father.

The z factor is a clue to the psychological projections we all make onto one another that could help us discover more about our true nature. Just because you may hear a deep-sounding voice in your head doesn't mean that that voice identifies as being male {y}. You must decide whether you see yourself internally as y or z. No one can make that determination by looking at your genitals, listening to the sound of your voice or observing your gestures. You're as male or female as God wishes you to be. But what you decide to do with that knowledge is up to you.

Inner reality can also be described as a mixture of wants {y or x} and desires {z}. A man's wants are associated with his penis {y}. A woman's wants are associated with her clitoris {x}. Because "Islam" has created a horrible, uncivilized religious act of circumcising clitorises, not all Muslim women have a clitoris. But everyone has desires {z}, and desires are associated with the anus, which is common to both males and females. Here's why:

In the digestion process, the mouth is the origin of all experiences that are internalized through sucking, chewing and swallowing. In the same way that we take in food, we take in experiences, that we chew on, swallow, stomach, digest and eventually figuratively expel back out into the external world. The anus is, therefore, the organ of closure of the digestive process.

Awareness of how you were made biologically is a clue to how you're made psychologically. Your wants {y or x} and desires {z} may be unscrupulous and even **IMMORAL**. Therefore, to become a virtuous person, you must have knowledge and experience about how your wants and desires function in comparison to how you literally use your genitals and anus.

Through his sperm, a man determines the sex of his children with his y and x chromosomes. That determines if his child will have a penis or vagina. But with her egg, a woman determines that her child will have a z chromosome. She figuratively gives her baby boy or baby girl their anus, their reason to strive for grace through humiliation. In this poetic sense, women are not just symbols of life. They're symbols of spiritual closure with life {a peaceful death} and God.

The anus is the organ of elimination and closure common to both men and women. That which comes in must have a means of leaving. And although the anus is considered an organ of disrepute because it's associated with feces, unpleasant odors and disease, it's an important part of the biological, as well as The Spiritual Operating System.

Men who use the anus as a sexual organ aren't **EVIL**. Our ancestors associated sodomy with **EVIL** because of the story in TORAH about Abraham's nephew, Lot, who lived in Sodom which was located in ancient ISRAEL. But we've come a long way since then. If you're interested in learning more about the history of sodomy from a spiritual perspective, read my book, The Forbidden Fruit's Perspective, volume one, "The Genesis of Everyone."

A modern, mathematical description of sex in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century could be described mathematically as:

$$\begin{array}{ccccccc} y & \pm & y & \pm & x & \pm & z \\ x & \pm & y & \pm & x & \pm & z \end{array}$$

In this equation, vaginal intercourse between a man and a woman (y/x) is morally equivalent to sexual intercourse between two men (y/y); which is morally equivalent to sexual intercourse between two women {x/x}; which could become the harbinger of a soulful relationship between any two people (z/z).

If you judge people by who they have sex with or how they have sex, you're not using a moral yardstick by which to measure them. You're judging them by their form, not their function. Would you judge a cake by what it looks like or how it tastes? And if you say you do both, then do both. Don't profess to be modern if you aren't.

The Kama Sutra is about sexual form, not spiritual function. The Kama Sutra isn't modern. Therefore, most of what it professes is as tiresome as people today who claim to be modern, but behave like the **PREJUDICED** people of the past. They profess to be open-minded, but they don't serve gay people in business. They talk about love, but they treat foreigners with less respect than their own countrymen.

It's much better for men to engage in anal sex with other men than it is for them to screw one another over figuratively. It's much better to taste the cake before you judge it as inferior just by what it looks like.

## Part 1: Illumination

Fire is different from any other container. All things have outsides and insides. Fire does not. Fire is a unique container. There's no other container on Earth that holds the seven attributes fire holds. Fire poetically burns within the human body in the form of passion. And everywhere in the world, people who believe in God believe that He figuratively lit a fire within them.

Hinduism rejects passion. Hinduism doesn't correlate the seven attributes of fire with the wisdom of passion. But God in His infinite wisdom gave Hindus a reason to reject passion in favor of Detachment. And the mystery of that decision has never been of greater need than today.

In the Abrahamic faiths, the soul is the eternal spark in our chest that was lit by God at conception and which we expect to be removed from our container {body} upon death. The transference of this flame into another container after death is the speculation of one world faith {Hinduism} and one world philosophy {Buddhism}. Only JUDAISM and Taoism hold no **DOGMAS** at all about what happens to a human being after s/he dies.

In that sense, passion is like a fire emitted by the soul. It begins as a spark in the penis or clitoris that ignites the heart, which then grows into a conflagration of feelings for someone or something in their outer world.

But the road from the heart to the soul can get very hot. Only when you're able to transcend your external passions can you use that inner flame to ignite yourself with faith in all that you believe about yourself thanks to all that you feel for what God has done for you.

That said, JEWS and Taoists are just as aware of the mysterious fire in their loins that everyone else experiences. We all hope that when our loins are enflamed with sexual passion, it'll ignite our heart and soul with a passion for that person, too. This is the mystery of sexual attraction that's so important to our fantasies, dreams and visions for a better tomorrow.

To circumcise a penis, you need to understand Abraham's covenant with God. When God made His deal with Abraham it wasn't sealed with his signature. It was sealed with circumcision. And God made the same deal with Ishmael {Muslims} and Isaac {JEWS} by sealing it the same way: with a terrible "burn." [GENESIS 17]

But JESUS chose an easier, softer way for HIS followers {CHRISTIANS} to sign on the bottom line when HE asked HIS disciples to seal a new deal with HIM. HE asked for baptism: submersion in the waters of the Jordan River in ISRAEL. And this distinguishes the path of CHRISTIANITY from the paths of JUDAISM and Islam. {You may find it interesting to note that January 1<sup>st</sup> comes eight days after CHRISTMAS. The New Year was originally celebration of CHRIST's circumcision eight days after HE was born.}

The JEWS circumcise their sons on the eighth day of life after the boy has lived through the first seven days of the creation of his new world. Muslims circumcise their sons any time before puberty.

Circumcision ignites the fire in the loins of the infant that will later spread to his heart in puberty, and, hopefully, to his soul in adulthood. This is the way in which passion is used in JUDAISM and Islam to seal our individual deal with God.

Faith isn't about words alone. It's about deeds that lead to deeper understanding of the potential words have to change our behavior from within. In that sense, words are the

greatest miracles of life. IN THE BEGINNING WAS THE WORD, AND THE WORD WAS WITH GOD, AND THE WORD WAS GOD. [JOHN 1:1]

God gave His word to man. But man has had a hard time learning how to give his word to God. In that sense, God gave man words and man has had to learn the depth and beauty of all words, including the words of gays and modern JEWS. No one's words are without meaning. But no one is free from the guilt of not using his words wisely.

Those whose words mean something to their reputation don't make promises they can't keep. They'd rather suffer through uncertainty than break their word. That's how devout individuals raise themselves in their own eyes. That's how they take steps to ascend the mountain of faith within them.

The Kama Sutra is an Eastern expression in which words are used to shape the sexual performance of man. In that sense, it's instruction on how to perform before God, not just before men with women.

The Kama Sutra is divided into seven sections. Part 1 is entitled Society and Social Concepts. This corresponds to the illumination of the flame of passion. Although the kind of information presented in Part 1 is a spark that's somewhat illuminating, such knowledge quickly goes out. It doesn't ignite the soul. It goes out of date because society changes so drastically over time. That said, this section does address the need to attain virtue, wealth and love. And these are timeless, universal concepts that burn within us for a lifetime.

Unfortunately, this section concludes with an admonition to gentleman against having sex with women who are: lepers, lunatics, gossips, nymphomaniacs, extremely black or white or the wife of a relative or friend.

Where's the wisdom in such words? There's only one place where such **HATEFUL** speech can be meaningfully placed, and that's down deep within one's self {z}. When you make a commitment to the z side of yourself, whether you're male or female, not to engage with yourself if that part of you is behaving in an inferior manner, you're internalizing the conclusion Part 1 of The Kama Sutra comes to.

If you see yourself treating yourself as though you were a leper with a contagious disease; like a lunatic who's behaving wildly; a gossip who spreads lies; a sex-starved woman who knows nothing of modesty; or like someone who appears extreme to you in any demonstrable way – you can see that you've become unbalanced. When you see yourself creating only a cursory inner connection, making you feel like the wife of someone in your family or the wife of a dear friend, you should hear inner, alarm bells going off. And you should conclude that you're going the wrong way.

If you externalize The Kama Sutra, you're missing the point of its teachings. You don't need to limit sex to people who have certain physical or behavioral characteristics. You need to make your way to the middle ground inside yourself where sanity will secure your destiny and preserve you from your **FATE**.

Only juveniles are so externally oriented on form that they overlook function. Only juveniles who put others down because of their physical appearance are so unkind.

To create an inner world where you can freely come to know yourself in the privacy of your mind, you have to learn that there are repercussions for treating others **ABOMINABLY**. Repercussions were put in place under the Hindu law of Karma. Just because you may tell yourself that you're not a Hindu, therefore Karma doesn't apply to you, doesn't mean God is listening to your opinion of how His Spiritual Operating System works.

The decisions you make about how you're going to treat others will be revisited at some point in the future when you may have to treat yourself as well or as poorly. Therefore, keep Karma in mind and don't spread actions you wouldn't want to receive.

You don't have to believe in gravity for gravity to believe in you. External forces were put in place as hints for you to ponder the forces within you. What comes around has gone around because if it didn't, the world would be flat, not round. Everyone is learning that their thoughts, feelings, wants/desires and beliefs have real consequences in the outer world. But most people see their two worlds as completely separate and distinct. And that's simply not so. That much privacy isn't privacy. It's hiding secrets in plain sight.

## Part 2: Warmth

The warmth of the fire within is equivalent to the feeling of love. Love radiates throughout the body during sex. And this heat produces a feeling of intimacy with the other person that's very pleasant and agreeable.

Part 2 of The Kama Sutra is entitled On Sexual Union. It begins with the basics of sexual union between men and women using animals as descriptors of compatibility. The size of the penis is compared to hares {small}, bulls {medium} and horses {large}. The size of vaginas are compared to deer {small}, mares {medium} and elephants {large}.

A compendium of relationships between these animals is then presented to suggest that there are compatible physical matches between men and women based on the physical size of their sex organs. In a sense, it's equating form with function using very prescribed matchmaking criteria that the author has decided are "normal" and "natural."

Hares {small penises} should be matched with deer {small vaginas}. Bulls {medium-sized penises} should go together with mares {medium-sized vaginas}. And horses {large penises} are most compatible with elephants {large vaginas}.

This section then goes on to describe forms of physical touch including: touching, piercing, rubbing, kissing, pressing, scratching, biting and slapping. This section also includes a variety of sexual positions during coitus and a description of the sexual preferences of eunuchs, women in harems, male servants and prostitutes.

If you're like me, you've surely done all this research on your own... You know whether size matters to you – or not. And if it does, you know what it is about a person that you like to be small, medium or large. For some, a large bank account is a turn on. For others, a big smile knocks them off their feet. And for others, it's the size of their heart that cinches the deal. It's not *all* about penises and vaginas when it comes to finding a soulmate.

You know what turns you on. If you don't, you need to gather experience with a wider range of people to find out. Reading about it in a book and taking the advice of a man who lived thousands of years ago isn't the best way to go about doing research on this topic. I think you might learn a lot more from porn than from reading The Kama Sutra, perhaps soft porn that includes a story line.

When it comes to love, not lust, I also think everyone needs personal experience to decide what s/he likes. Like lust, love has certain characteristics. And we all need to discover those characteristics that make us feel trusted, secure, loyal and well held.

I wasn't at all sure what I wanted in the way of either lust or love when I was young and inexperienced. Although I did plenty of research on both topics, I didn't really compare and contrast my partners in ways that gave me clues to what I was looking for. I kept moving through the world of sex as though I were in the dark, using my eyes to guide me. And when my inner Eve and serpent colluded with nice young men, I distrusted their conclusions and found reasons to dump them. I was afraid of commitment for fear of making a mistake before I'd gathered enough evidence.

It's only now that I see how important feeling well-served means to me. And it's only been relatively recently that I've learned that serving your soulmate has to be figuratively done in every room of the house the two of you share.

Although I wanted a compatible partner in the bedroom, I didn't know how to find that kind of compatibility in the living room. I was easily turned off to men after I had sex with

them the first time. Once I'd seen what they had in their pants, I became disinterested in what came out of their mouth.

Because I was so naïve to who I was and what I was looking for when I was young, I had to wait for The Teacher to bring me my perfect, learning partner. Although my first partner was compatible to me in some ways, my second partner has been a much better match. In my first relationship, I learned how to serve him. In this second relationship, I've learned how to allow myself to be served by him. In retrospect, I can see that I just had to be patient and let God play matchmaker. I couldn't do it for myself.

When I was young, I traveled the world having sex with exotic men on every continent. And then I ended up with my first partner who was born a few miles from where I was born. He turned out to be a New York JEW.

I was the child of immigrants to America who didn't speak English at home. My father had the equivalent of a high school diploma, but my mother hadn't finished the eighth grade because **THE NAZIS** threw her out of school. My father made his living as a restaurant manager and my mother, as a secretary.

My first partner's mother was a first grade teacher and his father was a psychologist. My first partner had a college degree in horticulture and had studied plant taxonomy at Kew Gardens in ENGLAND. I have two master's degrees, one in education with an emphasis in Curriculum and Instruction and the other in English with an emphasis in Linguistics.

By contrast, my second partner comes from a small town in northern California where he lived all his life until meeting me. He made his way up the ladder from burger flipper to fast food, restaurant manager. He has no college degree. He grew up in a PROTESTANT home where he got no formal, religious training. He converted to CATHOLICISM after we met.

There's no way I could have chosen either of my partners without a heavenly Matchmaker. From my first boyfriend, I learned how to serve humbly. From my second, I've learned how to be served humbly. I couldn't be luckier. I now have the skills in serving and being served without the low self-esteem that makes it impossible to do either without getting irritated.

I was suspicious of CHRISTIANS when I was young because I thought I was able to see through their warm, loving intentions by anticipating the burn they could inflict that I thought they all concealed from JEWS. I secretly feared getting burned by the CHRISTIAN men who claimed to love me when I was young, and so I saw them as ignorant, naïve or duplicitous to their own intentions. (Surely that was one reason why my first partner was JEWISH. But getting burned by him when he fell back in love with his former boyfriend magically put my fear of loving a CHRISTIAN to rest.)

I was cynical and skeptical of love in early adulthood because I was worried about getting hurt and then having to suffer disappointment and a broken heart because of my self-ignorance. I was also terrified of the guilt that might come with separation, after having watched what my parents went through when they divorced.

I didn't so much care about *feeling* foolish, but I didn't want to end up *looking* foolish. I wanted to look experienced and knowledgeable about human nature when standing before others, and so I kept my drawbridge up, my moat filled, my soldiers readied on my ramparts and my queen {z} protected deep within my castle walls.

It turns out I didn't need to keep her {z} nearly as protected as she was. Experience would become my best teacher. A broken heart, like broken bones, is painful. But they both heal. It turned out that it was a good thing I protected that part of me as I did.

Because my first partner was H.I.V.+, we practiced extremely safe sex, while most of our generation died of A.I.D.S. I wouldn't be alive today if I'd explored sex with the abandon of many other gay men in those days.

Needless to say, my first partner and I didn't have a hot sex life. We were constantly worried about me getting infected by him. When he fell in love with his former partner after we'd been together more than a dozen years, I'll bet their sex was fantastic because both of them were H.I.V.+. Too bad they both died prematurely.

What I needed when I was young, good looking, single and looking for a husband was more general knowledge on how to operate the head, heart, penis and anus of the human form I'd been given with the unique dynamics that made me who I was. I'd never been a human being before, and so I relied a great deal on gossip and innuendo from others to determine my actions. More general knowledge about life would have given me greater insight into the good intentions of the many men I sold short when I was young and inexperienced. But because I couldn't see what they were trying to do with their lives, I couldn't appreciate their efforts. I simply wrote them off as inferior. That was very unfair.

Nevertheless, I have to give a shout out to my intuition. My first partner may have been poor when I met him, but he made a lot of money over the time we were together. And I got our business when we split up, so I didn't do badly, in the financial sense. I would never have left him, but when he chose to leave me after 14 years together, I was prepared to use the law to make sure that everything we had was divided 50/50.

When I met my second partner, I had no idea how ideal he'd be for me. It was my intuition that led me to invite him to move in with me. His contribution to my life has been astonishing. He holds up a mirror for me, in which I get to look at myself in new ways. This makes us separate and different, but compatible.

The second section of The Kama Sutra wouldn't have helped someone like me find someone like my second boyfriend; or for that matter even my first. Vatsyayan's description of the social scene then didn't address my needs in a universal way.

I was like a tourist on the planet when I was young and horny. I felt like an alien among a race of creatures I had no idea how to relate to. What I could have used then was a book for aliens on how to fit in with human beings on this planet. I wasn't nearly socially well enough adapted to life on Earth as a newly pubescent male to benefit from Vatsyayan's observations.

But if you're more erudite than I was when I was young and headstrong, but not especially spiritually experienced, I suggest you focus on learning how to fall in love with yourself. You're the prince you've been looking for. And you're the horse {large penis} you're riding in on. Learn how to use your imagination to discover how playful you are when you're alone with yourself. Discover what good company you make for the one you're going to spend the rest of your life with, regardless whether you're interested in finding a soulmate right now.

If you can't make your way out of your head to your heart to love yourself, how do you think you're going to make your way into anyone else's heart? If you can't get that spark that's burning between your legs up to your heart to express real feelings for the people

you sleep with, and from there across that ocean of emotions to your soul, don't count on becoming self-realized any time soon.

The road to God is paved with good intentions. But it's very long and bumpy because it's a rocky road. You're going to have to develop many, new skills along the way, the most important of which will probably be: patience.

The most impatient and infantile people on this planet are babies. You can't even discuss with them waiting five minutes for their bottle at mealtime. Children are much more patient by comparison. They don't usually cry hysterically. They whine, jump up and down and pull on your clothes when they want something badly.

The least impatient people on the planet are adolescents... But to maintain their patience, they use copious amounts of cigarettes, alcohol, drugs and sex. If you've managed to avoid these distractions to keep yourself well focused, you may still express a deep sense of impatience when something comes along that you've decided you have to have at all cost. It's at that exact moment when frustration and anger rise from your chest to overwhelm your head that you should note that you're still juvenile after all these years, regardless of your biological age.

If you're resilient and determined to bring that spark in your groin up to your heart where you can feed it until it's burning with the illumination and warmth that's most conducive to your spiritual needs, you'll find someone else to watch you as you ignite your soul with God as your inner Witness. You'll find your soulmate. And I'm sure God will make sure that that person will also get to witness how beautifully He made you.

### Part 3: Burn

This third section of The Kama Sutra has to do with the acquisition of a wife. If you've tried to attract someone as a mate, you know about the humiliation and foolishness that can come of this endeavor.

Getting burned while seeking romantic love and getting burned by a society that has little respect for women and gay men is no different. They're both burns from a fire that nobody can literally see.

If you don't believe that love can burn, you're really much too young to be reading a book like this. You should go back to fairy tales and stop listening to a modern-day fairy like me.

If you don't believe that society can burn people, you're too young to understand the challenges of life in the modern age. You're simply prosaic.

But if you believe in Hollywood weddings and Bollywood brides there's still some hope left in you... You're not so jaded that you can't dream. Making your dreams come true in this day and age can happen if you can move past fantasies to create a vision for yourself in which you're the hero or heroine in your story.

If you've already been burned by life (and I presume you have), then you already know a great deal about this attribute of fire. And you know that with burns comes a sense of guilt that's usually ignored or discounted. Burns reflect a banishment that takes a person psychologically all the way back to THE CREATION STORY in GENESIS. It holds the essence of every man's guilt in his head and heart, not his groin. And although the scars of every burn create layer upon layer of denial, there *is* a God. And we *are* in a school. And your grades really *do* count.

But nobody else's grades are going on your report card. That means that all the self-sacrifices you've made for others are going to figuratively enroll you in classes in which you'll be allowed to work on yourself. But no good deed ever goes unpunished. If you try to help others, God will correct your maligned efforts.

This is why God had to create Taoism. He had to create an anonymous path up the mountain of faith to explain the need for paradox. If you're someone who believes in self-sacrifice, you'll be rewarded with Self-sacrifice. But if you sacrifice The Self within you, you'll be punished. You'll be burned. And you may turn around and incorrectly blame acts of God or Karma for your misfortune.

Here we are in the ninth month of the Covid-19 pandemic. The United States has the most outbreaks of any nation on Earth. Almost 240,000 people have died in this country, and the numbers are only rising steeply. **TRUMP** has done nothing to unify the efforts of the States with a Federal response. Thank God, he's a lame duck who'll soon be out of office. The Democratic States have *responded* to the emergency, while THE REPUBLICAN States have *reacted* to it. The hospitals all over the country are at complete capacity. We have a race war going on in those parts of the country where they sweep that issue under the rug. And there's debate whether to fire all the police and bring in the military to quell the unrest the police are causing.

Meanwhile, the medical world has been working overtime to save lives while the youth have chosen to deny the morbidity of this virus. Wearing a mask has become a political issue, not one of common sense. Doctors, nurses and staff are sacrificing themselves day and night on the front lines of this war. They're utterly exhausted.

The people who are saving American lives are angels *disclosed*, not just the angels in *disguise* we saw in the past. They know that the grades of **THE FOOLS** won't be going on their report card. Nevertheless, you have to wonder where they get the strength not to react when those in their ranks lose their life from this contagion and THE REPUBLICANS in **POWER** still deny the problem can be solved with masks and social distancing.

When you get close to the heat of love, it warms you like the sun in the springtime. But when you get too close, love will burn you like Death Valley did this past summer {130 F/55 C}. And then you may be hard-pressed to know why you got too close to love and had to pay a painful price.

THE REPUBLICANS are in a bad marriage with America. They've called in THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" in ISRAEL to use their power to seal the deal with the RUSSIAN **DESPOTS**. But THE REPUBLICANS aren't willing to summon themselves with courage. Bravado is their only tool.

The third section of The Kama Sutra is: On Marriage. It begins by describing the kind of women to avoid: those with unpleasant sounding names; a depressed nose; turned up nostrils; poor posture; crooked thighs; the disabled; a younger sister; and women with sweaty palms.

Vatsyayana recommends that a man should express his feelings to a woman more by manner and deed than words. He should pretend to be sick and ask women to care for him. And he should spend more time with the woman he's especially interested in, in the evening when women are more open to men's advances, so he says. In other words, he recommends that men manipulate women to serve their {y} needs.

He advocates that a man pursue the wives of rich men who have many wives because they're easy. He recommends making other men jealous. He states that drugs are useful in lowering a woman's inhibitions. If all else fails, he suggests kidnapping.

As you can see, the methods for achieving marriage are no different in The Kama Sutra from those in many horrific, Hollywood films. Sadly, too many men end up taking these plots to heart in other ways, and the result is a burn, not a warm, fuzzy feeling inside.

Getting burned by love is just a preview to getting burned by **POWER**. There's no relationship that's perfectly equal, not with man, nor with God. There's no relationship with fire that's perfectly illuminated and perfectly warm. Because every relationship with fire is as dynamic as relationships with people and our Creator, fire has the potential of burning each of us and all of us. Therefore, fire is the perfect creation by God to describe the attributes of ILLUMINATION, WARMTH and Burn. Take it from someone who lives in Northern California where the forest fires get worse every year.

The marriage THE REPUBLICANS have been in with America can only end at the ballot box. They want **THE POWER** that comes of a marriage with the American people, but they don't want the responsibilities that come with that marriage. They rant and rail against marriage equality, but they know nothing about what it takes to make a marriage work.

Because fire also holds the attributes of smoke, mystery, sound and smell, there's more to be learned about ourselves when we gaze into a fire. So if you've been badly burned in life, have hope. There's more to hope for if you vote Democratic. But even the Democrats still have a thing or two to learn about the Hindus and the JEWS. Enter: Kamala Harris and Doug Emhoff.

## Part 4: Smoke

The ancient JEWS sacrificed animals to God to atone for their **SINS** and guilt. Because it was assumed God lived above the clouds, the burning of animal carcasses took these gifts from Earth to God's abode by smoke, or so the ancient JEWS believed. Smoke was the delivery system of prayer. Therefore, smoke is the attribute of fire that corresponds to communication with your higher self, your ancestors and God.

If you can't talk to yourself, you'll never learn how to speak to God. Surely, smoking cigarettes isn't going to create a mature form of communication with yourself. If you want to achieve a smoking, hot relationship with yourself, you're going to have to do so using figurative speech. Inhaling smoke from the forest fires in North America and the marsh fires in South America isn't going to give you a poetic relationship with yourself.

This section of The Kama Sutra is: **About Having a Wife**. And as we all know, marriage (or a committed, monogamous relationship) will lead anyone to seek prayer out of frustration at how hard it is to live with another person...

It's not only hard to find a study partner in the school of life, especially when everyone tells you that you need to seek someone with the same major. It becomes even harder once you find him or her.

My first partner was brought to me when I was 37 years old. He was in business for himself. He'd opened a market research company the year before that set up focus groups. He worked out of his kitchen and had one employee who worked out of his dining room. They communicated through a serving hatch. Apart from work, he was passionate about basketball. He employed his well-developed social skills in those two areas of his life.

I was an ex-ballet dancer who'd given up my dreams of becoming famous on stage to become an English teacher. I hated sports and had no interest in business. When fans cheered in the stadium, all I heard was **SIEG HEIL!** And when people cheered over making money, my stomach turned. I was an extreme introvert who'd always been passionate about saving money, while he was an extreme extrovert who was very interested in making money.

It looked like ours was a match made in heaven. I brought a kind of magic into his life that made making money easy for him, and he let me run our finances and save as much of his hard-earned money as I could. Within a couple of years, he had about 15 people working for him. After four years, he had more than 50 people on his payroll.

He brought a kind of magic into my life, too. I became more skilled in the social arts. I opened a walking tour company in San Francisco and became quite adept at relating to people in my business as though I were on stage again. It was a new kind of limelight I could relate to. I was motivated to bring people together on my tours to understand and appreciate San Franciscans, our history and our very special culture.

But because of our conflicting H.I.V. status, our sex life never really got off the ground. There was little room for experimentation and joyful play. There was warmth, but there was little in the way of passion in bed.

We applied for domestic partnership and had the equivalent of a wedding with family and friend. We bought a house on a hill with a view over the city. But I was only given a taste of the attributes of fire with him. I didn't really have a clue how passionate I had the potential to be about life. And as passionate as he already was about life, the closer he got

to death, the more I think he realized that there was something about sex with me that he was missing.

Our relationship ended with me getting a tremendous burn. He secretly fell back in love with his previous boyfriend. They must have infected each other with different strains of the virus because first his boyfriend died. And then he got full-blown A.I.D.S. I tried to help him get medical attention, although he was extremely averse to the standard, medical options available then. He'd only been exploring alternative treatments. But when he got an A.I.D.S. related lymphoma and refused to go to the doctor to treat it, I was beside myself with worry and desperate to find a way to help him.

I was finally able to pull him away from his alternative, health care worker and get him to the hospital. But by that point, the tumors in his neck and arm were so big that the staff confided in me that they had never seen anyone wait to treat cancer until so late a stage in the progression of the disease.

In the end, I was able to save his life, but at the cost of our relationship. With his previous boyfriend dead, and the two of us too burned by all we'd been through to maintain appearances as a model, gay couple, we agreed to go our separate ways.

At the age of 50, we both found ourselves back in the dating world. He healed from lymphoma and soon found another boyfriend. I carried on alone for seven years before I found the man I'm with now.

Talk about coming to know the three aspects of guilt: embarrassment, shame and humiliation! Talk about learning about the first three aspects of fire: illumination, warmth, and burn!

It says in this part of The Kama Sutra, A virtuous woman who has affection for her husband should act in conformity with his wishes as if he were a divine being. Well, I tried. But my husband took advantage of my affections, and so I took my half of our estate and bought a \$500,000 apartment with cash. I also got the business in our separation agreement. He got the house and savings. But he died a few years later.

The Kama Sutra recommends that if a couple can't bear any children, a second wife should be brought into the marriage. And I suppose that's just what my "husband" did. But it's also recommended that I should look up to his second wife as my sister to avoid our husband's displeasure.

Well, I can tell you that despite my extremely low self-esteem at the time, *that* wasn't gonna happen! I got him the medical attention he needed when he was adamant about healing from cancer through alternative means, and then I walked away. I wasn't going to deal with the **JEALOUSY** that ensues when there's not enough love to go round.

Reentering the gay community as a single man at the age of 50 was a daunting challenge. I really felt old by then. What I was, was experienced.

I'd saved the life of my partner, and for my efforts found myself alone in a new apartment with a business I didn't even know how to run. The fact that now, 16 years later, the man I live with is 12 years younger than me and is as devoted to me as I am to him; the fact that I'm retired, in good health; H.I.V.-; with money enough in the bank – is reason enough for me to believe in miracles.

The smoke of fire corresponds to prayer and communication. But what if you're a modern individual who's never been schooled in prayer or never found it useful to you? What if your culture and upbringing never taught you how to communicate with yourself?

What if The Spiritual Operating System is all that interests you, not the rites and rituals of religion that are so important to the institutions of the world faiths?

Where there's smoke there's fire. But it isn't until you've moved through the illumination and warmth of the flame and gotten badly burned that you may be ready for the next attribute of fire: smoke. It's only then that you may be ready to learn to speak to yourself and listen more carefully to others. It's only then that the possibility that you're getting just what you need in the way of lessons from The Teacher dawns on you.

You don't have to stand up and sit down like a JEW before God in SYNAGOGUE; you don't have to get down on your knees like a CHRISTIAN before God in CHURCH; and you don't have to prostrate yourself on the ground like a Muslim before God at Mosque – to experience the smoke of fire. If you're not moving through the haze, smog and smoke inside you, you're never going to get any closer to the fire burning within.

Hinduism is God's path on the other side of the inner mountain of faith that offers you Detachment from your problems as a way of experiencing God's effect in your life when you most need Him. If the illumination of the flame is found in your head; the warmth of it emanates out of your heart; and the flames lick you with burns in your soul – then there's smoke figuratively coming out of your navel that twists and winds its way up through this world and into the realm above this one.

Just as smoke is the byproduct of fire, prayer is the natural offshoot of every flame. Prayer corresponds to the pollen produced by flowers that's laden with life-giving potential. Those who are allergic to pollen have something in common with those, like me, who are allergic to conventional prayer. Those who are sensitive to the smell of smoke, like me, know that it's a harbinger of change that we conclude will be *awful*, not *awesome*.

I pray another way. I used to pray by dancing to classical music, carving my prayers with my arms and legs using thin air as my clay. I used to pray in the classroom as though I were a religious leader before a congregation. And each book we were reading was like the good book. I used to pray by walking in nature in silence, as if no words were words. Now I pray by speaking to myself and writing to myself.

Surely there's a skylight in your inner house from which you can look up to God to pray. Surely there's something that brings you in touch with a part of yourself that's detached from your problems. When you're down and troubled, and you need some loving care, surely there's something you can do that affirms the steps you're taking each and every day to ascend this awesome inner mountain each of us is on.

## Part 5: Mystery

The mystery of fire is comparable to Part 5 of The Kama Sutra: The Wives of Other Men. You may be curious about what other men have that you don't. This is based on **JEALOUSY** {of another man's wife's body} and **ENVY** {of the attributes of another man's wife's virtues}.

My **JEALOUSY** of my former boyfriend's former partner was very real once I discovered he was seeing him on the side. I thought both of them were better looking than me and looked better as a couple together. I wished to be as tall as they were. I wished to be as thin as they were. And I wished to have legs as long as theirs.

But I was stuck with the vehicle I was given for a lifetime. And I couldn't see any mystery in that that was worth exploring at the time. It felt oppressive having to be in the body I was given, especially after it had been scorned by my partner for somebody else's. Being me didn't feel like a secret I needed to uncover or a secret I'd be happy to discover. I didn't feel mysterious, spiritual, subjective, symbolic or transcendental. I felt dull and boring because being me, given the form I had, disappointed me.

But that was many years ago. Form is still important to me, but it isn't more important than function. My container is a reflection of my contents. I've eaten all THE BREAD {sex with men} I wanted and am now more interested in drinking THE WINE {spirituality}. Although I gave up anonymous sex when I got clean and sober on February 1, 1984, it took 36 more years before I could put that self-sacrifice into words that were meaningful to my spiritual goals for a lifetime.

This section of The Kama Sutra includes lists of those attributes in men that married women find attractive and those women who are easily won over. Here are some attributes you might not have that might make your marriage unstable because they could lure your wife away from you...:

1. Men who are good looking.
2. Men who are your neighbors.
3. Men who like picnics and parties.
4. Men who are very strong who have a big penis.
5. Men who surpass you in education.
6. Men who dress better and conduct themselves better in public.

And here are a few of the attributes of women who are easy in case you're interested in stepping out of your vows to your wife...:

1. Women who stand in the doorway of their house.
2. Female messengers.
3. A woman who doesn't have any children.
4. The wife of an actor.
5. The wife of a man with many young brothers.
6. A woman who is proud of her skills in the arts.
7. A woman whose husband is inferior to her in rank or abilities.
8. The wife of a jeweler.

If that's not sufficiently informative, here's another passage that might be useful to you: When a man is endeavoring to seduce one woman, he should not attempt to seduce any other at the same time. But after he has succeeded with the first, and enjoyed her for a considerable time, he can keep her affections by giving her presents that she likes, and then commence making up to another woman.

This section ends, A clever man, learning the ways of winning over the wives of other people, is never deceived in the case of his own wives.

No one should make use of these ways to seduce the wives of others, *not* because they don't always succeed, but because doing so causes **DISASTERS** and **THE DESTRUCTION** of Dharma {illumination} and Artha {warmth}. The Kama Sutra should not be made use of for gaining sexual playmates on the side.

The fantasy of having sex outside the bounds of a committed relationship, whether it's a formal marriage or the monogamous relationship my boyfriend and I share, needs to be explored for greater insight into the reasons for fantasizing. Thinking about sex with strangers can be useful. Here's how:

My definition of a fantasy is a MeTube video I produce, direct and usual star in. It's not intended for external distribution. It's made specifically for an audience of one: me.

We all fantasize, but we generally don't share our fantasies with others out of shame. Fantasies are shameful expressions produced by our imagination that we may not even fully want ourselves to admit to watching, let alone producing, directing, starring in and then sitting alone in the dark watching, whether or not we masturbate to them.

Fantasies are ways our head, heart and soul can reveal their relationship to one another through storytelling. They're deeply, psychologically rich evidence of the way in which our thoughts are interacting with our feelings to draw conclusions about our relationship with our self {z}.

You shouldn't restrict or deter yourself from fantasizing. Instead, you should watch your fantasies with much greater detachment, curiosity and fascination. Sexual fantasies are especially interesting because they reveal the relationship of your y to your z or you x to your z. The men or women in your fantasies express levels of the awakening of your head {x or y} with your heart {z}.

You don't have to discuss your fantasies with anyone. They're aspects of your inner world that are private. But you don't have to feel unduly guilty about them, either. How you behave in the external world is extremely important in creating healthy, vital, responsible and creative relationships with those adult members of society you develop the skills to engage with.

But how you behave in your inner world is going to get expressed at times through fantasies. So it behooves you to be able to detach from your fantasies and watch yourself watching them as though you were standing in the aisle of a dark and empty theater looking at all the others who are sitting there by themselves watching what's happening on the silver screen.

Any two images in your mind are the essence of self-detachment because those two people aren't real. They're figments of your imagination. The fantasy of being in two

places at once within your inner world is an amazing tool given to us by God that infers that you have a well-developed imagination.

The ability to watch others doing something holy is what **HYPER**-religious “CHRISTIANS” call: witnessing. They consider witnessing a religious experience. But like all their religious experiences, they separate them from psychology to create **DOGMA**, superstition and fear. Don’t let that happen to you. You can witness yourself. You can play god with yourself if you’re sufficiently detached from your mind to observe the characters you create in your fantasies.

When you aren’t aware of the deeper, spiritual meaning emoted by the feelings of **JEALOUSY** and **ENVY**, you don’t realize how resentful people become over time about the body they’re stuck with. They haven’t bothered to look for the virtues they’ve amassed within themselves. They start out in awe of life in childhood. But over time they become disillusioned with how limited they really are because of circumstances beyond their control.

We want to think that this world gives everyone equal opportunity to discover one’s self {z}. But not everyone in this schoolhouse sits in the front row close to The Teacher. Many are in the middle trying to stay away from **THE DISRUPTERS** at the back of the room while not particularly motivated to move their seat to the front of the room.

Many haven’t developed the skills they need to discover who they are. Their own mystery eludes them. They go up and down the religious path or mindlessly around and around the circular patterns of the secular lifestyle. They don’t create the grid on their inner mountain needed to go North, South, East and West wherever they are.

This is particularly evident when it comes to using fantasies to discover more about themselves. They’re so consumed by guilt over anyone knowing what their MeTube videos are really saying about them that they’re frozen with self-**DISDAIN** inside.

This book is intended for spiritualists who don’t want to embrace a **HYPER**-religious lifestyle because so many religious people have become such **EXTREMISTS** when it comes to blacks, foreigners, gays and/or JEWS.

This books is intended for spiritualists who are enamored of psychology and sociology, as well as by history and the myriad forms of His story that reveal that God *did* make man in His image, but man is so consumed with perpetrating crimes against his own humanity that he isn’t able to see the forest for **THE TREES**.

Man’s crimes boil down to **SUICIDAL** tendencies caused by a desire for **REVENGE** against God for the body and blood {container and contents} s/he was given that s/he disapproves of.

It’s all about process. It’s about The Spiritual Operating System God has provided us with to choose life over death. But we’ve got to learn how to separate the men from **THE BOYS**. We’ve got to help those who want opportunity from those who only want a free ride. We should encourage those who want to learn about life, and expose **THE DISRUPTERS** at the back of the room who are only here to disrupt the spiritual education of everyone in their effort to attain obscene amounts of **MONEY, POWER** and **PRESTIGE**.

Wherever there’s **HYPER**-religious **DOGMA**, there’s a fight on the other side for political freedom. **THE HYPER**-religious will never win, but they’ll never lose, either. They’ll only loosen their grip on **DOGMA, PREJUDICE** and self-ignorance as required by new changes in society. But never tell **THE HYPER**-religious that there

isn't a God. There is a God. And He has many names. What each of us does to sully the names of God will determine our future.

The mystery of fire leads rational human beings in the direction of seeking a life partner {soulmate and study partner} in order to work together on the myriad issues of living a good life with hope for a simple graduation without a lengthy, final exam.

But just because you can check off that box on your to-do list doesn't mean you're a passionate person who loves life. **HYPOCRISY** is found everywhere. But so is honesty, sincerity and authenticity. This is why good partnerships are so important, and why monogamy is an excellent path to achieving patience, self-love and Self-realization, although it may take some people a long time for them to see that for themselves.

## Part 6: Sound

The sound of a fire corresponds to a man's mission in life. When God calls to you, it brings you the equivalent of the sound of a fire burning. That can be as low as a hiss; a crackling sound as if something has broken; or it can be as awesome as a roar.

People are called to lead a spiritual life. They're called to live their days with a mission. And whether they respond to their calling depends on the volume of the sound of the flame within them. Just bemoaning that you hate your job and want to do something meaningful in the way you make a living is a tired excuse for being deaf to the sound of your own flame. It doesn't matter what you do. What matters is *what* you hear and how that changes *how* you do what you do.

The idea that people need to have children to have a mission in life is ridiculous in the modern age we live in. Over-population is the cause of most of the world's problems. To teach people to listen within for the sound of their own mission is paramount to reducing population and increasing the quality of life for every human being on the planet.

This sixth section of The Kama Sutra is: About Courtesans, which is a polite term for prostitutes. You might even distinguish a courtesan from a prostitute by the corner on which s/he's standing. A courtesan {hustler} is figuratively standing by day in plain sight displaying her {his} wares. A prostitute is literally standing on a street corner at night.

But there's no difference in the job they're doing. Both are sex workers seeking business clients. They're not seeking self-intimacy and companionship for the sake of a soulmate. Both are contract workers who are being paid by the hour for every service they deliver.

The Kama Sutra describes who should use prostitutes, how prostitutes should behave and how they should manipulate their clients in order to receive as much money as possible for the job they're doing.

A courtesan, well dressed and wearing her ornaments, should sit or stand at the door of her house, and without exposing herself too much, should look on the public road so as to be seen by the passersby, she being like an object of view for sale. She should form friendships with such persons as would enable her to separate men from other women, and attach them to herself, to repair her own misfortunes, to acquire wealth, and to protect her from being bullied or set upon by persons with whom she may have dealings of some kind or other.

The duty of a courtesan consists in forming connections with suitable men after due and full consideration, and attaching the person with whom she is united to herself; in obtaining wealth from the person who is attached to her; and then dismissing him after she has taken away all his possessions.

Men want pleasure, while women want money. And therefore this section which deals with the means of gaining wealth should be studied.

The difference between a female, sex worker and a male, sex worker is only to be found between their legs. In every other respect their job is identical. And the same can be said of the wants of a john or a jenny.

Because my first boyfriend became so successful in business, my salary as a teacher didn't add any meaningful, financial contribution to our income. When we first got together I gave him all my savings to invest in his business. After five years, however, his business went bankrupt because he mismanaged the company. I'd tried to be an active partner by

promoting a philosophy of management that was meaningful to me, but he had other ideas about how to run the firm. He hired employees who ended up **STEALING** clients to go into business for themselves and consultants who sucked the company dry through exorbitant fees that accomplished little.

Two weeks after his brick-and-mortar enterprise had been dissolved, I was able to resurrect it in theory as a virtual company. In my vision, everyone would work at home. They'd take on assignments they'd get paid for per head, not per hour. That would make it possible to eliminate most levels of management by giving more responsibility to some workers with a per/head supplemental bonus. That would reduce our expenses to such a degree that we'd become streamlined, productive and successful in a way that we hadn't before. In that way, I motivated him to recreate our company as one of the first of its kind to go virtual in the 1990's.

The work environment my boyfriend had before had been one in which he was surrounded by a "harem" of men and women who backstabbed one another behind his back. The virtual company ended all that. And when there was disharmony from our workers because of responsibilities they had to perform that they weren't getting paid for, we simply agreed to pay them for any additional responsibilities that weren't originally foreseen.

After resurrecting our business in this way, I quit teaching and tried helping him with the day-to-day operations of *our* business rather than just restrict my skills to the finances. But we weren't compatible working together. In truth, he was much better at the job. His understanding of business relationships was much more developed than mine. I was best suited to taking care of the financial side of the business, and that's where I ended up.

In some ways I felt like the woman in our relationship. I was good at what I did well, but I never felt fully appreciated for it. I'd given him a new business model, but in a way that cut out all the office intrigue he'd liked having around him. The new arrangement also meant he had to do much more of the management of projects himself. And because of all the work this new setup required of him, he later blamed me for the stress he claimed caused him to go from H.I.V.+ to A.I.D.S. (No good deed ever goes unpunished.)

When his health began to fail years later, we hired an operations manager to relieve him of his day-to-day responsibilities and stress. She'd been one of our recruiters who'd showed a great deal of management skill in addition to skill recruiting people. But once he was consumed with the progression of his disease, he wanted nothing more to do with the business.

Feeling like a woman in a relationship is always negative. Feeling like a man in a relationship is always positive. But because our manager was a lesbian and both owners of the company were gay men, we were all able to share the business roles without undo gender stereotypes.

I bought the business from him in the separation of our estate when we split up. But after a few years of owning the company, tensions between my manager and me developed. She felt she pulled the wagon by herself. In her opinion, I sat there doing nothing but manage the money. Because I didn't have the operational skills to run my own company, I needed to find a way to assuage her feelings.

The solution I found to that dilemma, I have to say, was pure genius. I decided to sell her half the company for \$1. And I made sure she realized that I wasn't selling her 49% of the company. I was making her a full 50% partner with me.

Well, as you can imagine that ended her feeling that I was screwing her over, but then it brought up all the insecurities she had about not being able to coast through her job without having to worry about how much profit there'd be at the end of each month for us to split. She had the mentality of a manager, not an owner, and didn't want to give up the luxury of a secure paycheck. Making her a full partner required working with her limitations in not being an employee anymore.

So I guaranteed her a full salary, and used my financial skills to loan the company money to maintain a constant cash flow. And because the business was profitable, that worked out well for several years. But over the course of many years, business began to diminish and I became afraid to make any more short term loans to the company because there wasn't enough in our accounts receivables to insure that I'd ever get paid back.

Up until then, I lived on less than half my salary in order to build up my savings for retirement. By the time the business could no longer support the two of us, I had enough money set aside and I was close enough to retirement to work out my finances without any future income. (Keep in mind, I had no mortgage to pay because I'd bought my apartment for cash.) I then sold the second half of the company to her for another \$1, and let her do what she could with the whole business to support herself.

Because she's disabled, she has to work from home. But to this day, she's been able to keep body and soul together, although business is barely good enough anymore to support her. Because I didn't have the operational skills to run my own company; because I've always been accustomed to living frugally; and because I'd been able to set aside a good amount of money each month during the good times – I was able to retire early and enter older age quite comfortable.

What made me a good businessman despite the fact that I wasn't good at building business relationships or doing the work was that I was basically a generous person at heart. I wasn't greedy. I was creative. And I was frugal.

I never would have said that going into business was my calling in life. But as a child I certainly never saw myself as someone who'd grow up to become a ballet dancer, who'd then become an English teacher, who'd end up an entrepreneur.

As a teenager with straight A report cards, I suddenly decided my calling was dance. But despite my efforts to approach ballet like a subject in school, I couldn't seem to improve enough to get the parts I wanted. That led to a **DESTRUCTIVE** lifestyle that was exacerbated with mental illness, which eventually led me to seek a college education as a way to rehabilitate myself.

Then I went into teaching as a calling, although I'd never had much interest in kids even when I'd been a child. I lost one of my public school, teaching positions when my students taunted me for being gay, and I decided to come out to the kids and open the discussion of the topic of their **PREJUDICE** against me, rather than shut it down with denial and lies. That caused such a disruption in my school and for the whole, school district that they decided to pay me through to the end of that school year just to get rid of me. My last day was March 15<sup>th</sup> {The Ides of March, the date set aside by the Romans to settle all debts}.

I'd met my former partner at a retreat the November before I lost my teaching job in 1990. I moved to San Francisco that summer to live with him, and the rest is history. That's how I'm now able to spend my days at home 30 years later writing about what I love.

That's how I achieved my dream job without needing it to make a living. And that's how I've been able to move from fantasies through dreams to visions.

But I could never have heard the sound of my own flame {mission} if I hadn't learned how to figuratively raise the volume on it slowly to bring it to consciousness. Today, I know who I am even if who I'm going to be when I grow up is still as mysterious as it is for everyone else...

I know life is a school. I know God is my Teacher. And I come to class each day prepared by having done my homework the night before. I listen carefully to what I can learn from my classmates; do all my assignments to the best of my ability; don't complain about spot quizzes; study for all my tests; and tutor wherever possible.

The biggest challenge now in my life is impatience. I experience impatience on a daily basis. I often experience the urge to react in an infantile manner when I can't immediately get my way. But I rarely allow my impatience to get the better of me. This I consider to be an achievement, given how immature I was before.

I'm not opposed to sex for money. I'm opposed to people who sell their dignity regardless of how they make a living. I didn't sell my dignity as a ballet dancer when the troupe I was in treated me as an inferior because I wasn't as physically or socially skilled as them. I didn't sell my dignity when my students taunted me for being gay. And I didn't sell my dignity when my partner betrayed me or when the manager of my company threatened to quit.

I wouldn't offer you advice on how to make a living. But I can assure you that your dignity will be on the chopping block, whatever you do. You may be cut down to size, as was I. But you should be able to salvage your dignity through even-tempered responses, even if it means changing professions, as I did.

As a gay dancer who worked with many gay people in the dance world; as a gay teacher who came out in the classroom; as a gay man who fell in love with another gay man, went into business with him and ultimately ended up in a business partnership with a disabled lesbian – I learned something about work and worship that might be of use to you with regard to your dignity.

If you read Part 6 of The Kama Sutra: About Courtesans, as I have, you might see something about yourself if you read between the lines. I don't know what that something may be, but for me it was how to make a living while being realistic about my relationship of service to everyone as practice in serving The Lord.

In giving my first partner all the money I'd saved up {\$10,000} after knowing him only a year, and later selling that business for \$2, I was able to semi-retire at 45, fully retire at 59, coast through middle age and have enough over for my golden years. But that's my story. Live your life however you please.

## Part 7: Smell

The smell of a fire that's gone out is amazing because your nose doesn't need any other evidence to know that there was a fire where now there's none. Your eyes and ears don't tell you this about the smell of fire, and they don't tell you this about the smell of another person, either. This is the sort of knowledge we file under: intuition. This corresponds to a person's charisma, magnetism, allure, attractiveness and appeal. This is something you can easily smell about others, and they can smell about you. This corresponds to the final part of The Kama Sutra called: On the Means of Attracting Others to Yourself.

If you figuratively smell **DONALD TRUMP** now, you'll smell the odor of a fire that's gone out. You'll smell desperation. You'll smell a man who's lost his charisma. **THE GIG** is up. Your nose now knows that his luck has run out. And **THE REPUBLICANS** will now do anything they can to conceal the smell created by their own party.

When I met my former partner, my intuition told me he was the right guy for me, even though he was H.I.V.+. When I met my present boyfriend, my intuition told me he was the right man for me, too, even though he's 12 years younger than me and could barely sustain himself with the part time job he was doing at the time.

I've learned to believe that my nose knows. I've learned to sniff my way through life, not using my eyes or ears so much as my nose to guide me. They talk about a 'JEWISH nose.' Wikipedia describes a JEWISH nose as a "racial stereotype that refers to a hooked nose with a convex, nasal bridge and a downward turn of the tip that was singled out as a hostile caricature of JEWS in mid-13<sup>th</sup> Century Europe, and has since become a defining element of the JEWISH stereotype. Although it's been found that this nose type is equally common in the general population as it is among JEWS in countries where this type of nose is most prevalent, such as in the Mediterranean region, the representation of the JEWISH nose has persisted in caricatures."

Despite the racial stereotype, I think everyone has a JEWISH nose from a spiritual point of view. But some people so adamantly object to seeing themselves in any way as JEWISH that their intuition suffers for it. When you're a member of a minority, whether JEWISH, Black, gay, indigenist, female, foreign or disabled, you develop your intuition to help guide you. You use your nose because everyone knows there are people out there who are **PREJUDICED**, regardless how much they may smile in your face.

The means of attracting others to you are the same means by which you'll eventually realize you'll have to attract you to yourself. If you don't like yourself, why should anyone else, other than out of charity? But the means of attracting you to yourself aren't very well elucidated in this, the last section of The Kama Sutra, unless you can read between the lines.

Liking yourself overall is contingent on liking yourself in every room of your inner house. People with low self-esteem select a different voice to speak from in every room within themselves. People with high self-esteem have one voice that speaks for them all.

It's difficult to identify a **PSYCHOPATH** or a **SOCIOPATH** because each voice within them sounds so authentic, as though it were speaking for all of them. In truth, **PSYCHOPATHS** {loners, often without employment} and **SOCIOPATHS** {**CRIMINALS** employed at highest levels of politics, religion and industry} are deceptive and diabolic because you can't trust any of the voices that come out of them, no matter how sincere they may sound. Each voice is disconnected from the others. Each voice will swear to you that it lives alone in the whole house. But when you contrast their behaviors

in different areas of their life, you see that they're **HYPOCRITES**. They don't treat all people equally. They're **PREJUDICED**. And because they're so sick, they don't even know it.

THE REPUBLICANS are ruining our country because they're **SOCIOPATHS** just like **TRUMP** has shown himself to be. Many famous religious "**LEADERS**" are **SOCIOPATHS** who play God with Black lives, gays and undocumented CATHOLICS. As such they're also playing God with us while swearing to God that they'd never play god with the name they hold for Him. What people don't realize is that you've got to believe in all the names for God if you believe in God, not one, two or three of them.

Most CEO's of large companies are **SOCIOPATHS** who don't know the difference between the bottom line and the ego that's firmly lodged up their own bottom. By what reasoning would **THE CEO** of a company, a school or an institution deserve to make 500 to 1000 times as much as a line worker?

**SOCIOPATHS** all sound reasonable. They sound caring. They sound responsible. And they'll tell you that they deserve all the financial rewards they're getting. But they're scheming with one another and other **UBER**-rich and **POWERFUL** people behind our back to stay in **POWER** to attain more **POWER**. And until the masses learn to use their nose to smell the moral stench of a **SOCIOPATH**, we'll continue to be the victims of their insatiable greed.

The number one responsibility of the Democratic Party is the wellbeing of the American people. The number one responsibility of every REPUBLICAN is their own wellbeing. Never before in the history of this country has this truth been better elucidated than in these last four years.

Whether you're exposed to **PSYCHOPATHS** who cares about nothing or **SOCIOPATHS** who care about **MONEY**, **POWER** and **PRESTIGE**, you've got to use your nose to smell the stench of a fire that's gone out.

If you're so hungry for sex with a woman, but can't seem to attract anyone "good" enough for you, here are some suggestions from Part 7 of The Kama Sutra for attracting a female to succumb to your will:

1. Anoint your penis with a mixture of apple, black pepper and honey.
2. Apply the bones of a peacock to your penis.
3. Use certain plants and mango oil placed in a tree trunk for six month, made into an ointment and apply the concoction to your penis.
4. Use the bones of camels, hawks, vultures and peacocks to achieve the same results.

The means of producing love and sexual vigor should be learned from the science of medicine, from The Vedas, from those who are learned in the arts of magic and from confidential relatives. No means should be tried which are doubtful in their effects, which are likely to cause injury to the body, which involves the death of animals or which brings us in contact with impure things. Only such means should be used which are holy, acknowledged to be good and approved of by Brahmins and friends.

In short, an intelligent and prudent person, attending to dharma {thoughts} and artha {feelings}, and attending to kama {desires}, without becoming the slave of his passions, obtains success in everything that he may undertake.

For me, this last sentence of the entire Kama Sutra is the first sentence on the Book of Love that I'd acknowledge as rational, even though the author is clearly a **SOCIOPATH** by today's standards.

After having lived with my former boyfriend in a monogamous relationship for the first 12 out of 14 years of our relationship, I decided that I was no longer open to a monogamous relationship with a man who was **CHEATING** on me with his former boyfriend and possibly others.

When we'd first met, I was living in the country and he was living in the city. I wanted a monogamous relationship, and he wanted an open relationship. So we compromised. I agreed to move to the city to live with him, and he agreed to a monogamous relationship to live with me. After 12 years together; a house that was paid for; and a business that was being run by a manager, which left him free to attend to his health issues – I wasn't about to go back to the country so he could have sex with other men. But he decided he wasn't going to hide his relationship with other men from me any longer.

I waited a year after discovering this to grapple with what had become of my life, and decided to stay in the relationship, but told him to his face that I was scratching my name off of the monogamy contract I'd figuratively signed with him, since he'd obviously done the same behind my back.

But having sex with men on the side didn't make me feel like the issues of our partnership were behind us. In fact, it made us both feel that our issues were only getting worse. Rather than enjoying sex with other men, I found myself having to care for the man I was living with in sickness rather than in health. And when he became so sick with his A.I.D.S. related cancer, but refused to seek medical treatment, a doctor friend of a friend of his prescribed morpheme to control his pain. I told my sister what was happening, but she told me to shut up and put up. She said he'd be dead in a couple of months and I'd have it all. {This is the same sister who later stole all our mother's inheritance out from under me and our mother's husband's two children.}

You can do what other people tell you to do to make your penis look harder, larger and more attractive, and you can do what other people suggest to make your financial portfolio look harder, larger and more attractive. But you're always going to have to live with all of yourself, not just with your penis (or clitoris) and portfolio.

In today's lexicon we'd say, "You don't have to wear a mask. But you'll have to live with yourself if you don't." And clearly, we now find ourselves in a world where many people don't wear a mask because they don't have a conscience that's guided by a head and heart that are working ensemble. They're **REPUBLICANS** who are listening to the voice of their penis or clitoris as it's worming its way up their own butt. They insist that **SOCIOPATHS** are doing a fine job of running our country and their religious lives.

In truth, they don't wear a mask because they don't want to filter what's coming out of their mouth. They don't maintain a safe, social distance from others because they're accustomed to stepping over any line that gets in their way. A **SOCIOPATH** isn't going to follow orders because that would reveal that s/he's a **SOCIOPATH**.

I may be gay, but I don't like the feeling of being screwed over. It's one thing to like a penis in your anus. It's quite another to have it figuratively shoved up there. Many men

and women have been figuratively raped, but they're so ashamed of themselves that they just can't admit it.

After living in a monogamous relationship with my present partner for 10 years, I definitely know much more about the fire within me than I did when I first woke up one night in my teens to a nocturnal emission. This boyfriend is my soulmate. A soulmate is like an old pair of shoes that couldn't be more comfortable. A soulmate isn't someone you can achieve by wishing for it, fantasizing about it or enjoying it in your dreams. A soulmate is someone you can only achieve by working towards the vision God gave you when He made you that you must discover for yourself.

The fire that was ignited in my loins at puberty has since spread throughout my body. My head {y}, heart {z} and soul {z + y} are now burning brightly. And although my present boyfriend would never marry me because he has no intention of recreating the Hollywood fantasy of straight relationships, I've never been more passionately in 'like' in my life. I've never liked anyone as much as him. I could even say that loving myself as much as I do wouldn't be possible without the self-love we model for each other.

We're separate students in the school of life, and we have no intention of trying to share report cards. His major is he. And my major is me. I'm now striving for my Ph.D. in we.

Our sex life is good, and it only seems to get better as we separate and unite in an effort to detach and reattach in new and novel ways. God is our Witness even though he says the word 'God' while thinking of JESUS, and I say the word 'God' while thinking of ADONAI.

You say 'tomáto.' I say 'tomàto.' But we both say it doesn't matter what path we've chosen to go North or South. We agree it's more important that we connect the East to the West. Without something akin to city streets on a grid inside ourselves on the topography of our individual landscapes, we could never keep track of where we're at or where we're going.

If you're interested in learning more about yourself for the sake of sharing your life with a soulmate, you should consciously acknowledge the other Planets within you. These are the places you arrive at in your imagination where you find yourself doing something different from everyone else's point of view. These are the places you invent that aren't of this world, but of your own invention. These are the places that don't conform to the planet we share.

The Kama Sutra is a fantasyland. It's a Disneyland for the ancient ancestors of today's Hindus who wanted to escape the harsh cruelty of life in those days with sexual relief. If you use The Kama Sutra as an example of what not to do, it can be invaluable. Don't live out your fantasies on other Planets you create in your imagination. Come back down to Earth.

Explore your external world and discover as much as you can about yourself from your experiences with all people. Explore your wants and desires in safe ways that give you greater knowledge about what you're looking for in a partner who has a container you could enjoy for a lifetime and contents you could celebrate forever.

Explore your internal world and discover as much as you can about the voices within you from your experiences. Don't turn into a **PSYCHOPATH** or allow yourself to be screwed over by **SOCIOPATHS**.

Explore your vision in ways that give you greater knowledge about what you want in an inner partner who has a container you can live with as adequate, and contents you can celebrate, as you fill yourself with more potential day-by-day.



## Attachment and Detachment

The JEWS are purported to be the most attached people in the world. We're first and foremost attached to God. We're also attached to THE LAND God gave us: ISRAEL. But some people think we're only attached to money.

God needed to create *attachment* to Him in the West even though He created Detachment from Him through multiple gods in the East. You can't detach from something you haven't previously been attached to, and you can't reattach to something you aren't aware is there. These two religious creations encompass the lessons in attachment, detachment and reattachment we all go through in life.

The WORD 'HOLY' in HEBREW means 'to separate,' and the WORD 'HOLY' in CHRISTIANITY means to 'make whole.' But you can't make something whole if it hasn't first been separated. In the same way, you can't detach from one of the names of God if you haven't been previously attached to it. And you can't reattach to God if you don't have an understanding of the spiritual importance of your Navel.

The JEWS were separated from the indigenists and made a holy people. The JEWS were later given THE LAND of ISRAEL by God to live out their faith. By separating us from the indigenist world and attaching us to ISRAEL, God created a very specific mentality among us that's necessary for all peoples to learn about minorities in coming to understand the meaning of life.

**MINORITIES** that have no respect for minorities aren't minorities. They're **FANATICS** who are trying to conquer the world. They take up religious **DOGMA** in order to put down minorities.

None of these seven paths up the mountain of faith should be avoided. Hinduism is as important as JUDAISM because each and every path up the mountain describes an aspect of God-consciousness we all need in order to grow closer to Him. Without a Navel, what sense would it make to have a HEAD, HEART, penis, testicles and anus? You must acknowledge the spiritual importance of the whole package to become Soulful.

But some people detach from their body with **HYPER**-religiosity. They think they're angels, and so they think they have the right to point fingers at others as devils, DEVILS, DEVILS, Devils.

THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" don't fully appreciate their separation from the nations or their need for attachment to ISRAEL. If they did, they could have explained all this to you themselves a long time ago. They've been hypnotized by **FANATICISM**. The problems we see in ISRAEL today are no different from the same problems we see around the world. And because the JEWS are so small in number, our path should be studied by those on the other paths, and JEWS the world over should take great interest in the other paths.

Most JEWS during the American Civil War were against **SLAVERY**, but a percentage of them living in the South were in favor of it. The problem then lay in the interpretation of the word 'freedom.' The modern JEWS at the time knew that freedom for all was more important than life itself, and they fought in the Civil War, giving their life to the United States to achieve freedom for Black people. The "JEWS" in the South believed that freedom was something that was granted by God only to "JEWS" as stated in TORAH, and by extension, to White "CHRISTIANS."

Freedom is, by extension, intended for everyone. White “CHRISTIANS” were just the first in line to get on board that “JEWISH” idea by adapting it to themselves. That explains why the EVANGELICALS and ORTHODOX “JEWS” are so politically aligned today.

Those who say that not wearing a mask is a sign of liberty, don’t understand the meaning of freedom *or* liberty. THE HEBREW TESTAMENT is the scripture that describes the meaning of freedom. THE NEW TESTAMENT is the scripture that describes the meaning of liberty.

Freedom comes from your head. It gives you the tools you need to think for yourself. It gives you the ability to be just. It gives you the conviction that all men are created equal.

Liberty comes from your heart. It gives you the tools you need to feel for others. It gives you the ability to be merciful. It gives you the conviction that all women and children are created as equal as men.

It makes all the sense in the world to give your life so that others can live free. But it makes no sense at all to die for liberty. You’ll just end up more indulgent and forgiving of them for moral issues you should care more about than you do. Haven’t “CHRISTIANS” done enough **KILLING** out of a sick sense that in doing so they’re liberating others?

Liberation is an inner act of faith you need to move through your **PREJUDICED** opinions and **DISDAIN** in order to achieve CHRIST’S love. Liberation is an inner act of faith that, when you put it in perspective with justice, you know what’s in the foreground of THE BIG PICTURE and what’s been placed behind it.

Nobody really cares if you love them or not. Nobody even cares if you love yourself. Your grades aren’t going on anyone else’s report card. If you choose the path of liberty and learn to love others, so much the better. Then you’ll find yourself in a far better place when faced with the emancipation before The Lord that The Quran speaks of.

But freedom is a need we all have. All people must be freed from the political bondage of **SLAVERY** and **OPPRESSION**. Liberty, on the other hand, is a personal choice. If you want to be **PREJUDICED** and **DISDAINING**, that’s just how you feel about some other people. If you want to excuse, forgive and exonerate them for all the moral issues you ignore in the way they behave toward you, that’s your **DIRTY** business.

But emancipation is the ability to weigh your freedoms against your liberties to determine the finest course of action in both your worlds. Emancipation is a skill that few speak about, and even fewer attain. It’s a spiritual goal that’ll draw you nearer to yourself and our God. Partnership with one person will emancipate you. And emancipation will make you soulful.

THE ORTHODOX “JEWS” in ISRAEL who refuse to wear a mask because it interferes with their liberties are no different than **THE EXTREMIST** “CHRISTIANS” in America who’ve come to the same conclusion. They seem to think that *their* willingness to put liberty before life is more important than *our* desire to put life before liberty.

Those of us who wear a mask *are* expressing our liberty. We love life. We want to preserve life. And we want everyone to know how deeply we feel about living in a country where liberty stands behind freedom in support of the JUDEO-CHRISTIAN way of life.

THE ORTHODOX JEWS are awaiting an aspect {avatar} of God to arrive who’ll bring peace to the world. That messenger is called: THE MESSIAH. They believe that THE MESSIAH must come before 6,000 years after creation. And since they believe the world was created in 3761 BCE, they expect THE MESSIAH to arrive before 2240 CE, at most 240 years from 2020.

JESUS is the JEW who's awaited by the CHRISTIANS. HIS return will be the return of their MESSIAH. So JEWS are awaiting THE MESSIAH'S *coming*, and the CHRISTIANS are awaiting THE MESSIAH'S *return*. The Muslims have no Messianic **DOGMA** in their faith.

For God to create paths up the mountain that promise outcomes that contradict those outcomes promised by other paths, God has to have a very clever plan in place that makes sense from the summit, even if it doesn't seem possible from any one side of the mountain or the valley below.

The reason why I've presented these two contradictory **DOGMAS** is to point out that paradox is primary to spirituality. When you climb a mountain from the North, you see animals and plants that you won't see on the South side of the mountain. When you turn around from time to time on your climb, you get a panorama that can't be seen elsewhere. This is why it's so important to make your way around the inner mountain of faith, not just straight to the top through any one religion or philosophy.

This is why Western faith has been such an immense contribution to the East and why the Eastern faith {Hinduism} and the two Eastern philosophies {Buddhism and Taoism} have had such a profound effect on the West. This is why interracial children, children of parents from different faiths and the children of gays and lesbians are so valuable to the world. They embody intersections of paths. They bring new perspectives that we all need in order to grow and evolve.

Kamala Harris is also the embodiment of the unification of the East and West. She's the embodiment of peace between the races. And she's the embodiment of all that we hold dear in the city where I've lived for more than 30 years: San Francisco.

If you don't believe in spiritual evolution any more than you believe in the evolution of the species, you're on a Northerly trajectory that refuses to acknowledge any other paths up the mountain. You've already concluded that all people who aren't like your people are *not* people. You already believe they're worth less than you.

Humanity is now so far up the mountain that we've come to a place where we can all describe the route our ancestors took that got us this far. We can see ourselves as separate from their path. And we can imagine the differences that once were believed to be absolute that we now perceive as relative.

THE "CHRISTIANS," for example, used to **KILL** JEWS because we wouldn't believe in JESUS as their MESSIAH. Modern CHRISTIANS no longer believe you have to believe in JESUS. Modern CHRISTIANS now believe JESUS brought God's love into the world, and you can believe in love without believing you must worship THE MESSENGER of God's love. You can believe JESUS without believing in JESUS.

Those "CHRISTIANS" who believe otherwise will **KILL** us again in the future. Mark my words. They say they're not **NAZIS**, but they're **LYING** to themselves. I don't care where you find them on the political spectrum. I don't even care if they're "Muslims," not "CHRISTIANS." They call themselves by many names, but they're on a Northerly trajectory that intends to destroy all other paths. And to do so, some of them may even appear to befriend the JEWS and ISRAEL such as **TRUMP** and his "**FRIENDS**" did. But they're **LYING HYPOCRITES**. They're **SOCIOPATHS** who have **DEVIOUS** and **DUPLICITOUS** intentions to take over the world. They've planted their seeds in the soil of religions, nations, industries and institutions. And they're watering our JEWISH seeds in an effort to obfuscate their intention to choke the world with their **WEEDS**.

ISRAEL is real. If you want to create a new world order without ISRAEL, you're **DEMENTED**. You're morally unwell. You're a **SICK** person who can only believe in some form of **DOGMA** that you won't let go of. And the most insidious of all **DOGMAS** is that **MONEY** makes this world go around. It doesn't. God makes the world go around. And the less you know about God, the more you have to learn about what makes your inner world figuratively go around, as well.

Some people need to get drunk or stoned to discover that their inner world is round. They need to space out. They don't realize that their inner world is rotating until they get so dizzy that they zigzag, careen helplessly and then fall down. They don't appreciate the gravity of life. God has all sorts of hints in place to give us the impression that what we're doing will lead to grave results. But only the poets seem to know it.

The Hindu concept of Detachment makes it possible to be an actor on the world stage without attaching yourself to the reviews of all the critics in the audience who hold provincial, outdated opinions. Only the detached can act with courage despite the threats they anticipate; real or imagined.

First plant seeds and water the ground of your being. Then fertilize yourself like a sprout. Later prune yourself like a sapling. It takes many seasons of hard work before you can pick fruit and lay under yourself as though under a tree enjoying the fruits of your labors while reflecting on the meaning of your life.

If Hindus acknowledged all the fantasies they're having each day, they'd do a better job of doing their job in the external world. If they could detach from their attachment to detachment, they could reattach to life in ways that would end the cycle of poverty, overpopulation and mismanagement of their country. But the same advice could be given to ISRAEL, Iran, RUSSIA and even to the U.S.

Through detachment from attachment, you can do Yajnas for the sake of Vishnu. You can do your Work in the outer world for the sake of achieving self-realization in your inner world.

By detaching from your inner, fantasy world, you could receive greater insight into the inner world you're creating that's constructed on people in the outer world you'd like to copy or improve upon. You could grow like a plant without changing your physical shape. You could reap the rewards of being fruitful without literally having to give up anything except the falsehoods you've watered and grown within.

As a Westerner, the concept of detachment from the physical world is useful because it focuses my attention on that which is directly in front of me rather than the other Planets revolving around the sun that are escapes my mind goes to instead of being here now. Detachment makes it possible to be in the present and to perceive it as a present, and not a punishment. It stretches the Western sense of now to make it longer, wider and deeper. And this gives me more space within to reap the rewards of a well lived life.

We've been told that 'here' and 'now' are words that have very different meanings in the East because the meaning of space and time are different on opposite sides of the globe. This is, of course, an erroneous conclusion based on misunderstandings of faith in God's designs. People in AUSTRALIA aren't walking upside down just because those in the Northern Hemisphere are walking right side up.

When you've made your way up the spiritual mountain to the base camp of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century, the people you'll meet all hold a slightly different sense of *here* and *now* than

you. But that's because the fantasies they live under distract them from aspects of reality they still believe are too painful to self-acknowledge.

When we were young, we couldn't yet explore faith as we saw adults do. The work of the seeds {infants} is to make their way out of their shell with a root that wraps itself around rock {parents} and a shoot that rises up from the ground into the light {public}. The work of the sprouts {children} is to produce their first leaves {modesty}. And the work of the saplings {adolescents} is to burst with terror and pride as they blossom {humility} with their first sexual fruits. The work of the mature trees {adults} is to develop rings in their trunk {grace} that will expand their girth spiritually – not literally.

When you detach from your expectations that all people relate to space and time exactly as you do, you'll make your way East and West to view other sides of the mountain. And because we're all at so much higher a spiritual altitude than our ancestors could have ever dreamed, we don't have to start over at the bottom or worry about ending up at the bottom. We can simply look out over other vistas of the world to appreciate their views from a more universal perspective.

In this way each of us can plan for his or her ultimate detachment from life {death}, and possible reattachment with God thereafter. That's what **The Quran** teaches about Soulfulness that many Muslims haven't yet succeeded to convey.

## Brief Summary

There are three aspects of guilt:

Embarrassment of the body:	which evolves into modesty as we go through it.
Shame of our character:	which evolves into humility as we go through it.
Humiliation before God:	which evolves into faith in ourselves as we go through it.

Embarrassment of your body is equivalent to leaves turning red in the autumn. Shame of your character is equivalent to losing those leaves in winter. And humiliation before The Lord is equivalent to budding with new growth in the spring.

Unless your mind is well developed, you aren't going to be able to grasp these ideas to unite them into one form with three functions.

Overcoming ignorance will get those who are smart through the embarrassment of picking forbidden fruit from TREES. Overcoming perfection will get those who are shrewd through the shame of stripping others of their leaves until they're as nude as a tree in winter. And overcoming **INSANITY** will get those who are psychologically **SICK** through the humiliation of starting figurative, forest fires to experience **THE GLEE** of watching TREES in the late summer of their days go up in flames before their eyes.

It may take years for you to understand the growing and pruning process that illuminates you to the meaning of embarrassment and the ensuing modesty of your particularly shaped body. Many people are so embarrassed by their body that they have to watch thousands of hours of porn, viewing other people performing sexually, before their embarrassment gives way to the modesty needed to express themselves candidly in bed with another person.

In my family, our embarrassment was so severe and our esteem of our body was so low that there was very little modesty accrued in the way we related to ourselves and one another. My family was very vain. When we spoke about others behind their back, there was no appreciation of the difficulty in being in a human body if that person wasn't drop-dead gorgeous, even though we could see that the bodies of those in our own family were degrading year by year.

Some who aren't completely honest {truthful} with themselves may still be sincere {polite} with others. Life is like a school, and the sincere {polite} are C students who may have had to compromise honesty {truthfulness} to keep the peace. The sincere {polite} students who don't express everything that's on their mind do better on tests of wisdom of the heart {z}. They'd rather fail the test in honesty {x or y} than fail God with insincerity.

Their spiritual test scores leave them in the middle of the spiritual classroom, behind the honest {truthful} eggheads, but well ahead of the inauthentic **DISRUPTERS**. Getting through shame of their character to humility can be a lifelong task for them. But they know that wisdom of the heart isn't achieved with honesty sincerity *or* authenticity. It's achieved with all three well played.

The humiliated don't realize they're going up and down an inner mountain of faith using the same path, seeing the same panorama day after day, until it becomes so routine that it becomes morally meaningless to them. Unless they can detach from their path and all **THE DOGMA** they believe about it to reattached to the world from other sides of their

mountain, they repeat humiliating behaviors with strangers without gleaning the rewards of grace.

Americans are known as ugly when abroad. So are the GERMANS. They think they're **SUPERIOR** and can see much more than others when they look over their shoulder because they're **DOGMATICALLY** stuck on a path of national and religious **SUPERIORITY**.

We didn't humiliate one another in my family. And I can say that with great certainty because nobody in my family but my father believed in God. Humiliation is the level of guilt that relates to your relationship to God, not people. My relatives were embarrassed by their good looks and behaved shamefully with one another because they were insincere. But I've been told by friends who come from **HYPER**-religious households that humiliation was as common for them as embarrassment and shame were at my house.

The embarrassed, shameful and humiliated struggle to achieve a better conscience so it'll be a better guide. But no one can achieve soulfulness without acknowledging all aspects of his or her guilt. Those who don't behave soulfully simply don't know how to do so. They're just self-ignorant. And self-ignorance is always a sign of Self-ignorance.

We're all vulnerable to bad Karma, acts of God and misfortune. We all suffer losses that are intended to teach us to reflect on our outcomes to change our behaviors from within. If you want to get lucky, you'd better do better.

Krishna-consciousness is different from ADONAI-consciousness, JESUS-consciousness or Allah-consciousness. To become a soulful person, you need consciousness of all aspects of God, not just those aspects you were introduced to by your family or approved of by the society you keep.

God-consciousness requires a personal relationship with God, not any one institutional relationship with Him. All your **PREJUDICES** are stumbling blocks that might leave you chagrined when you're dead if you're able to look back at what you once thought you had to do just to survive.

If you can see your Navel as the seat of Detachment, you can relate to Krishna-consciousness. But without developing a JEWISH HEAD, CHRISTIAN HEART and a Muslim Soul to appreciate the paths of ADONAI, JESUS and Allah, you still won't end up soulful. You'll just have an overly developed conscience you'll use to tell others what to do.

You already know that the paths to soulfulness: JUDAISM, CHRISTIANITY and Islam in the West and Hinduism, Buddhism and Taoism in the East rest upon the indigenist paths of all our ancestors. You already know that only JUDAISM and Taoism have no **DOGMA** about the afterlife. That's something I find very appealing about these two paths. I don't like people telling me what's going to happen to me if I don't do what they say. Their view from the height they've achieved on their inner mountain of faith isn't the only view.

If you think like me, you're like one gay-JEW. You don't want to be told what to think, how to feel, Who to believe in or when your penis has to rise and fall as though it were a conductor's baton being used to mark somebody else's music.

JUDAISM is centered in the head around wisdom. But you have to get out of your head to achieve wisdom through ways other than simply collecting vast amounts of external knowledge. Taoism is centered in the prostate gland around paradox. But you have to get your head out of your anus to see how egotistical and **PREJUDICED** everyone can sometimes be.

If you want to become soulful by finding your way up the mountain toward God in your own way, I advocate that detachment from yourself is crucial to your quest.

## Inside Out and Outside In

Because the JEWS are probably the people who most personify attachment, and the Hindus are the people who most personify Detachment, there's something to look at about life in ISRAEL and India for every student of spirituality. The JEWS are the smallest of the world's major faiths and philosophies. We number about 18 million worldwide with about 6 million living in our HOMELAND. The number of Hindus living in the world are 1.2 billion with about 966 million living in India, their Homeland.

The issue of detachment from the external world would be **SUICIDAL** for JEWS who have already been rounded up *en mass* and **MURDERED** by the millions just in the last century. We've been expelled from Muslim countries; had our faith outlawed; and they've been at war with us for over 70 years. We've been singled out as the enemy and scapegoated since the beginning of our existence as a TRIBE 3,400 years ago. The modern age is no different.

Detachment isn't a political option for JEWS. And if you add the history of gay people to JEWISH people, a gay-JEW is going to model attachment to this world in very novel ways.

But the Hindu concept of Detachment from external matters will also be highly novel in gay-Hindus. In fact, I'd venture to guess that all gay people accentuate the traits of their society in novel ways. Gay-CHRISTIANS may try to be more loving. Gay-Muslims may attempt to be more soulful. In our effort to maintain our faith, despite the fact that we've been **REJECTED** by all of them, you may notice that gay people may be poster children of novel expressions of God-consciousness, and not even know it.

If you believe in One God, but you don't practice any particular faith, you're still subject to His moral laws. These moral laws are like the physical laws of the universe. The *physical* laws are discernable through secular studies, while the *moral* laws are discernable through experience and self-psychoanalysis.

If God decides to bring you up the mountain on a path you weren't planning on taking, thus giving you a view out on the world that takes courage to accept as real, you're going to need to learn to detach from some outcomes, whether you like it or not. In that sense, detachment from the external world will bring you to an attachment to your personal path even if your religious path isn't quite as meaningful to you any longer.

Black Lives Matter is a political movement with spiritual roots. It challenges us all to detach from what's happening to Black people in America to see their movement as a humanitarian movement, not just a national, social problem. This is why there have been demonstrations around the world in sympathy with their goals, even in places where the Black population is minimal or nonexistent.

People of all ethnicities now want to demilitarize policing in favor of using social services and societal constructs to achieve harmony in spiritually challenged communities instead of calling men with guns to solve social problems that require vastly more subtle skills.

Assuming force is the only way to achieve lasting results in society is a recipe for more disasters. External problems for some have to become internal problems for us all for those problems to be transformed into spiritual challenges we can all take personally.

In this way, you can see how the Hindu concept of Detachment can be useful in solving problems worldwide, whether or not you're Hindu; and whether or not you pray to Krishna in Temple. Peaceful demonstration is the only lasting means of making progress. Just look

at the life of Mahatma Gandhi for confirmation of his life's Work. Would that the RUSSIANS used his methods more to get **THE TOTALITARIANS** out of RUSSIA and BELARUS.

Black lives only matter if you're so detached from Black people that you can see the world's fear of them as fear of darkness. Fear of darkness is natural in children. But it's something all of us have to outgrow, or we may react, not respond, when we see a Black person. When dealing with Black people, some people revert to their childhood, the time when they were afraid of the dark. And that's something they can work out from within with firmness, kindness and understanding.

## God Comes; God Goes

God, like the sun, appears to come and go, when, in truth, it's man who perceives Him as such because of where he's positioned on the inner mountain of his faith in relation to Him.

In The Quran, it implies that Allah is there to help His followers make their way to Him. But when they commit **SINS**, He doesn't inflict pain or suffering on them. He simply removes Himself, letting them bring pain and suffering down upon themselves. [Sura 2:256-257]

In this way, we can see how God, like the sun, seems to some to come and go. If you close your eyes, and He's gone, and you open them, and He appears – it's not God who's coming and going. Only an infant would believe such a silly thing. Only an infant is truly ingulfed in appearances by playing the game of hide-and-go-seek.

The truth is that we're the ones who are morally inconstant. And when we say things to ourselves or others that are morally inconsistent, God appears to disappear. We know this to be so because we end up feeling angry {red}, anxious {orange}, fearful {yellow} and covetous {green} during His absence.

Man is described in Hindu interpretation as licking a bottle that's filled with honey. [Swami Pradbhupada] In other words, he confuses the container with the contents, the form with the function. And because his imagination is so developed, he'll wax poetic to you about how sweet the honey bottle is without ever having opened it and tasted its contents. His eyes don't deceive him. There really may be honey in the bottle. His tongue does.

A man's eyes are right about the honey that's in the bottle. His tongue is wrong. What a man's tongue will tell you is sweet, may not be. Therefore, you can't believe what comes out of a man's mouth. You must look at his deeds. For this is the true test of the honey he's tasted and what motivates him to act as he does in the external world.

In HEBREW scripture, ISRAEL is described as THE LAND OF MILK AND HONEY. [EXODUS 3:8 and 17, NUMBERS 16:13] Milk, of course, symbolizes love. No one can live without milk when he's an infant. To the infant, milk is liquid love. But that which is sweeter than milk is the honey of life: wisdom.

When you lick the bottle of honey {form} instead of the contents {function}, you're basing your knowledge on external appearances. Yes, the body of a young man is sweet. You look at his skin, his features and his frame, and it makes you salivate. But that doesn't mean that just because other men and women look at a young man in the same way, that that lad is truly filled with honey {wisdom}. And yet, all of them, male and female alike, will agree that that honey bottle is sweet.

But what if the honey bottle were filled with excrement that only looked like honey in color and consistency? What if you licked the bottle and proclaimed the sweetness of what's inside without having tasted it? What if you were wrong about form and function?

People who describe **TRUMP** as a great man are licking a honey bottle that's really filled with feces. And he's always banked on the fact that everyone thinks he's filled with honey because *he's* the first to say so! He constantly waxes poetic about how marvelous a job he's doing and how he only hires the best people to work in his **ADMINISTRATION**.

But like the emperor's new clothes, more and more little boys have been crying out from the crowd that **TRUMP** is naked. And more and more have been turning away from

that honey bottle in disgust because they don't believe what their own tongue had been telling them.

This is something God doesn't want to have to watch. Who would? And so, the Prophet Muhammad rightly proclaims that God leaves you to your own devices when you commit **SINS**.

In the 7<sup>th</sup> precept of the 4<sup>th</sup> chapter of The Bhagavad Gita, it states: Whenever and wherever there is a decline in religious practice, Arjuna, and a predominant rise in irreligion – at that time I descend Myself.

This explains why there have to be acts of God. This is why it was necessary for God to give us a pandemic and then turn His back on those who are **HYPER**-religious. No one can describe God's reasoning in one word or one sentence. But if you think one faith or philosophy can do so, you, too, are licking a bottle you claim is full of honey. Why should anyone take your Word, word, word, word for it? Most people aren't **FOOLS**. If you want mercy, you'd better work for justice for all. Justice isn't going to happen magically.

## The Flexibility of God

If God seems to come and go depending on your moral perspective, and you consider yourself a particularly good person, you may come to the erroneous conclusion that other people's grades are going to be recorded on your report card. You may assume you're responsible for what others do because there's no one else to take responsibility for their actions other than you. If God comes and goes, you may think you're going to have to pick up the slack.

And you may be right. Sometimes you may have to do for others what they can't do for themselves. But that's an assignment God chose to give you instead of someone else, so you'd better beware of your decisions.

What perfectionists and the self-sacrificing unconsciously believe is that they *always* have to take up everyone else's slack. They can't detach from other people's folly. And that may make them bitter or cagy over time. They may even develop a chip on their shoulder from carrying what they feel is other people's heavy load.

They don't see that they, themselves, come and go morally. They only see that others do. This is why everyone must develop a conscience *while* developing a soul. This explains why no one can create one without the other.

We're all playing hide-and-go-seek with ourselves, even though some don't know it. We're all Adams and Eves who are insatiably curious about the fruit growing on other people's TREES. And so the concept of Karma is a mysterious and unknowable theory to many. They can't see why they're "gifted" and "deserving" of Karma. And so they can't embrace good and bad Karma alike as given by God to help them. They can see that God goes. But they can't see that He comes back at times of His choosing and in ways that He doesn't have to account to anyone for.

If you have no problem with gays and modern JEWS, you're better morally situated than those who do. If you have problems with both, you're worse off than those who have problems with only one of us. But if you look at political factions around the world, you'll be able to see by the success of those societies, who has a problem with each of us and to what degree.

What Krishna says about Bhava {the transcendental love of God} is very interesting in this regard. What if you love Krishna like a father, mother, husband or wife? Would these forms of love cause Him to come or go? And what if you loved Him as a gay man loves another man? Would that make His Bhava come and go any more than it appears it does for anyone else?

The love of God is attainable through every avenue of kindness and caring. The inner mountain of faith can be ascended by any path. But the path you take North up the mountain of faith will only bring you to the awakening you're allowed to perceive because of **THE DOGMA** on that particular path. When you stop and look over your shoulder, you're only going to see what's directly behind you. Where you **DISDAIN** others and **HATE** yourself will leave blind spots in your vision, just as clouds would get in your way of looking out over a panoramic view below.

If you have a blind spot for women, Blacks, gays, JEWS, the poor, rich, disenfranchised or the disabled, you're going North on your own particular path. But you're not going on the spiral, upward journey that will intersect with everyone.

You're going to need to become curious about what's going on, on the other side of your mountain, or you're going to accept your blind spots without even questioning their existence. And that's unfortunate because that's what's going to give you the impression that God comes and goes. What's coming and going is *your* view, not God's vision of you. You're experiencing obscurity within without knowing what to call it.

So let's skip ahead of the elementary and secondary school lessons of life and go right to first year, spiritual, college issues. God created the human being with a heart {z}. In other words, He created us with feelings {z}. Therefore, emotional intelligence {z} is as important as intellectual intelligence {x or y}. We know this because we all know people who are very smart, but who couldn't find their behind with both hands tied behind them...

When I say that most people aren't in their right mind, I mean that they can't access right brain thinking. They can't use figurative speech, including the metaphors, symbols and similes upon which the allegories of scripture are constructed. This makes them prosaic. This makes them naïve and gullible to **CRIMINALS**, when all it takes to protect themselves is the ability to move from one side of their mind {x or y} to the other {z}.

When it comes to emotional intelligence, we all know there's one matter of the heart called 'sympathy' and another else called 'empathy.' And most people aren't too clear about the difference between the two.

*Sympathy* is a feeling you have for people when you see that you're higher up the mountain of faith in yourself than them, and you see they're going through something that you've already been through. *Empathy* is a feeling you have for people when you see that you're all at the same place on the mountain and you're all going through the same ordeal together.

It's just that simple. What makes me so different from most people I've met is not that I'm not sympathetic or empathetic. As the child of Holocaust survivors and the sibling of children who survived the Holocaust, I can tell you that there was plenty of sympathy and empathy in my family. If you think that JEWS aren't capable of feeling {z} as you do because they're so attached to money that they can't feel for other people, you've got most of us all wrong. We're in your blind spot.

The issue isn't emotional. The issue isn't spiritual. The issue is **DOGMA**. And that can be explained from a gay perspective of detachment from all religiosity. Everyone who knows gay men know that we're a very sympathetic and empathetic bunch of boys in the world's bands. And everyone who can see it in us should be able to see it in the JEWS in the world's orchestras, as well.

We may appear to be cold or snobbish on the outside, but we're really frightened of **REJECTION** and fatigued by having to defend ourselves so vociferously. We may appear to be standoffish, but we're really very, very vulnerable and soft inside. This is why ISRAELIS born in ISRAEL are called SABRAS. SABRA is an edible cactus that's very prickly on the outside, but very sweet within.

Where the problem lies in us all is with *pride*. Gays are a proud people, even though the major faiths and philosophies of the world warn against pride. They say that pride cometh before the fall. {PRIDE GOETH BEFORE DESTRUCTION, AND A HAUGHTY SPIRIT BEFORE A FALL. [PROVERBS 16:18]} They presume that Adam and Eve were "proud" of themselves for having stolen something from God, and so He had no choice but to punish them. And that's a curious conclusion to come to because there's no evidence in THE CREATION STORY that either of them had done anything at all to be proud of.

If sympathy is the view looking down from the mountain of faith and empathy is the view looking across it, then pride is the view achieved with detachment. So it should be no coincidence that the gay flag is the rainbow flag. The color of pride is like all of God's promises put together. Our flag is the combination of every feeling under the sun. That's something to be proud of!

**HYPER**-religious Americans say, "Give me liberty or give me death." And they're getting more death from this pandemic than they can bear. And at this point in the pandemic, it's mostly **REPUBLICANS** who refuse to wear a mask who are now dying.

The correct answer should be: give me life over liberty so I can avoid death. I'll work on my liberties once I can be sure I'll be able to survive this act of God.

If you aren't aware that people come and go; if people see you and ignore you as though you were in a blind spot – they're playing hide-and-go-seek with yourself as would a baby with its mother. If people so infuriate you because of their bad grades, maybe they're just infantile and you need to detach from them. It, therefore, makes good sense that our Teacher would have brought those people into your life to help you develop pride in how you're handling your life differently.

Learn from your gay classmates, especially those who demonstrate that they have good reasons to be proud. You don't have to wait for all of them to grow up. Does the oak seed need to wait for the roses to bloom?

When it was exposed that **TRUMP** thought soldiers who died for their country were losers, it should have made you well up with tears. When you discovered he thought wounded veterans didn't look good at parades, it should have literally made you cry.

When you see that the infantile behave as callously as they do, and *you* know that life is a school and that *their* grades aren't going on your report card, it should sadden you profoundly.

You don't need a gun to express your sadness. You don't have to **INTIMIDATE** others because they don't feel as you do. You don't have to **KILL** abortion doctors, pack courts with judges who believe as you do or **STEAL** elections. You shouldn't be proud of actions your political party takes to express devotion to "your" God. Politics should be divorced from religion. This **THE REPUBLICAN PARTY** can't do.

Granted, you might flare up for a moment in anger at infantile behavior, but you should quickly come to see that God doesn't come to big babies. God lets such people manage all on their own. He gives them rope to see if they'll hang themselves or weave a basket. But we can see that the results of doing things **AUTONOMOUSLY** always leads to failure.

**TRUMP** is an extremely lonely and abandoned big baby. You're not. Don't try to help him look at himself in the mirror unless you're someone with a very wise understanding of what it takes to help **THE HATEFUL**, **HURTFUL** and Self-abandoned. You may be accused of being a **THIEF**, colluding with **THIEVES** or feeling sympathy for **THIEVES** if you try.

Don't reach down from where you are on the mountain to help **THIEVES** up. Don't look across from where you are on the mountain to presume you and **THE THIEVES** are at the same place on your climb. The truth is that you're going up and they're going down.

This is especially good advice for me because I tended to put people on pedestals constructed on embarrassment *for* them. I laughed with them when I should have frowned. I agreed with them when I should have turned my back on them. They disappointed me, but I didn't let them feel my disappointment in their presence out of fear of being impolite.

I chose to be dishonest and insincere rather than offend my mother by disapproving of those who behave **IMMORALLY**.

But now that my mother is deceased, I'm only offending me {z}. And me {z}, myself {y} and I {z + y} can't afford to do that anymore.

When I tell myself that I don't want to hurt other people's feelings, I'm being honest with myself. But that honesty makes me question my sincerity. It's only when I psychoanalyze myself that I come to terms with the voice of honesty in my head {y}, the voice of sincerity in my heart {z} and the voice of authenticity {z + y} in my soul.

Then I don't suffer bad Karma. Occasionally, I still feel that God comes and goes. I get angry {red}, anxious {orange}, frightened {fear} and covetous {green}. And, naturally, then I get sad {blue}.

Krishna wants you to love Him in the way that's most natural and elevated for you, so long as you aren't hurtful or unkind. That requires Detachment from others as well as from yourself. Although all snowflakes look alike on the outside, each has been given a unique pattern. If you stay true to your pattern, your sense of Krishna-consciousness will grow in its own, unique way.

This means, of course, that there's nothing **SINFUL** about gay sexual behavior if you use your attraction to men in righteous ways – i.e. to seek greater God-consciousness. But if you're a man who pretends to like or love men, when you really don't, you need to determine whether you're polite and principled or just **HYPOCRITICAL** and **PREJUDICED**. If you're using one scripture alone to decide, you're probably **HYPOCRITICAL** and **PREJUDICED**.

Sucking penises or having anal sex isn't going to change your potential for God-consciousness. What'll affect your ability to achieve God-consciousness is playing God with God as though *you* were *His* God. He's not your mother. And you're not six months old. Don't play hide-and-go-seek with Him.

Love isn't the only path up to God. But for any man to obstruct the path of love because some men aren't physically attracted to women is **BLIND** and **SINFUL**. If you can't see the z side of yourself, you need an expert on anuses like me to tell you that you're a sphincter of enormous circumference... {a big asshole}

There's a big difference between lust {licking the bottle} and love {licking the contents}. And for this we have legal systems to guide people toward God-consciousness to stop them from making **FOOLS** of themselves before us all. This is why marriage equality is so coveted in the West and why adultery will always be **HURTFUL** and **SINFUL**.

Those **HYPER**-“CHRISTIANS” who can't tell the difference between a human being still attached to its mother in the womb and a human being with a navel who's been detached from his mother are making big mistakes when it comes to laws about detaching the life of a fetus from its mother before it comes to term.

This is part of the culture war battles we had to win to get marriage equality. But there are still people who'll tell you they have the right to refuse to serve gay people in business and to refuse to fund contraception. They're the same people who refuse to wear a mask. They're all **REPUBLICANS** who need a gun to protect their right to **KILL** rather than learn to live with people who believe differently from them.

I'd rather protect the lives of essential workers who care about freedom than **THE** **REPUBLICANS** who care more about liberty than life. I'd rather protect the lives of those

who love ISRAEL than those who want to augment the **SICK** voices of those who want to **KILL** JEWS. When you throw freedom out the window, you throw baby JESUS and bhava out with it.

Freedom first. Then liberty. Only then will you learn what it means to emancipate before Allah. Only then will the word 'evolution' enter your vocabulary.

First God gave us freedom through the JEWS in the name of ADONAI. Then He gave us liberty through the CHRISTIANS in the name of JESUS. But before all that, He gave us Detachment through the Hindus in the name of Krishna. So, if you're interested in eating The Whole Enchilada, you may have to have suffer through a little gas...

If you want to learn about freedom, then feel sympathy for those who don't have it. If you want to learn about liberty, then feel empathy for those, like you, who are striving to achieve it.

But if you aren't willing to go back and relearn God's lessons in the order He gave them historically, you may make a fool of yourself. And as a proud person whose learned how to detach from his own scripture in order to learn to love them all, I'm not going to want to lift any more than my middle finger to help you if you don't want to help everyone.

The translation of The Bhagavad Gita I'm using is The Bhagavad Gita As It Is, a translation by A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Pradbhupada; which includes the question, "Who is Krishna?" by George Harrison and appreciations by Allen Ginsburg and Thomas Merton.

## Storytelling

Storytelling is the primary source of learning. Storytelling engages the eyes, ears and imagination. It makes you think in a way that's very different from following instructions or just copying what you see around you. Storytelling teaches you how to think about the way *you* think, not the way others want you to think.

The Bhagavad Gita is a story about man in communion with God. The two of them begin the story together. But how they got together is a part of the story that's missing. *Your* mind has to make the leap of faith to that time and place where you'd like that story to have begun. There and then it began. And no one can tell you where or when that happened.

THE CREATION STORY begins without man. The Bhagavad Gita begins with him. THE CREATION STORY begins with the story of the creation of this world for man's sake before God created him. The Bhagavad Gita allows your imagination to do that for yourself, beginning the story of God and man at that point of spiritual awakening you now enjoy on the mountain of faith where You two now stand together – or not.

The Bhagavad Gita is comprised of 18 chapters. Each chapter is made up of Articles. Each Article is a comment or question by Krishna or Arjuna, His disciple. I've selected those Articles that are of interest to me.

## I

### The Armies on the Battlefield of Kurukshetra

Article 14: On the other side, both Lord Krishna and Arjuna, being situated on a chariot yoked with white horses, sounded their transcendental conch shells.

In the West, we must continually remind true believers that scripture is written in figurative language {allegories} so each of can apply scripture individually to our inner world. We don't have to agree on the facts. We have to agree to apply the facts personally to our inner challenges in life. There's no one literal answer for everyone because learning requires us to think about the way we think, not the way others would like us to think.

Individuality is the key to the Western mind. Thinking together with others is the key to the Eastern Mind. You'll naturally want to do learn how to do both, so that you can think for yourself and brainstorm with others.

The Bhagavad Gita begins with a fight between good and **EVIL** that God's disciple, Arjuna, doesn't want to have to participate in. The chariot is his body. The horses are man's mind {thoughts} that pull him. It's up to Arjuna to learn how to manage his steeds to guide his chariot with Krishna by his side to answer his questions and ask for His help.

So the obvious question is, "What the hell is a conch shell doing in this story?"

The world has been divided into four elements: earth, water, wind and fire. The internal world has been divided into four corresponding elements: thoughts {earth}; water {emotions}; wind {spirit} and fire {passion: wants and desires}.

A conch shell is the home of a simple creature that lives at the bottom of the sea. It looks like an ear, and it reminds Arjuna that there's an ocean of emotions within him in addition to his thoughts. When you bring a conch shell to your ear, you can even hear the ocean still resounding within it.

In Western tradition we have the conflict between our thoughts, as personified by Adam, and our feelings, as personified by Eve. In ancient "JUDAISM" (the first path God gave man up the inner mountain of faith with one name), the further North a man went, the more masculine he became as he neared God and His realm. The head on his shoulders represented his greatest strength. And his ability to think and solve problems became a sign of his leadership skills and spiritual sophistication.

But the further South a man went, the more feminine he became. He became emotional, and, therefore, seen by other **EXTREMISTS** as woman-like and weak. The man who went the furthest South was personified as the gay man, the man who became so "weak" that he physically loved other men. Therefore, in **THE DOGMA** of ancient "JUDAISM," gay men had to be put down as models of how ancient JEWS didn't want male members of their society to turn out.

In this way, straight men of the Western faiths throughout the ages were able to project their feelings of inadequacy and insecurity onto women rather than own them. They were able to call women inconstant, duplicitous, scheming, emotional and uncontrollable because then straight men didn't have to own their soft feelings. Their strategy was that if all men agreed to participate in thinking the same way about going North, no man would dare go South {gay}. Going South led you into the realm of the "devil"...

Gay men who are out don't participate in this **CONSPIRACY**. Gay men who are out are accused of being the archenemies of **HYPER**-straight men because we don't believe in the "devil" or in putting women down for being emotionally soft.

We've been accused of having a sexual agenda to seduce straight men. That's a **LIE**. Our influence in society worldwide has defeated **THE DOGMA** of straight men by helping men and women see through the projections **HYPER**-religious "**LEADERS**" created.

In Hinduism, Adam has been replaced by a man who's far more spiritually precocious: Arjuna. Arjuna and God are in a Teacher/student relationship in which the student is free to question The Teacher on any topic he wishes. And the character of Eve in **THE CREATION STORY** has been replaced by a conch shell. This obviously removes the North/South {masculine/feminine} tension created by Western faiths which are all founded upon this **DOGMA** inherent in ancient "JUDAISM."

Article 32: I do not see how any good can come from killing my own kinsmen in this battle. Nor can I, my dear Krishna, desire any consequent victory, kingdom or happiness.

Arjuna doesn't want to have to **KILL**. He sees no victory in **KILLING**, no land grab to be achieved from fighting and no joy to be attained in seeking external glory. In this way, Arjuna voices the concerns of all spiritualists who see themselves separate from an external world where fighting *among* straight men and *between* straight men with gay men is commonplace.

In Hinduism, Arjuna isn't accused of being gay because he doesn't want to **KILL**. He isn't under any pressure to renounce the feminine side {z} of himself. He just doesn't want to express himself through violence. The horses {mind} that pull his chariot {body} aren't in question. He comes to Krishna without the Western baggage of **HYPER**-masculinity.

To begin the journey of a spiritualist with God as your partner, you must begin by confessing the truth to Him as you see it. Arjuna is, therefore, candid in his comments. He can't see how any good can come of **KILLING anyone**.

The story after THE CREATION STORY in TORAH is about the two sons of Adam and Eve. One of the brothers {Cain} **KILLED** the other {Abel} because God gave Abel what Cain was expecting to receive from Him. Cain was disappointed with God's decision, became angry at God and **JEALOUS** of Abel. **JEALOUSY** between brothers over God's approval was the trigger that led to the first **MURDER** amongst men.

Later in GENESIS, God gave THE LAND of ISRAEL to Abraham and his descendants through his son Isaac, not Isaac's older, half-brother Ishmael. The JEWISH people are the descendants of Isaac. The Muslims are the descendants of Ishmael. THE WORD 'ISRAEL' means 'struggle with God.' Today, Muslims are **KILLING** JEWS out of **JEALOUSY** for THE LAND God gave the JEWS. Muslims are seeking God's approval by **MURDERING** their half-brothers. To do so without guilt, the Muslims denounce the JEWS as not being their religious brothers and having no place in the Middle East.

Arjuna isn't in a struggle with Krishna. Arjuna doesn't even want to struggle with his kinsmen {brothers}. So the struggle right from the start lies *within* Arjuna, not *around* him.

Needless to say, gay-Muslims and gay-JEWS have no problem living together in peace everywhere in the world. And that's because, like Arjuna, we don't want to have to use violence to get ahead. We look for ways to get through life without **KILLING** our brothers.

In my imagination, Arjuna is very handsome. I'd never want to **KILL** a man, but especially not a handsome man... I'm not **JEALOUS** of Arjuna's relationship with Krishna. I'd rather imagine having sex with him to get closer to God with him. This is the sentiment that separates gay men from straight men. Gay men use sex with one another to get closer to the attributes of God. Straight men can't do it this way. And if they try, they can't succeed. Therefore, each of us must come to God on the sexual path He has given us.

CHRISTIANS are the adopted brothers of the JEWS through JESUS. Muslims are the half-brothers of the JEWS through Abraham's sons, Ishmael and Isaac. Therefore God brought the concept of brotherhood into the world through the scripture of the JEWS, CHRISTIANS and Muslims. But only the gays who've been **REJECTED** from all three faiths by **THE HYPER**-religious believers seem to be able to live together like brothers.

In more than 15 passages in THE NEW TESTAMENT, CHRIST is described as THE BRIDEGROOM and the CHURCH as HIS bride. NUNS and PRIESTS are both regarded as brides of CHRIST. And yet, straight CHRISTIANS would never use HIS WORDS with sexual implication.

Once you bring your passions {wants and desires} into the discussion of matters of faith, people get nervous. Those of faith want to get closer to God, but they don't want to talk about how close is *too* close. And they certainly don't want to admit that beauty lies in the eyes of the beholder if the beholder finds men more beautiful than women.

Article 47: Arjuna, having thus spoken, cast aside his bow and arrows, and sat down on the chariot, his mind overcome with grief.

This, I'd say, is an odd reaction. You'd think that refusing to fight would leave a man feeling strong and determined or weak and confused. You wouldn't expect him to feel grief over it.

Grief is what you experience when you've lost someone dear to you. Swami Prabhupada says "Such a kind and softhearted person, in the devotional service of The Lord, is fit for receiving knowledge." And since we're expected to identify with Arjuna, we should see ourselves as kind and softhearted, too.

That's not hard to do. But to identify with Arjuna's grief may actually be more difficult because we don't yet know what he's grieving about. I assume Arjuna is grieving for those who wish to fight him, despite the fact that he doesn't wish to fight back. I see him as grieving for a world in which people wish to solve their problems by fighting rather than in more refined, spiritual ways.

To understand Krishna, you don't have to be a Hindu. To come to know Krishna, you need only engage yourself in the conversation between Arjuna and Him.

In The Bhagavad Gita, the mind {horses} of Arjuna is pulling his chariot {body} with Krishna {his Lord} situated by his side (because chariots aren't very wide). Arjuna represents every true believer who's in touch with God. Arjuna is the 'I' within that controls the direction the mind goes in when these 'horses' are properly hitched together.

In TORAH, the expansion of the mind is presented as generations of characters, each character personifying a more evolved level of awakening, beginning in GENESIS, the first of THE FIVE BOOKS OF MOSES, with Adam. The mind continues to express the challenge of growing with self-discipline with the stories of Cain, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Joseph, Yehuda and, lastly, MOSES.

MOSES is the most refined and disciplined mind the ancient JEWS could imagine. As a modern JEW evolves beyond the mind of a MOSES, his mind spills over into his heart. And he ventures into the realm of THE WORDS of JESUS. And if a modern CHRISTIAN'S heart spills over into his soul, he ventures into The Words of The Prophet Muhammad.

But that much self-awakening rarely happens in Western men nowadays. If "Muslims" **KILL** CHRISTIANS, "CHRISTIANS" simply go out and **KILL** Muslims to teach them a lesson. That's the way "CHRISTIANS" and "Muslims" have been behaving for 1,400 years, and that's the way ISRAELIS have been forced to behave sometimes, too, since the recreation of The State of ISRAEL on May 14, 1948.

You saw this impulse for **REVENGE** in the CRUSADES and Jihads a thousand years ago over ancient ISRAEL. And you can still see it today. Most people grieve that it has to be this way, but, like Arjuna, they don't know what else to do other than grieve.

But back to our story. If you think of your conscious mind as the driver of your vehicle {body}, you see yourself as behind the wheel and in charge of your destiny. Arjuna is the mind of the ancient believer who has reached the level of awakening that doesn't want to **KILL** any longer. This is the level of awakening needed to feel detached from the external world of men who still choose to use violence to solve their problems. Arjuna is, therefore, the personification of the student in God's classroom who seeks answers from his Teacher rather than someone who uses blood to settle the score with his classmates.

Hindus believe in Krishna as their Teacher of awakening through Detachment. JEWS believe in ADONAI as their Teacher of WISDOM. CHRISTIANS believe in JESUS as their Teacher of LOVE. Muslims believe in Allah as their Teacher of Redemption.

But these are just different names for the same Teacher. These are just different paths up the same mountain of faith that God has given us all. And yet, it must be noted that no faith or philosophy has a monopoly on any of these paths. No faith or philosophy has the

right to charge for passage up this mountain. Even gay people have the right to use these paths freely. And we do. That's why we're a proud and not an **ARROGANT** people.

The more paths you explore as you ascend this mountain, the more sides of the mountain you'll see other than your own. The more ways you find to go North, the less concerned you will be about **THE DOGMAS** of those who want to scare you about what will happen if you go South.

Another way of saying this is that you can achieve WISDOM, LOVE, Redemption through awakening to the possibility of Detachment without converting to any of these faiths, whether you're straight or gay. Whether you prefer to drink from a Cup, a GLASS a BOTTLE or a Bowl, the sense of having your thirst quenched is the same.

There's an expression about Islam: If Muhammad won't go to the mountain, then the mountain must come to Muhammad. The mountain in Hinduism is Krishna-consciousness. And Krishna will come to you with every step you take toward goodness because, whether you're going up or down this mountain, the mountain lies within you, not around you.

But you don't even have to call this structure a mountain. In the West, I refer to it as an Abrahamic edifice made up of three stories: JUDAISM, CHRISTIANITY and Islam. And the concept of paradise is nothing more than the equivalent of a roof garden for all of us to enjoy. In that sense, Hinduism is the basement of this building.

The mind experiences a sense of moral ascension and descension, even if we don't talk about it as a journey we advance forward on day by day. God is there with us even if we drive our car {chariot} off a cliff, as I did in one of my **SUICIDE** attempts. There's always something to be learned at the bottom of every trip you make. Be assured that I did.

Therefore, there must also be something at the very top. To the extent that you make an effort to climb the mountain of self-mystery with faith in yourself by moving spirally upward, you'll find your way around this mountain to view its many sides.

## II The Gita Summarized

Article 1: Seeing Arjuna full of compassion and very sorrowful, his eyes brimming with tears, Krishna, spoke the following words:

I must say that I'm a bit **ENVIOUS** of Arjuna's ability to feel such compassion for total strangers. (That only makes him all the more attractive to me.) As the result of mental illness, drug and alcohol abuse, sex addiction and attempts at **SUICIDE**, I'm still a post-traumatic basket case in some ways. And the older I get, the more I look back down the mountain where I came from to see how fragile and, at the same time, impatient I was. A part of me may now be able to blossom and bloom on the page. But another part of me is still locked up in my shell at times trying to figure out how to get out.

If I could explain life to young people just out in the world trying to find themselves, I'd say that life is a school for gods. Each god is quite unique, and yet they were all made by the same God in the same ways. Most people are playing god with God. But only a few, like Arjuna, learn how to learn from Him directly. At their young age, and with so little experience, most young people are learning to play god with other gods. Hence, their fascination with people, not faith. Hence, their deep disappointment at times in the way things turn out.

Most young people just want what they want when they want it. And if they can't get what they want, they become impatient. You see it on the road while driving or as a pedestrian crossing the street. You see it in the news. You see it in bars where people get drunk, avoid masks and refuse to adhere to social distancing. And if you're very observant, you can even see it in yourself.

Article 2: The Supreme Personality said, "My dear Arjuna, how have these impurities come upon you? They are not at all befitting a man who knows the progressive values of life. They do not lead to higher planets, but to infamy."

The impurities Krishna is speaking about are Arjuna's compassion and sorrow. But this line of reasoning is hard to follow because these feelings aren't impurities if contained with logic and rationality. They're virtues if used properly. Only someone who doesn't appreciate the virtues of his feminine side {z} would get into trouble using compassion and sorrow as his guide. If Krishna is making the point that the feminine side {z} of most young men is unrefined, that could only be due to self-ignorance.

The higher Planets Krishna is referring to are levels of detachment from the self. It's not shameful, dishonorable or outrageous for a man to show his z factor. In fact, he should be proud of it. Arjuna is brimming with tears, but he clearly doesn't understand why.

Article 3: Do not yield to this degrading impotence, Arjuna. It does not become you. Give up such petty weakness of heart and arise.

On the one hand {y}, it's degrading impotence for a man to feel as deeply for others as a woman. On the other {z}, it's degrading impotence for a real man not to. Here, we're faced with a paradox. Is Krishna doing what ADONAI did by forbidding Adam from eating from THE TREE of knowledge? Is this a psychological ploy on His part? Does He secretly want Arjuna to explore his hidden {z} side?

If Arjuna felt compassion and sorrow for himself, he might have looked at his tears as a virtue. But to project such feelings of sorrow and compassion onto others unconsciously might, understandably, be seen as a vice and, therefore, it would be a spiritual distraction from self-awakening.

This paradox is the result of not being able to perceived the difference between how a man acts externally {y} and how he should learn to act internally {z}. The anger, frustration and impatience that's such a dominant aspect of some men's character is easy to understand if you separate their behavior in their two worlds {y and z}. **THE AGGRESSIVE** side of man {y} is usually facing out at the external world. And the assertive side of him {z} is usually facing in at his internal world.

The more a man gets in touch with the inner, feminine {assertive} side of himself {z}, the more he'll grow and evolve into a self-realized individual who others can appreciate as genuine and peace loving.

Article 11: The Lord said, "While speaking learned words you are mourning for what is not worthy of grief. Those who are wise lament neither for the living nor the dead."

Perhaps the wisest don't mourn for others, only for themselves. Maybe they don't grieve for others, only for themselves, either. But the rest of us should ask ourselves why Krishna would create wisdom in gradations rather than give it to Arjuna all at once. Where's the wisdom in that? Why should some have to move through the pressure of learning how to feel compassionate and sorrowful for others before they can achieve heartfelt feelings for themselves? And once they do, what happens to their feelings for everyone else?

Do we naturally become selfish and grumpy as we get old? But if we *grow* old rather than *get* old, is it possible to express our spirituality in more elevated ways?

The answer to these questions takes us back to the fruits of good and **EVIL**. Why do we need both good and **EVIL**? I can understand that goodness leads to love. And I can understand that mistakes made {**EVIL**} lead to wisdom once you correct your mistakes. But why do we need both? Wouldn't love be enough? What's the point of needing to become wise?

And if compassion and sorrow for others isn't worthy of grief, why not? These are questions that come up at the beginning of Arjuna's journey because they're some of the biggest questions of all in life. But it'll take time to ascend the mountain of faith from this side to perceive the panorama that reveals the answers to these questions as presented in story form at the beginning of this Eastern epic tale between God and man.

Article 12: Never was there a time when I did not exist, nor you, nor all these kings; nor in the future shall any of us cease to be.

The idea that God is eternal is ubiquitous. The idea that man is eternal, is not. Because we experience guilt, the possibility of death being a dead end feels like a real possibility despite all the promises in scripture to the contrary. Guilt is what motivates the bad to reform and the good to do better. And no amount of **DOGMA** and denial of guilt is going to change the fact that nobody has come back from the dead to describe what may or may not come next.

Just because God says something doesn't mean that we can take him at His word literally. Perhaps it really means we need to take Him at His Word, WORD, WORD, Word. This is what makes the mountain of faith 3D.

Article 13: As the embodied soul continually passes, in the body, from boyhood to youth, and then to old age; similarly, the soul also passes into another body at death. The self-realized soul is not bewildered by such a change.

Although self-realization is a fact of life, life after death is not. The best one can do is the best one can do and hope for the best. I don't buy Krishna's argument in the literal sense any more than I bought into some of the arguments made by MOSES, JESUS and the Prophet Muhammad. Call me queer. But I'm just not that young, naïve and gullible anymore. I believe that some of the ideas in scripture God meant to be taken figuratively.

Krishna tells us that the self-realized soul is not bewildered by such a change. And therein lies the clue that Arjuna should have seized upon. As a soul that doesn't want to fight, Arjuna is already somewhat self-realized. He already isn't bewildered by some changes in himself because he can see that they've already come true. He's good. In fact, he's not just good. He's better than he was before. Wisdom has made him better. He doesn't want to fight, period.

But once you can perceive some of the truth, there's a tendency to buy into all of **THE DOGMA** surrounding that truth. And that's just not wise. Although Arjuna has every reason to rest assured that his experience of life has led him to see the truth in some of Krishna's Words, there still isn't enough evidence to buy into everything He says. That's why the beginning is for beginners. If you want to become an expert by the end, it's best to start at the beginning with a beginner's perspective and make your way slowly from there.

Article 17: That which pervades the entire body is indestructible. No one is able to destroy the imperishable soul.

Although I do believe in the soul, I also believe that life is far more complex than our ancestors realized. All the world's faiths and philosophies have become old over time and may seem out of date because we're so much more self-realized than our ancestors. That doesn't mean that our faiths and philosophies don't exude a great deal of truth about the nature of humanity and the meaning of life. But none of the institutions around these faiths are all-inclusive.

In the 21<sup>st</sup> Century, we ought to open our mind to other paths up the mountain if we want to go further than those who came before us. Those who are closedminded oppose somebody, usually gays and/or JEWS. They create Untouchables. So you'd better think carefully about which side of issues you want to be on because you'll always find those who oppose gays on one side and those who oppose ORTHODOX "JEWS" on one side and modern JEWS with the gays on the other.

The question of whether the soul is imperishable is questionable. I can well imagine that God has put safeguards in place that make it impossible for anyone to **STEAL** or destroy another person's soul. But the possibility of **STEALING** your own soul out from under yourself and the possibility of destroying it, is very real. Just look at **TRUMP** and **THE REPUBLICANS** if you need evidence of people who've compromised their soul for the **MONEY** and **POWER** needed to make *you* suffer because *they* had to be born.

Article 18: Only the material body of the indestructible, imperishable and eternal living entity is subject to destruction; therefore, fight, Arjuna.

Krishna is imploring Arjuna to fight rather than to give up the fight and succumb to grief. Although a good man doesn't want to have to fight, the alternative is overwhelming grief for others that may hurt him in some unfathomable way if he's projected his feelings for himself onto "them."

Projecting compassion and sorrow onto others unconsciously won't help anyone escape his **FATE**. If you don't feel the same way about yourself, you're just spinning your wheels. Lack of self-love is a very real problem in this world.

Another way of stating this argument avoids the metaphor of fighting altogether. Using the metaphor of moving through self-ignorance with awakening, our Teacher is imploring His student, Arjuna, to get a thorough education. He's imploring him to study others carefully to learn about himself in response or reaction to them. He's inspiring him to use his Mind in the Eastern sense of The Word to overcome his circumstances. He's suggesting that everyone's fight must be internalized as a struggle between his thoughts {head}, feelings {heart} and wants {penis}.

And in that sense, man is going to lose his fight with himself unless he understands what he's doing to himself from within. He's going to have to go South from time to time, whether he likes it or not. He may only be able to take a few precious steps North without consciously knowing exactly how he got there. Progress is precious. It's not easy to evolve. That's why everyone goes downhill from time to time. That's why no one escapes the valley of death {indigenism}. [PSALM 23]

In that sense, it's as if every infant is born at the summit of his own little mole hill and makes his way up the mountain of faith from there. Every child finds himself at the top of a higher hill. Every adolescent finds himself at the crest of what seems like a mountain he has to overcome. And every adult finds himself in a range of mountains, looking back on his past, that appears to be almost flat in comparison to the lofty crags above the clouds where the old are looking down on the middle aged.

There are good children and cooperate adolescents who seek to be complaint. Like Arjuna, they dislike fighting. But Krishna is promoting a fight in the spiritual sense of the Word, WORD, WORD, Word. And that should make you wonder how that's done.

Life isn't just an evolution of the fittest. It also an evolution of the finest. You have to fight for form *and* function. If you do only one, you'll leave yourself vulnerable and weak. This is why you have to be as physically fit as a ballet dancer or boxer and as mentally evolved as a genius inventor.

Article 20: For the soul there is never birth or death. Nor, having once been born, does he ever cease to be. He is unborn, eternal, ever-existing, undying and primeval. He is not slain when the body is slain.

If Krishna were to have put this statement into the metaphor of life as a school and not a battle, it may have come out like this: For the soul, there is never enrollment or graduation. Nor, having once been enrolled, does a student ever cease to be enrolled. He's eternally graduating. He doesn't graduate once-and-for-all simply by dying.

For the unborn, life is eternal, ever-existing, undying and primeval. It's only once the infant is born and it's been separated from its mother's umbilical cord that the possibility of death suddenly enters its world. But we can all recall a haunting past somewhere in the back of our mind before we were born when there was no birth or death.

Article 21: How can a person who knows that the soul is indestructible, unborn, eternal and immutable kill anyone, or cause anyone to kill?

Arjuna asks a good question. It's of little consolation to the student who's test was **STOLEN** and submitted by a **THIEF** under a false name to know that the good student's grades are recorded as good and the bad student's **THEFT** is recorded as a **THEFT**. **KILLING** a man and using the excuse that the dead man will live on anyway is no comfort to his loved ones. Nor is it a comfort to anyone else to know that **THE MURDERER** enjoys his life while the victim has been separated from his material self.

The argument made by Krishna in Article 20 is the convenient tool **TOTALITARIANS** use to keep people under their thumb. If you think those in **COMMAND** who are unmoved by the death of the innocent shouldn't have to be held accountable here on Earth, you, like Arjuna, are unwilling to fight for justice.

Krishna is right. Arjuna must fight. But Arjuna must first fight for an education so he can learn how to fight fairly. Detachment from justice is not a win for anyone. You must never give up your attachment to justice. But you *should* detach from your desire to achieve justice on your own timeline. And even more important, you should detach from your desire to achieve justice with **REVENGE**.

Article 22: As a person puts on new garments, giving up old ones; similarly, the soul accepts new material bodies, giving up the old and useless ones.

You should transcend who you are by learning more about yourself today that you can apply to your struggle tomorrow. Your soul should give up the garments of belief that are old and useless, and don new ones in this lifetime. Why have to die to see improvements in your next life?

You could shrink a lifetime into a day if your mind were trained to do so. You could die {go to sleep} tonight and change your clothes {beliefs} by morning. What are dreams if not a kind of reincarnation before closed eyes? What are the stories you tell yourself in your dreams if not powerful changes in the way you think about yourself that you then apply to your life the next day?

If you could pour your soul like hot tea into a different shaped glass in your sleep, you'd find yourself with the equivalent of new garments in the morning. In that sense, the experience of feeling the sides of your container heating and steaming up from the inside in your sleep would cause you to dream in myriad, expressive, new ways.

What good is external justice if you're being unjust to yourself? Why can't you become the judge and jury of your own thoughts, feelings, wants and beliefs? Who *aren't* you if you're consumed by being judged by others but never being judged by yourself?

If you're not waking up each day with a sense of renewal and hope for the opportunity of reliving life by figuratively being reborn into a new, spiritual container, you're not living reincarnation as a belief. You're waiting to die to experience something that's occurring to everyone on a nightly basis.

That might mean that you might also be behaving **HYPOCRITICALLY** some of the time. And that would create bad Karma you'd have to endure without understanding why you've been designated to have to go through it.

Article 47: You have a right to perform your prescribed duty, but you are not entitled to the fruits of action. Neither consider yourself the cause of action, nor should you be attached to inaction.

There's a lyric in the musical, "Fiddler on the Roof" in which the matchmaker says of a potential bride with very poor vision in an arranged marriage to an ugly groom she's never met, "The way she sees and the way he looks, it's a perfect match!"

Similarly, all your enemies have been hand-picked for you by God. And so have all your friends and family. Your soulmate may be someone you have to wait for because s/he must be hand-picked and delivered to you by God. The way *you* see and the way *they* look requires that you perceive them all as perfect matches for you. All you have to do is ask yourself why.

It would behoove us all to detach with humility when we're incensed with the actions of others. It would behoove us to clean up after others as though we were wiping their behind for them because they're too young to do it for themselves. It would behoove us to pick up litter as though people had defecated on the ground to express to you, personally, what they think about their life.

Protect yourself from bad Karma with good deeds so that tonight's new cup will be more beautiful and shapely than the one you've been in all day today.

If it took 6,000,000 JEWS for ISRAEL to be reestablished after 2,000 years of misconceptions on the part of CHRISTIANS and Muslims, then the JEWS who survived the Holocaust, must have detached from many of their moral expectations of others for millennia to await the results they'd been praying for as a TRIBE.

If Black people can survive in a country where they were **SLAVES** for 250 years and where they still haven't achieved equality, they must be detached from their moral expectations of the rest of us, as well.

Detachment is achieved with justice, not **REVENGE**. Detachment is, therefore, a spiritual tool given to us all by God.

If gay men can get down on our knees before a man to fellatiate him, you can find ways to humble yourself in your pursuit of justice that will be both meaningful and pleasurable to you. If we can put up with another man's feces on our penis, you can put up with the foul way the world is treating you at this time in history. Your passion for truth and justice is unique to you. Don't expect everyone to express any virtue exactly the way you do. Don't expect outcomes. Expect awakenings to The Divine Process.

If you have a z factor, show it. If you're a member of the human race and not just a god looking down on the rest of us from high up on a mountain top, show us the evidence of your humanity, not the mindless training you were put through to express your gender {x or y} in stereotypic ways.

Krishna correctly states that none of us is the cause of action or inaction. We aren't the instigators of anything. We're the purveyors of everything we do. Therefore, you should notice and question your thoughts, feelings, wants and desires as you would cars whizzing by you while driving on the freeway.

To know the dynamics of how you are, you need to have once been attached to another human being to know the dynamics of how we all are. That person was your mother. And now that you've been detached from her, you'd better be able to show us the difference between attachment and detachment because The Teacher is watching and waiting to see what you'll do next.

God doesn't have to see the future. He's God. He can act anew in every upcoming moment we call: the present. Only *we* get stuck in the past and future. Only *we* have trouble being here now.

Article 48: Be steadfast in your duty, Arjuna, and abandon all attachment to success or failure. Such evenness of mind is called: Yoga.

Attachment to the world around you will improve the world around you. Attachment to the world within you will improve the world within you. And detachment from both will give you that third-person perspective on life that will take out the sting when things don't go your way in either of your two worlds.

You're not in charge of anything. You're not The Prime Cause. You're a cog in a wheel. You're a purveyor of actions that you can influence with that little bit of power you've been given.

But look around you. Read a newspaper. Does it look like many people are using their ability to act in morally righteous ways? Do most people do their job with commitment or resentment? Do they treat you with respect or concealed disdain? Is it any wonder that this world looks as it does when so many people are motivated by the wrong feelings?

Many people are more like **ZOMBIES** than living human beings. They're dead inside and only dreaming about coming to life. Only those who are like actors on a stage are somewhat awakened. Therefore, rise up out of your seat in the audience and make your way backstage. There's a part you have that you're going to want to play. Wait for your cue. And enter every scene you're in with a sense that God is watching you from the audience where you were previously sitting.

Article 49: Rid yourself of all fruitful activities by devotional service and surrender fully to that consciousness. Those who want to enjoy the fruits of their works are misers.

This is a very interesting statement, not because it advocates giving up all activities that aren't filled with devotion, but because it accuses those who don't of being cheap {misers}. It infers that the audience is too artistically lazy to get up and go backstage to await their entrance as actors, not just sit there as moral spectators in the great play called: life.

If you hold sand in your cupped, open hand, you can actually hold a great deal in one big mound. But if you make a fist of sand and then open it, you'll see that you were able to grasp very little; most of it slipped through your fingers. The miser is an infant always making a fist to grab ahold of all that he has in his open hand. It's an automatic, but fruitless, gesture. He always comes away with less than he started.

The audience is made up of babies who aren't yet children. The world is made up of spectators who don't want to become actors. Those who got up out of their seat near you who you now see on stage weren't afraid to make mistakes. They weren't too shy to show us their body. They weren't so ashamed that they couldn't speak out with others in one voice. They weren't afraid of God humiliating them as they stood in front of us all.

Doing everything with a sense of devotion will prove to be harder than it looks. People are complex. They have many voices inside them, and some of those voices are contradictory, stubborn, frightened, angry, grief-stricken and indifferent. To do everything you do with devotion, you're going to have to unite those voices under the philosophy of one leader. That has been the secret sauce every **DICTATOR** since the beginning of civilization has tried to stop.

In truth, we're all doing everything we can to go North. And so we often get in each other's way. Very few of us try going East and West to look for other roads North. And nobody, but nobody, wants to go South {z}.

The secret path is the Southern route, take it from someone who tried to **KILL** himself and who was locked up in mental institutions. This, your grandparents who are very old know something about in their own way, but can't describe it as such to you. Going South usually comes with old age when you realize you and everyone around you are all going to die. And then, suddenly, the Southern route {z} is all you've got left.

In French they say, *Reculez pour mieux sauter*. {Take a step backward in order to leap further forward.} In life, you might say, go South {z} when you can't go North, East or West. Or go with the flow consciously, especially if the flow is taking you in the opposite direction you've always wanted to go.

One last comment on this passage: I've spoken about the importance of recognizing guilt. I've spoken about guilt from a JEWISH perspective {embarrassment of the body}; a CHRISTIAN perspective {shame of one's character}; and a Muslim perspective {humiliation before The Lord}.

Here are Krishna's Words once again, Rid yourself of all fruitful activities by devotional service and surrender fully to that consciousness. Those who want to enjoy the fruits of their works are misers.

This passage from Krishna is shaming. But because He's speaking about detachment in an atmosphere of learning, Arjuna should assume Krishna is implying that all forms of guilt {embarrassment, shame and humiliation} are warranted, even useful. Attachment is normal. But there's a price for everything you touch, grab, hold or even cherish from afar.

Article 50: A man engaged in devotional service rids himself of both good and evil actions in this life. Therefore, strive for this yoga, Arjuna, which is the art of all work.

This passage is so JEWISH you could easily substitute the word Arjuna with MOSHE. This passage is so human you could substitute those two words with 'bro.'

Every person begins life as a seedling that will grow up to become a TREE of knowledge of good and **EVIL**. Every mind is made of spiritual wood. If you operated on modern individuals spiritually by figuratively opening their body cavity, you'd find that between their head and belly you'd find a wooden chest. In that chest there are two drawers with handles {nipples}. And behind each there are seven compartments {options}. This is their hope chest.

But most people are hopeless. They have no chest in the spiritual sense of the word. Their back is bent from overwork and underachievement. Their chest is crushed from disappointment. And so, they do what they can to augment their pecs with physical exercise to enhance their outer look, instead.

When Krishna tells Arjuna to engage in devotional service to rid himself of good and **EVIL**, we should be shocked that He'd suggest ridding ourselves of our goodness. Why would we want to relinquish that?

What shouldn't surprise us is that Krishna sounds so much like ADONAI when He's accusative. But Krishna *is* ADONAI. There is only One God. Those who play God with us because they're **JEALOUS** of God's gods, will discover what a price they'll pay for their **AUDACITY**.

Article 51: The wise, engaged in devotional service, take refuge in The Lord, and free themselves from the cycle of birth and death by renouncing the fruits of action in the material world. In this way, they can attain that state beyond all miseries.

What Krishna is trying to impress upon Arjuna is a need for generosity of spirit that begins within. What we've learned by the time we've reached adulthood is that people need both; fruitfulness expressed externally as well as a sense of compassion for themselves that emanates out from within. These are the sorts of people who wear a mask during a pandemic to protect everyone. These are the sorts of people who know when to take scripture literally and when to use it figuratively on themselves. What's the point of developing a conscience if you don't use it as your own guide?

Article 52: When your intelligence has passed out of the dense forest of delusion, you will become indifferent to all that has been heard and all that is to be heard.

By comparing delusion to a forest, God is returning to His metaphor of man as a **TREE**. The sound created by the wind as it passes through a forest in the rustling of all the leaves and swaying of the branches can be maddening to man. He can be equally overwhelmed by the noise he hears around him made by **FOOLS**.

To move through delusion to clarity, God is suggesting that your mind make its way through humanity as though moving through a forest where the sounds made by every **TREE** are distracting you from your destination. What God is saying is that life is a school for gods, and every god {**TREE**} may appear to block your view of Him.

Indifference is the fruit of detachment. But indifference is also a test from God. The sound of a puppy whimpering might break your heart, while the sound of a politician bellowing might not rustle your leaves in the least. Sounds can be distracting.

People are entranced by what *containers* look like. They aren't as interested in the sounds that come out of our *contents*. If you want to find out how full a glass is, you need only strike it with a spoon to ascertain from the sound how much it has been filled. But keep in mind the thickness of the glass. And if you strike it with the handle of a knife, expect a very different sound. Everything looks relative and everything sounds relative.

Article 57: He who is out of affection either for good or evil is firmly fixed in perfect knowledge.

This passage associates good and **EVIL** with affection. There's are feelings of affection we emit for both good and **EVIL**, love and wisdom, right and **WRONG** and all extremes of differences that we must *acknowledge* in order to achieve perfect *knowledge* if we're going to get better and not **WORSE**.

What Krishna is saying is that you must come to know the North and South poles of your inner world. You must know your own moral extremes before you make your way to your moral equator where you can travel furthest East and West to enhance your affections with greater experience. You must go up and down your inner mountain of faith in yourself to find that place where you're most emotionally comfortable being you as you make your way around yourself.

Just choosing to go either up to heaven or down to **HELL** is not the right motivation. Just striving for reincarnation is not right, either. To be just good or **EVIL** won't satisfy your need to know yourself deeply. You must explore your own extremes to discover your own comfort zones.

In that sense, each of us is on a different Planets, although we share the same planet. And because each of us is growing, evolving and self-actualizing, it's as though each of us is moving from one Planets to another every day.

So when The Bhagavad Gita talks about other Planets, it's really referring to psychological changes in our nature that are having sociological effects around us. None of us is in a vacuum or a test tube. We're in a world of spirit acting on material objects. We're in a laboratory experiment in which each of us is affecting the results both around us and within us.

This is why the world is now on the brink of death. And this is why the East and West must be reconciled with one another. If we don't, we'll, surely, all go South sooner than we'd like to.

Article 58: One who is able to withdraw his senses from the sense objects, as the tortoise draws his limbs within the shell, is to be understood as truly situated in knowledge.

The tortoise is the animal that best exemplifies the contrast between container and contents. Your body is your shell. Your four limbs are the four forces within you. As you withdraw your focus from your senses to move you further forward and bring that focus into how your four forces affect you from within, you'll become better situated in self-knowledge.

Like a tortoise, you figuratively draw your limbs into the safety of your shell for protection. Then you self-psychoanalyze your strengths and how you use them in a coordinated fashion to move yourself through the external world. By internalizing your experiences even further, you'll come to understand reality as a personal, spiritual endeavor, not just a public endeavor you're doing in alliance with some others.

Your grades count whether or not anyone sees how you're doing. You tutor yourself with our Teacher as your Witness whether you admit to doing so – or not. Every Adam has the potential to become an Arjuna, a student with The Teacher, not just a victim of a crime committed by his wife {Eve} that he {Adam} was suckered into.

India would still be lost in abject poverty if it hadn't been for the influence of Western technology. And so, we must all give credit to both our personal and public endeavors. We must acknowledge the sociological forces that are playing a part in advancing civilization around the world and the psychological forces that are playing a part in advancing us within our inner world.

Article 62: While contemplating the objects of the senses, a person develops attachment for them, and from such attachment lust develops, and from lust anger arises.

This devolution from attachment to objects to lust, and from lust to anger, is a true, but incomplete, observation. Using our senses as they were intended will create affection for certain objects in the external world. These pleasing objects bring physical or emotional comfort, or both. And so, it's very easy for us to become addicted to some pleasing objects. It's even possibly to objectify people and treat them as objects we keep around because they please us.

It's only when you see people as having a navel; as having been born of a woman, just as you were, that you don't objectify them. Otherwise, you'd conclude that no one had a

mother like yours; and therefore, no one knows as much as you know. And that's simply not so.

You don't have to objectify people to develop a lust for them. This passion occurs naturally when you hit puberty. The very definition of puberty could be expressed as: that time in life when your body rearranges its senses and you find yourself relating to some people with new "affections" you didn't feel for them before.

But lust for sex isn't any different than lust for money, power, prestige and pretty things. Lust, regardless of the object of your affections, is one of your four inner forces. You could name the serpent in THE CREATION STORY 'Lust' if you wanted to. It is the animalification of man. It stands for everything that isn't angelic and noble about human beings.

The reason why lust leads to anger is because man's head {y}, heart {z} and soul {z + y} were created in opposition to the animal {serpent or worm} hanging on to him below his waist. He strives for God-consciousness and perfection. He strives to work together with his Navel to break the cycles of pain and suffering that every human being brings into this world. And so, lust leads to anger because lust distracts man from his internal world by focusing his attentions on external matters that he has no choice but to objectify and then want. Whether he gives in to his wants should be questioned. Whether he wants what he wants cannot.

And yet, for man to solve his sociological problems, he's going to have to solve his psychological problems, as well. He can't go further within until he's completed some of his work without.

If you try to do both simultaneously, you should crisscross the mountain to view it from every side. You should view your own path from other paths. You should witness what you're doing to yourself and others. You should think about what you think about. You can't just leave these jobs to God.

Our Teacher doesn't make it easy. You go to bed at night and sleep through a third of the rotation of the Earth. If you wake up in the middle of the night because of a bad dream, you may conclude it's always darkest before the dawn. But when the dawn dawns, it should also dawn on you that the Sun didn't rise. You arose while the Earth was rotating on its journey around the Sun.

If you believe the Earth is round, you're way ahead of all our ancestors who didn't. So why would you think that *your* devotion to scripture would have to remain as narrowly circumscribed as *their* devotion was? You were planted in this garden in the modern age. You might as well use your timing in entering this world to help yourself rather than **REJECT** the facts of modern life as we now know them.

Article 63: From anger, delusion arises, and from delusion bewilderment of memory. When memory is bewildered, intelligence is lost, and when intelligence is lost one falls down again into the material pool.

It's easy to see that from attachment to objects using your senses, lust develops. And from lust, anger occurs because of **JEALOUSY** and frustration. But then Krishna claims that delusion arises. And He says that your delusions will influence your memory, which will, then, affect your intelligence. From that lack of intelligence, you'll fall further into the material pool where you'll drown in the pursuit of things you won't be able to take with you when you graduate from this school.

We're all figuratively born with a handful of seeds in our hands. We spend a lifetime planting our seeds in this world. And when we die, we should figuratively return to our Maker with empty hands. Those who hoard what they have in an attempt to return to God with His gifts in hand will always suffer. Only the wisest and most generous will die empty handed. This accounts for the humility it takes to receive God's grace with open arms and empty hands.

What Krishna is therefore claiming is that we all have a past we can only hold onto with our memory. That which we've done for others has been planted, watered, tended, harvested and the seeds of the fruits of our labors have been replanted by others. There's no other way to verify the past in which we did what we did other than with our memory.

Granted, there are people who wish to rewrite history with books, statues and memorabilia that will accentuate a particular narrative. But over time, the truth comes out as people are able to see more of their own truth in relationship to all others. For this reason the study of scripture will always be contemporary and useful if you strive to use it to adapt to the modern world.

In the short run, young people are often bewildered by their memories. Over many decades, however, they find themselves higher up the mountain, and often on another side of it looking down at their past from a different angle from which they then come to new conclusions.

Mark Twain expressed this experience of the past very well when he said, "When I was a boy of fourteen, my father was so ignorant I could hardly stand to have the old man around. But when I got to be twenty-one, I was astonished at how much he had learned in seven years."

If you imagine how much you learned in the seven years between 14 and 21, just imagine what I'll learn about myself from the age of 68 to 75! I may not fall into the same material pool as you, but I can already see my body as an object that's deteriorating before my eyes. Seven years from now, I'm surely going to know a great deal more about mortality than I now know. And I already think I'm extremely awakened on that topic! Just imagine what experience will be able to add to my education over time.

Anger leads to delusion. Delusion leads to bewilderment of your memory. Loss of memory leads to lack of intelligence. And the ensuing foolishness leads to the concretization of materialism to the detriment of spirituality.

In this way, people become fixed in their external world. They can't use it as a tool to uncover the secrets of their internal world and the ensuing possibility for an intimate relationship with God.

Article 64: One who can control his senses by regulating principles, and who is free from attachment and aversion, can obtain the mercy of God.

What I particularly like about this statement is the concept of regulating principles. The regulation of principles only occurs when you can weigh your thoughts {x or y} against your feelings {z} in your conscience to determine the best course of action.

What I also like about this passage is the freedom from attachment and aversion. All my life, I'd been averse to talking to myself. I'd avoided looking at the meaning of some words I used as puns that conveyed more than one meaning. It was only by detaching from my thoughts and being able to look at them as an English teacher would look at an essay of one of his students that I was able to circle my errors of meaning in red and learn from

the literary tricks my mind played on me to avoid certain meanings of words I used to give them humorous intentions that obfuscated my deeper intentions. This is how I became more sensitive and intelligent over time.

I've since regulated my principles through inner effort. I'm now able to describe my methods in my books using figurative speech. I can make the claim that life is like a school. We can all relate to that simile because we've all been to school. And by revealing to you that my goal is two Ph.D.s, one in 'me' and one in 'we,' I'm stimulating you to be **ENVIOUS** of what I've achieved, in the hopes that that will motivate you to do the same. Such are my designs.

What I didn't tell my readers in any of my previous books because I just discovered it last night, is that I've been using the word 'me' without realizing that I was making a pun on the musical tones in Western music: do, re, **me**, fa, so, la, te. I've been stuck on that third tone as much as I've felt stuck on this third planet from the Sun and stuck on 'me' instead of 'myself' and 'I.'

This was a joke {pun} I was playing on myself without realizing what I was doing. This was a way in which I was taking one of my own words literally instead of figuratively. And so, getting a Ph.D. degree in 'me' now holds other connotations it never held before.

I've also had an obsession with silent 'e's' in written English. And as you probably know, the seven notes in the Western scale are: A, B, C, D, E, F and G. And in the key of C, E is the third tone: do {C}, re {D}, me {E}... From a poetical point of view, I've discovered the link I've made between the music tone 'me' in the key of C {E} and the silent 'e's' in English spelling.

I've been able to move from puns-with-musical-tones to puns-with-vowels. And I can now pay more attention to how I form and pronounce vowels differently from other native speakers of English because of my regional dialect and the physical contours of my mouth.

Attention to accents is a physical dance my mouth makes, separate from the delight I have with dance that I explored using the rest of my body. In that sense, my tongue is a muscle that's been habituated to exercising itself in very prescribed ways through my standard American {California} accent in English. Exercising my tongue separately from other muscles of my body when I dance has lately become a fascinating way to use all my neck and facial muscles while dancing. I've become less stiff-necked and frozen faced.

These musical and dance associations with communication, like the seven faiths and philosophies, seven days of the week, seven colors of the rainbow, seven taxonomic ranks {kingdom, phylum, etc.}, seven spiritual attributes {wisdom, love, purification etc.} and seven attributes of fire {illumination, warmth, burn, etc.} are personal associations each of us create, or don't create, depending on our aversion to accepting reality as it's manifested subjectively in our heart {z}.

A Ph.D. in 'me' was just the first of my three doctorate degrees: me, we and Thee.

We all have relationships to the musicality of language. Tone and pronunciation are forms of sensitivity that have personal, as well as public, meaning. The vowel that I pay particular, personal attention to in English is the silent 'e.' It brings a Mona Lisa smile to my *face*. (Did you notice the silent 'e' in 'face'?)

For me, the mercy of God is a mystery associated with sights and sounds that I interpret differently and personally because my particular pattern may have been warped in some, small ways in early childhood. Life is a dance in my mind that my thoughts achieve with

the help of my eyes and ears. Through dance, I've found some of the secret to my redemption. Through language, I've found some more.

I know my personal associations won't be true for everyone. But I also know that personal associations, generally speaking, *are* true for everyone. And these differences separate my Ph.D. in 'me' from my Ph.D. in 'we' and Thee. And this personal, inner WORK augments my belief in God's awesome plan.

Article 66: One who is not in transcendental consciousness can have neither a controlled mind nor steady intelligence, without which there is no possibility of peace. And how can there be any happiness without peace?

THE WORD 'SHALOM' in HEBREW means: peace. It's grammatically related to the verb 'LISHALEM' which means: to fill. Peace is a filling process in HEBREW in which you fill your container with holy contents. And when you die, it's as if God breaks open your container, leaving it behind, while taking your contents out of this world. Then He figuratively weighs your contents by volume to determine your worth. This is what we mean when we speak about someone who's a 'heavyweight' in a particular discipline.

Another way to describe the process of judging is like picking fruit. You have to be able to see the whole TREE; know where the sun shines on THE TREE; where the ripe fruit will be located in contrast to the fruits that will be small, hard and still sour. Then you pick the ripe fruits and judge the worth of THE TREE by its harvest.

So when Krishna says that the unrealized self can't achieve happiness without peace, what He's said is deeply connected to what ADONAI and JESUS said. External happiness won't come without peace of mind. And peace of mind is a filling process that each of us must do on our own.

The levels of inner filling correspond to the levels of emotional success {z} we achieve. The lowest of these levels is **GLEE**. **GLEE** is equivalent to the taste of salt. Some infants experience **GLEE** when biting their mother's breast. Some children experience **GLEE** when pulling the wings off of butterflies. Some adolescents experience **GLEE** by **STEALING, LYING, CHEATING** and **INTIMIDATING** those they can. Taking drugs can elicit a sensation of **GLEE**.

Some adults experience **GLEE** by creating unwanted babies, taking power away from the people or raping the environment. Some adults achieve **GLEE** through power plays to dominate others so they can feel **SUPERIOR**. The knowledge that comes of **GLEE** is entirely external.

The more the masses suffer, the more **TOTALITARIANS** feel vindicated for their own misery. They're **PSYCHOPATHS** who don't know the feeling of guilt. Whether it's embarrassment, shame or humiliation that they can't feel, the lack of that level of guilt produces **THE AUTONOMY** that drives them. Their reward is only **GLEE**.

The next level of emotional success {z} corresponds to happiness. Happiness is equivalent to the taste of sweetness. Happiness is achieved in infants when bounced on their parent's knee. Happiness is achieved in children by being obedient. Adolescents achieve happiness through skills. Adults achieve happiness through family, whether that's biological family or self-made. And older adults achieve happiness through faith.

The highest level of emotional success {z} corresponds to joy. Joy is equivalent to the taste of foods that are bittersweet. Joy is achieved in infants by cuddling them. Children achieve joy in being graded. Adolescents achieve joy through puppy love. Adults achieve

joy through expertise of the passages of their life. And older adults achieve joy through the process of dying after having experienced a very well-lived life.

The spiritually awakened do what they do for the simple joy of doing their very best with whatever God brings them. The spiritually awakened enjoy the challenges God brings them because they want to *learn* more than they want to *acquire*. They want to become rich from within. They want to become rich in honey more than money.

Therefore, the trials and tribulations *of* your life could be seen as intended to help you in advance of your trials and tribulations *after* life. What you go through now, and how you go through it, will contribute to you making peace with having to be with yourself for a lifetime, regardless of who else witnesses your journey.

The attributes of peace of mind are a controlled mind and steady intelligence. A controlled mind comes from weighing your thoughts {head} against your feelings {heart} in your conscience {soul} to determine the best course of action to take in everything you do. And a steady intelligence is a moral scale that becomes more sensitive to that balancing act over time.

Therefore, if you want to play god, you might as well start by playing god with yourself rather than with others. *You judge you.* Account to you for what you're doing to yourself. Submerge your contents on a daily basis and measure how much flows over and out of your container in your imagination. Pick your ripe fruit, and prune your TREE so that more fruit can reach the light of illumination and the warmth of love.

Decide for yourself whether you're **GLEEFUL**, happy or joyous at the end of each day. Do you see yourself as salty, sweet or bittersweet? You're doing this anyway, even if you didn't know it until now. You might as well do it consciously.

There's a word for achieving joy in Yiddish {the ancient, GERMANIC language the JEWS carried with them into Eastern Europe centuries ago that made it possible for them to communicate with other JEWS regardless of the national language they were taught at school}. That word is '*verklemt*.' It means: to be overcome with emotions that bring tears to your eyes that you can't explain. Being *verklemt* is a sadness that, when it overflows, leaves you with an unexpected joy. When you're *verklemt*, it's as if something has been plunged into your contents that has forced your contents to overflow your container, thereby causing tears to well up in your eyes.

Article 69: What is night for all beings is the time of awakening for the self-controlled; and the time of awakening for all beings is night for the introspective sage.

Paradox is paramount to The Spiritual Process. That which appears to be one way in one of your worlds will appear to be the opposite in the other until you've brought that lesson to consciousness, thereby bringing you peace of mind. What is night for all beings is the experience of guilt, for surely no one in his right mind would argue that we're all experiencing nighttime everywhere in the world at the same time.

What Krishna is saying is that the experience of guilt is a darkness from which each of us must awaken on our own at our own time. But by the time the students in the middle of the classroom wake up to some aspect of reality, the introspective sages at the front of the room are already in the dark, making their way through another night of guilt. And so, the wise are always frustrated that the foolish can't hear them. The wise are always biting their tongue not to have to say, "I told you so, but you were asleep when I said it."

Anyone can see from this pandemic that the Democrats are seated in the front of the room and THE REPUBLICANS are seated at the back of the room. The Democrats are screaming at THE REPUBLICANS to wear a mask, maintain social distancing and wash their hands frequently, but THE REPUBLICANS won't do it. They're sound asleep.

THE REPUBLICANS are listening to **THE "LEADERS"** they've voted into office, all of whom are **HYPER**-religious, not spiritual. Those "**LEADERS**" from the back of the room are trying to take over our school, even though they may claim to love God {JESUS}. You know they're full of feces because they insist that there can only be one Teacher and that His name can only hold three names: FATHER, SON and Holy Spirit. Even the JEWS who work for them are working to fulfill a JUDEO-CHRISTIAN nightmare through "their" FATHER, not a world vision of peace through all His names.

You shouldn't be surprised that the Coronavirus was spread by students of life who unsuspectingly intermingled with classmates around the world. Many of today's poor students have been brainwashed by their "**LEADERS**" into thinking that wearing a mask is a Democratic ploy to keep them from working to drive them into poverty.

It's actually a **CONSPIRACY** created by REPUBLICANS and their religious "**LEADERS**" who have no farsighted plan for anything. THE REPUBLICANS put liberty over life because they have no appreciation of life. They only appreciate the feeling of **AUTONOMY** and **THE GLEE** they experience from watching others suffer. And the more **AUTONOMY** they achieve, the more **GLEEFUL** they become.

The crossroads we've all created by participating in the modern world since the end of the Second World War and the creation of The State of ISRAEL knitted JUDAISM to CHRISTIANITY in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century by advancing the American dream everywhere in the world. That's made it possible to see the importance of both these religious paths, as made real through the importance of America and ISRAEL maintaining the highest moral standards.

But with the overthrow of American values and traditions by THE REPUBLICAN PARTY and **TRUMP**; the overthrow of JEWISH values and traditions by the ISRAELI government under Netanyahu; combined with collusion with **PUTIN** - has brought **TOTALITARIANISM** closer to home for everyone on Earth.

When you refuse to face the facts, you insist on people having to face religious fantasies instead. We saw that denial in the CATHOLIC CHURCH when PRIESTS were raping boys and girls, and THE LAITY was so slow to take action because they didn't want to face that "unpleasant" reality. We see it now in this pandemic as **HYPER**-religious people who refuse to acknowledge the need for science to save them. And we see it in the way that Muslims have refused to admit that JEWS are their spiritual brothers and sisters, despite the rhetoric spouted by their **SOCIOPATHIC**, religious "**LEADERS**."

Until you wake up every morning to what you're really doing every day and how you're really accomplishing your goals, and not just open your eyes and get out of bed, you may have to spiritually sleepwalk through more of your life. You may have a hard time observing others' experiences as clues to work habits you need to change to better your grades.

Article 70: A person who is not disturbed by the incessant flow of desires – that enter like rivers into the ocean which is ever being filled but is always still – can alone achieve peace; but not the man who strives to satisfy such desires.

The Spiritual Process of awakening is inhibited by wants {genitals} and desires {anus}. Lust grabs our senses and focuses them on the external world. This leads to anger, and anger to delusion. In this way, our wants and desires are likened to rivers that flow into oceans that are always being filled, but which never overflow.

The **ANTI**-feminist voices {x or y} you hear everywhere (including in some corners of the LGBT+ community) are the voices of **MISOGYNY** we see in every society on Earth. Until women and gay men are free to voice the z side of themselves with impunity, no one will be free. The x and y sides of ourselves are not intended to go unchecked.

There's no end to the force of lust within us. It requires a spiritual education to associate what's happening within us to what's happening around us. This is why God has given us an external world to share. The physical principles of the universe {physics} are identical everywhere, but the application of the spiritual principles of life are uniquely manifested by each of us individually.

In our inner world, our moral principles are unique to each of us alone. We may agree with some others about good/**EVIL**, right/**WRONG** and better/**WORSE** because our inner worlds were constructed similarly. But because of paradox, we must always check our work for the influences our thoughts, feelings, beliefs and hungers are having on our outcomes.

Normal people who experience guilt are able to grow their thoughts like twigs that appear in the spring. They're able to sail the rivers of their feelings to the sea. They're able to fly above the clouds in their inner skies to appreciate the illumination and warmth of the sun. They're even able to engage their hungers in inspiring ways.

But **SOCIOPATHS** are different. Those who can't experience embarrassment **RAPE** their victims because there's no guilt inside to stop them. Those **EXTREMISTS** who can't experience shame **STEAL** because there's no guilt inside to stop them. And those **FANATICS** who can't experience humiliation **DEFY** God because there's no guilt inside to stop them.

I'm not indifferent to whether you wear a mask. I'm not detached from the outcomes of what happens if you don't practice social distancing to help end this pandemic. Sociologically, we're all in the same boat. And if *you* drill a hole in the bottom at your end, *my* end is also going to sink. So I have to stop you.

I'm only indifferent and detached from the grades you're getting on your report card spiritually. You're going to be graded separately from me. And the difference between these two ways of interfacing creates much of the tension we all experience.

Whether you die of Covid-19 or live to see a vaccine is an outcome I can't predict. Many have already died, and far be it for me to judge them for their misfortune. But those who await a vaccine to submit to modern science in order to assure their continuing opportunity to learn about life will be judged by God for their efforts to act responsibly in the future. But not everyone is going to receive a bright future.

Those in medicine and essential workers should be especially proud of their efforts on our behalf. And we should respond to their heroic efforts by putting in place universal healthcare, a national living wages and a judicial system that treats everyone equally.

That said, we must all learn how to recognize a **SOCIOPATH** when we see one. Our survival as a species depends on it.

In the last few months of **TRUMP'S** term in office, it was revealed that he thinks soldiers who die for their country are losers. He thinks soldiers who are captured are

suckers. And he believes that disabled veterans should be kept out of the public eye, because they're unpleasant to have to look at.

What wasn't revealed until the last couple weeks before the election was that he feels the same way about those in the field of medicine and our essential workers. He and THE REPUBLICANS are **ANTI**-life. They only care about the life of fetuses. Once you've been born, **JEALOUSY** and **ENVY** overtakes them.

If you don't express yourself accurately, people aren't going to understand what you're trying to say. And if you use anger and frustration to express yourself, you may reach fewer people than if you use sorrow. Anger and frustration lead to violence. Sorrow only leads to guilt. I cringe at what I see THE REPUBLICANS putting themselves through. Therefore, become fluent in your ability to express your sorrow for what others are doing to themselves rather than become a rageful master of blame.

That said, we need to teach people that tough love is as important as tender love. We must teach people how to love incrementally depending on the need of the recipient of our love. Just castigating people or ignoring them is a recipe for disaster because there's a little good in everyone. And God will protect goodness anywhere He sees it.

I cringe for **TOTALITARIANS**, including THE REPUBLICANS. I feel sorry for those who seek to wrest **GLEE** out of life. I'm embarrassed for those who seek **AUTONOMY**. They make me want to cover my genitals even though my genitals are already covered. How else should a God-fearing person respond?

If I react with fear, it would indicate that those who are **EVIL** are mirroring something that I'm afraid of, as well. If I react with anger, it would indicate that I look down on them with an attitude of anger that they triggered. Sorrow is the only sane response.

As a teacher, I felt sorry for the students I had to fail. But I also laughed bitter tears at their folly because I know what comes of wasting a good education.

Sorrow mixed with joy was the only way I could come back the following year to resolve to try harder to teach my subject matter in ways that would inspire the good students and force the bad students to question their work habits in every area of their life.

The journey from Earth to heaven mirrors the journey from one body to another after each lifetime {reincarnation}. If you could see the Planets {conclusions} you come to and the mysteries you go through as a world that only some others appreciate, you'd be able to make your way through many reincarnations in your lifetime. You also wouldn't have to worry about whether you're going to be allowed into heaven or forced to go to **HELL**.

Lamentations over losses and joy over material acquisitions are aspects of life that enrich us. If we understand that birth is a gift and death is a loss, we can be figuratively reborn and die many times in the course of a day. We don't need to wait until we're dead to be reborn into another body or to achieve eternal rest.

Become like a tortoise that brings your house with you wherever you go. Become like a hare that jumps from one thing to another every minute. You don't have to give up your body to embody your principles in many creative ways.

The body is ever changing, but some say the soul is eternal. But what if you haven't worked on developing your soul? What if you just have a conscience with which you're constantly pointing fingers at others, but never using it on yourself?

Yes, the body is ever changing. But that should be a reminder that your heart is capable of transformation and your soul is capable of transcendence. If you don't transcend who you are today, how will you embody someone better tomorrow?

Krishna is therefore not as much like a man at the top of a mountain beckoning us up like ADONAI, JESUS and Allah. He's more like a man standing on the great plain of indigenism beckoning people to the mountain. There's no need to ascend to receive Krishna-consciousness. You need only awaken of your own accord. You can move anywhere you wish to achieve Krishna-consciousness as though on a two dimensional surface. Hinduism has length and width. You add your own depth – or you don't.

The soul is described through the medium of consciousness in Hinduism. The soul is everywhere within the body. And since everybody has his own sense of consciousness, everyone is already in possession of his own potential for a soul. No one can snatch your soul out from under you, as is commonly feared in Western religion. The concept of excommunication is nonsensical. How can an institution take away your soul or your potential for achieving one? Our ancestors had to live through these questions. We don't. We can easily answer them.

For the soul, there's never birth, death or reincarnation. The soul  $\{z + y \text{ or } z + x\}$  is seen as eternal. The soul rests only in God's hands. **MURDER** can only occur to the body. Therefore, **MURDER** is **ABOMINABLE** and forbidden because it overaccentuates physicality over immutable ideas.

Capital punishment isn't supposed to be a reward. **THE MURDERER** isn't supposed to be able to leave this incarnation as quickly as possible to be judged by his Maker and to move into his next lifetime. That makes no sense at all. If you have any compassion, you'd want **MURDERERS** locked up for life so they'd have as much time as possible to learn about the depth of their mistakes.

“CHRISTIANS” once had a similarly twisted theory about how to deal with gay people. They thought we should be **KILLED** before we commit the “sin” of having homosexual relations so we'd be taken to heaven as virgins and not have to endure **HELL** for having had sex with our own gender. **KILLING** gay people before they acted on their desires was considered by some as a blessing that would also bring **THE MURDERER** an additional reward in heaven. LEVITICUS is far more direct. It bluntly states that gay people should be **KILLED**. [LEVITICUS 20:13]

When you assume that the ends can be justified by the means, you behave **IMMORALLY**. The ends and means must both be justified. This can't be accomplished without mercy, understanding and education. And those who need the most education are **THE HYPER**-religious “**LEADERS**” who promote literal interpretations of scripture that amounts to nothing more than **DOGMA** that will cause **DESTRUCTION** and death.

If you sleep with yourself  $\{y\}$  as would a man with another man  $\{y\}$ , you'll incinerate your soul with self-**DENIAL**. You're half-female  $\{z\}$ . Therefore, sleep with yourself as would a man  $\{y\}$  with a woman  $\{z\}$  regardless of who you have sexual intercourse with.

### III Karmayoga

Article 3: The blessed Lord said, “Arjuna, I have already explained that there are two classes of men who realize the self. The contemplative are inclined to understand it by empirical, philosophical speculation; and the active are inclined to know it by devotional service.”

Needless to say, everyone needs to do a little of both. Empirical, philosophic speculation happens in one’s inner world. Devotional service happens in the outer world. It may still seem baffling to some that they have to do their all their Work, WORK, WORK, Work in both their worlds. But your WORK will overlap with other people’s WORK, thus expanding the potential for self-realization worldwide.

I’d venture to guess that most people are afraid to WORK alone. They don’t want to have to make minute decisions internally, maybe because they’re afraid of the external consequences. In terms of the metaphor of life as a school, most students like the lab work {external actions} where they can work together with others and see principles enacted through group experimentation. But they hate the class time {internal actions} in which they have to do the tedious Work,WORK, WORK, Work with The Teacher on theory. It feels like sodomy for some and is regarded as taboo for others.

So when Krishna says that there are two classes of men, what He’s really saying is that there are two classes in which men and women are enrolled: the classes in theory in their mind and the lab assignments that offer practical application of their thinking in the world we share.

Article 4: Not by merely abstaining from work can one achieve freedom from reaction, nor by renunciation alone can one attain perfection.

The concept of freedom is very different from **AUTONOMY**. People say they wish to be free, but what they really mean is they wish they could do as they please. Freedom as a religious principle is defined by the ISRAELITES’ march out of **SLAVERY** in Egypt by becoming the first nation on Earth under God to THE LAND that He gave them: ISRAEL. Freedom involves responsibility to society as a means of achieving God-consciousness.

JESUS expanded upon the idea of freedom by teaching HIS disciples about the meaning of liberty. If freedom comes from the head, liberty is found in the heart. Liberty is an emotional responsibility to others similar to the intellectual responsibility founded on freedom. And it should be no surprise to you by now that the Prophet Muhammad expanded up those two ideas with emancipation of ourselves within our self, a responsibility to God we discover only in our soul.

Naturally, it would stand to reason that if you abstain from seeking freedom, liberty and emancipation, you achieve detachment from everything. But this is a **FOOL’S** way out. Many avoid doing the WORK, and, instead, wonder why they feel more **ENSLAVED, OPPRESSED** and confined than they were before.

By the same token, it’s easy to strive only for perfection. But perfection will motivate you not to build a skyscraper to assure that no one falls out a window.

Imperfection is a very important part of perfection, although that's paradoxical. But how can you know what you know and what you don't if you don't put in the effort to discover one from the other?

Article 9: Work done as a sacrifice for Vishnu has to be performed, otherwise work binds one to this material world. Therefore, Arjuna, perform prescribed duties for His satisfaction, and in that way you will always remain unattached and free from bondage.

Again, Krishna presents His advice through paradox. He is, after all Vishnu. There is no god but God.

But because He suggests Arjuna do his work for Vishnu {the preserver god who protects the universe from being destroyed}, our relationship to His wife, Lakshmi, the Hindu goddess of fortune, is going to have a huge effect on our outcomes.

Lord Vishnu is one of the three main gods in Hinduism. Vishnu has come to Earth in ten forms {avatars: incarnations}. His most famous forms are Lord Rama {7<sup>th</sup> avatar of Vishnu: the perfect man} and Lord Krishna {8<sup>th</sup> avatar of Vishnu: the divine statesman}.

Vishnu is usually shown with light blue skin and four arms. The blue skin correspond to the sky {spiritual world} and, in the Western tradition, to sadness. His four arms correspond to the four forces in man. He holds a Lotus, Mace, Conch and Disc {Chakra} in each of His four hands. He has famously taken many guises.

If man has two arms and two hands, then this representation of God is double that. It infers that God has an infinite way of handling things, and He has an infinite number of arms with which to embrace His creations.

The Lotus Flower Vishnu holds in one hand is regarded as a symbol of purity, enlightenment, self-regeneration and rebirth. Its characteristics are an analogy for the human condition, flowering beauty on the surface with roots in dirty water. The lotus is a representation of the mind that has the potential to grow.

We've already discussed the Conch shell as a symbol that comes out of man's ocean of emotions, the z factor he's given by his mother. Listening to one's self {z} produces wisdom of the heart if you hear what you're saying and can respond to yourself with sound advice. The conch shell is equivalent to the feminine side of yourself. And the voice you hear when you listen to the conch shell is equivalent to the wisdom you were first given by your mother and now must glean from yourself.

The Gada, or Mace, is sometimes depicted as a flute. Vishnu holds this flute in one of his four hands. This is equivalent to the serpent in JUDAISM. This is the oldest and most powerful of weapons. And as everyone knows, nothing is more powerful than lust {passion} applied wisely.

The way to apply lust wisely from the source in you is to imagine yourself having sex with yourself. The more you can imagine satisfying yourself sexually, as you would another person, the more wisely, lovingly and lustfully you'll be able to apply your gifts to others.

The Disc {Chakras} are the circular vortexes of energy that are placed in seven different points on the spinal column. All seven of the Chakras are connected to various organs and glands of the body. These Chakras are responsible for disrupting the life energy. The Chakra system originated in India between 1500 and 500 BCE in the oldest of The Vedas.

The Chakras are comparable to aspects of the Western idea of levels of the soul achieved from striving for heaven.

Article 10: In the beginning of creation, The Lord of all creatures sent forth generations of men and demigods, along with sacrifices for Vishnu, and blessed them by saying, "Be thou happy by this yajna {sacrifice} because its performance will bestow upon you all desirable things."

That which is most desirable is the desire to want self-realization. Sacrifices for Vishnu are intended to achieve all materially desirable things, ostensibly so you'll surpass them with the desire to want only self-realization. In this way, you'll then achieve Self-realization. This goal is personified in the relationship between Arjuna and Krishna.

Article 11: The demigods, being pleased by sacrifices, will also please you; thus nourishing one another, there will reign general prosperity for all.

The concept of nourishing God is intrinsic to JUDAISM. The ancient ISRAELITES performed animal sacrifices which they burned on the altar in THE TEMPLE in JERUSALEM. The fire consumed their sacrifices and the smoke brought it up to ADONAI in HIS abode above the clouds.

Everyone knows how cranky he gets when he hasn't eaten. And I presume the ancient JEWS thought the same was true of God. No doubt they fed ADONAI sacrifices in the hopes of appeasing HIS hunger. What was true for the ancient JEWS was also true for the ancient Hindus: a God, well pleased, will nourish his devotees, and there will reign general prosperity for all.

The ancient believers on both sides of the world believed God needed to be fed, same as them. Rituals served as a means of spiritual exchange between gods and human beings. Fire was the delivery device for their ritual sacrifices.

The ancient JEWS saw ADONAI as a carnivore, and so they fed HIM meat. The ancient Hindus saw their gods as omnivores and so they fed them cake, mixed milk, animals or the juice of plants. Even the smallest offerings of butter and flour served the purpose of a sacrifice.

When JESUS lived, THE TEMPLE was the only place where the JEWS were allowed to make their sacrifices. But because the JEWS had moved as far away as ancient Morocco and India, it became impossible to make their way back to JERUSALEM each year to make those sacrifices.

Those JEWS who lived closer by in the Mediterranean did come back to ISRAEL to make sacrifices. They brought foreign money with them that they exchanged in THE TEMPLE for local currency to buy animals for sacrifice. The famous story of JESUS turning over the tables of the money-changers was symbolic cleansing of THE TEMPLE of **CORRUPTION**. Soon after HIS death, the Romans destroyed THE TEMPLE and took the JEWS out of ISRAEL in chains.

Once it became impossible for the ancient JEWS to practice animal sacrifices, the concept of sacrifice had no literal outlet. It had to become symbolized in the abstract. So each JEW in THE DIASPORA became the personification of ISRAEL for the betterment of the world. And his heart was his JERUSALEM, where he sacrificed feelings for others by giving sympathy, compassion and other emotions such as mercy and love indirectly to God via others.

Over time, this created a rift in the religious process that separated JEWS from early CHRISTIANS. Consequently, each pursued a separate area of spiritual expertise: WISDOM {JUDAISM} and LOVE {CHRISTIANITY}. Islam later attempted to unite these virtues in a third place in inner space {the soul} through focus on Redemption, which birthed the three aspects of Western faith in One God that we know of as: the three Western, Abrahamic faiths.

According to Hinduism, three Gods rule the world: Brahma: the creator; Vishnu: the preserver; and Shiva: the destroyer. And through the Western concept of THE FATHER {JUDAISM}, SON {CHRISTIANITY} and Holy Spirit {Allah: Islam}, we see three aspects of One God, making it possible to come to the mathematical conclusion:  $1 + 1 + 1 = 1$  on both spiritual sides of the mountain.

Article 12: In charge of the various necessities of life, the demigods, being satisfied by the performance of yajna, supplied all needs to man. But he who enjoys these gifts without offering to the gods in return is certainly a thief.

The concept of man as a **THIEF** goes back to THE CREATION STORY. All religions, no matter where you are in the world, rest upon guilt. Without guilt there'd be no way to control people. Every society is built upon the premise that people should feel bad when they do something **WRONG**.

The question isn't whether people have a good reason to feel guilty. All people avoid guilt, and all people look for ways to assuage their guilt with blame of others. The question is only how the clergy in the various faiths and philosophies manipulate their believers into doing their bidding so as to pursue the goals of the institution they're loyal to.

The manipulation of guilt by "**LEADERS**" of each of the institutions of faith creates the moral compass that **HYPER**-religious people are instilled with that determines many of their actions. They behave *en masse* unless their self-esteem has risen so high that they can answer to a Higher Authority than the one they were taught by their family, faith, religious institution and the society they keep.

Unless we awaken our religious institutions to new ways of perceiving other paths, other people and other lifestyles – political institutions based on **HYPER**-religious **DOGMA**, such as REPUBLICANISM, are going to fail our nations. We see the same thing in Muslim countries that base their faith on **HATING** gays and modern JEWS, not on loving the universal God who created us all.

You may consider yourself a good person. But it's only in the ways in which each of us judges ourselves as a unique combination of psychological and sociological influences that we're going to progress. But judging ourselves requires observing the THOUGHTS, FEELINGS, wants and Beliefs that motivate our actions.

As we all know, much of what people do is open to question from a moral perspective. But the more people know about themselves {self-realization}, the less they can be manipulated by anyone, including **HYPER**-political and **HYPER**-religious "**LEADERS**."

Today, THE REPUBLICANS denounce the Democrats for being socialists. But THE REPUBLICANS forget that Russia was once filled with **COMMUNISTS**. **PUTIN** was once a **COMMUNIST**. And **TRUMP** has colluded with **PUTIN**. Can THE REPUBLICANS even name one leader of a socialist country, such as NORWAY, SWEDEN, FINLAND, DENMARK and THE NETHERLANDS?

It's common nowadays to complain about the fragmentation of the family and the decline in religious values in the modern age. What people should complain about instead is how vacuous secular life has become without God. Without crossroads connecting the various paths to God, people will continue to wage wars against modernity in the form of **DOGMAS** that will continue to scapegoats gays, JEWS and all those who get along with us.

I'd even venture to predict that if Muslims were to promote ISRAEL and gay life, the fighting in Kashmir between Hindus and Muslims would dissipate overnight, as would the tensions between Taoists and Uyghurs, Kazakhs, Kyrgyz and other ethnic Turkic Muslims in China.

Article 15: Activity {Karma} arises from The Vedas, and The Vedas spring from The Supreme Godhead. Therefore, all pervading transcendence is eternally situated in acts of sacrifice.

What came first, The Chicken or the egg? Does God instigate man or does man instigate God? Does He guide us, or do we, based on our actions, force His hand to give us rewards and punishments?

Only the true believer cares about the answer to such questions. Only the true believer understands the importance of self-sacrifice for godly rewards. Those who don't believe in God think the question is ridiculous. Atheists don't subscribe to the universality of guilt. They claim to have surpassed their ancient ancestors who projected their guilt onto a Creator. Therefore atheists shouldn't sacrifice themselves for anyone because that would make them look like hypocrites.

If you were to ask yourself for an answer to The Chicken/egg question, I'd venture to say that your answer would depend on whether you were a member of a clergy or a congregation.

The clergy would say that transcendence is eternally situated in acts of sacrifice for others because without the Temple, SYNAGOGUE, CHURCH or Mosque, there'd be no place for the congregation to go to learn how to make such sacrifices for God. And then, the religious institutions would die of neglect.

The congregation would say that their Karma {the sum of a person's actions in this and previous states of existence, viewed as deciding their **FATE** in future existences} drives God to do what He must.

This tension between clergy and congregation creates the necessary symbiosis for the major faiths to continue to be relevant, even in this modern age we live in. The bottom line is that people feel guilty from time to time, and the institution of their faith is there to assuage them of their guilt through rite and ritual.

Article 17: One who is, however, taking pleasure in the self, who is illuminated in the self, who rejoices in and is satisfied with the self only, fully satiated – for him there is no duty.

Those for whom there is no duty, know no guilt. To surpass the feeling of guilt one must either be self-realized or a **SOCIOPATH**. And as we've seen since the beginning of time the extremes of some people who strive to deny any duty out of guilt while others only strive to **STEAL** without getting caught.

To become self-realized, you'll want to take pleasure in the self with a *duty* to do so. You'll want to begin with a duty to help others in the hopes that it will turn into *love* for yourself. Doing something out of duty is an expression of *guilt*. Doing something out of love is an expression of *devotion*. This makes giving a spiritual process, not a *fait accomplis*.

The tension between these two methods of living {duty or love} is found in the practice of JUDAISM and CHRISTIANITY. JUDAISM is duty bound to the self through God with wisdom. JEWS make mistakes, correct for errors of judgment, and become wiser. CHRISTIANITY is devotionally bound to the self through God with love. CHRISTIANS do good things to be loving, and they do better things to become more loving. In Hinduism it's possible to detach from both methods to see both and do either, depending on the circumstances on the ground.

You're probably duty-bound to help your parents, the first tutors our Teacher gave you when you entered this school. You're probably bound with love to help your neighbor as you'd help yourself.

This is why honoring your father and mother is the last of the first five COMMANDMENTS located on the first of the two tablets on which MOSES carved them, as God recited them to him. These are COMMANDMENTS we do out of a duty to God. Because our parents were given to us by God, we have a duty to help them, whether we love them – or not.

The second set of five COMMANDMENTS {not **KILLING** (6), **CHEATING** (7), **STEALING** (8), **LYING** (9) or **COVETING** (10)} we do for others. The first set we do out of a duty to our Creator. The second set we do out of love for those He created in addition to ourselves.

My relationship with my mother and father was fraught with anger {red} and fear {yellow}. And in this Age of Anxiety {orange} we live in, I mixed all my angers {red} and fears {yellow} together to paint the background of my Big Picture anxious {orange} to fit it with everyone else. I spent a good deal of my time painting each day orange even before I'd get out of bed some mornings. The orange ball we sometimes see in the sky nowadays because of all the fires from global warming is a mirror of our humanity as we have brought ourselves to where we are now.

Article 18: A self-realized man has no purpose to fulfill in the discharge of his prescribed duties, nor has he any reason not to perform such work. Nor has he any need to depend on any other living being.

If you feel guilty because you think you're not doing enough for your fellow man, you might resist that feeling by doing even less for him. Or you might become disinterested in the wellbeing of others in an effort to pursue your own goals to the exclusion of *some* others. You may rationalize your lack of external actions by telling yourself that everyone is here to figure it out for himself. You may tell yourself that if *you* could do it, *they* can do it, too.

This is THE REPUBLICAN attitude of individuation, rather than individualism, that has led the South to have to beg the Federal government, foreign governments and other states to help them through the Coronavirus crisis. Those who are looking for reasons not to help others may end up needy and bound to charity. Such is one of the paradoxes of life.

God couldn't bring these **SOCIOPATHS** acts of God for a more obvious reason. REPUBLICANS aren't islands. They aren't a fraternity of archipelagos. They aren't atolls

and keys connected by bridges to the mainland. No man is an island. Disconnection from parts of the external world will leave you disconnected from parts of your internal world.

What you achieve from external detachment is a detachment from your feelings {z} altogether. You find, over time, that when you feel less and less empathy for all others, life become a mental exercise. Your apathy for others eventually creates apathy for yourself. You become less meaningful in your own eyes. You come to the conclusion that herd immunity is the only way to solve a pandemic because you see yourself as an animal roaming aimlessly in a herd. And you drive others over that cliff with you.

Your goals become fixed in **DOGMA**, and your means become justified by those goals. You become a **ZOMBIE**, a walking dead person who's neither asleep nor awake, simply moving with a purpose instilled in you by others. You become a part of a religious, political **PARTY** that has no platform other than to survive at all cost. This is what the love of JESUS, without empathy for all others, has produced in America, as personified by REPUBLICANISM. This is what liberty without a love for life does to everyone.

This is what you look like when you're smiling with a false smile instead of literally wearing a mask. REPUBLICANS don't wear masks because they don't want to be associated with **THIEVES**. They don't want to stay six feet away from others because they're millions of miles away from themselves, even though they try to make it look like they're all best friends standing beside one another.

People who avoid the feeling of guilt find that they can't stop there. They avoid all sorts of other feelings, especially the sorrow that leads to sympathy for others and the pride that leads to empathy for the common man. They turn into REPUBLICANS who need to carry guns and oppose other people's abortions. They become religious **FANATICS** who sacrifice themselves for a God who goes by one name, and one name only: JESUS: a White man who happened to be born 2,000 years ago amongst the JEWS...

What results from **THE AUTONOMY** of THE REPUBLICANS to do as they please is a lack of duty to admit their guilt. They simply allow themselves to ignore that one feeling entirely. They're **THE PIGS** in Animal Farm that, by the end, you can't distinguish from **THE FARMERS**.

Such people see themselves as self-realized because they've made a lot of money or because they've made a lot of associates they think are friends. They see themselves as LATINX who have made it into America and laud **TRUMP** for shutting the door on any LATINX who desperately try to enter illegally. They see themselves as contented because they have an unlimited supply of sports and alcohol. They have no responsibility to other life forms. And Blacks who do the opposite of anything **THE MAN** says are pawns in THE REPUBLICAN game.

And so, Krishna cleverly adds that although the self-realized man has no purpose to fulfill in the discharge of his prescribed duties, he has no reason *not* to perform such Work.

Lack of duty to perform good deeds is the downfall of **FANATICS**. For in not associating the feeling of guilt with atonement, they don't fight their sorrow at their imperfections. And when asked to feel sorry for another human being or animal on the planet, they have no sorrow to offer. All they have is a lust for **REVENGE** and doggedness not to do what every other modern, moral individual is doing: trying to get a head in order to use their heart and soul for the good of everyone.

This pandemic is God's gift to humanity. If not for this disease, we would have gone on burning the candle at both ends until the light went out entirely. This pandemic is even

forcing some **ZOMBIES** to bump into one another to wake each other up. Maybe now we can get the kids who only went to school to pursue a social life to seek a proper spiritual education in addition to a secular and religious education. Maybe now we'll be able to fill our Temples, SYNAGOGUES, CHURCHES and Mosques with people from other faiths who are truly interested in exploring the meaning of a God who answers to many names.

Those without joy in their life are incapable of a good sex life. A good, sex life requires mutual, *emotional* intimacy, not just mutual, *physical* intimacy. A good, sex life requires **WORK**. You have to **WORK** with your partner for many years to move together through your individual feelings to achieve the kind of intimacy that brings joy in the bedroom after decades of having sex with that one and only person.

Therefore, **REPUBLICANS** must be awful in bed. Anyone without sympathy for those who are making their way up the mountain or empathy for all those who are with you on the climb probably isn't going to satisfy you sexually either. Avoid such people like this plague. If they survive *this* plague, they'll do exactly what they're doing now in the *next* one.

Article 20: Even kings and others attained the perfectional stage by performance of prescribed duties. Therefore, just for the sake of educating the people in general, you should perform your work.

Even kings discover they have duties to perform. They, too, can do their **WORK** because it feels better to feel sorry for others than to avoid all compassionate feelings in an attempt to achieve **AUTONOMY** and the sense of **SUPERIORITY** that abandons your ability to feel altogether.

This is what it takes to want to desire and to desire to want. This is what it means to use the force of passion found below your belt that's so important in developing the other three forces: head, heart and soul.

When a king can be moved to care for his subjects because it makes him feel better about himself, God has entered his life. Detachment from others' pain and suffering has reattached him to his people.

Americans should never have worried about **TRUMP** becoming a king. He's a petty **SCOUNDREL** who doesn't have what it takes to be anything other than a **THIEF** like all the rest of **THE THIEVES** in this world, past and present. His subjects are the fans of **THIEVES**. His servants are the employees of **THIEVES**. And **THE THIEVES** who steal with him are **THIEVES** who'd **STEAL** from anybody. They're all **LOSERS** who are **STEALING** their reputation out from under themselves. How can you live without your reputation in the sight of The Lord?

Article 21: Whatever action is performed by a great man, common men will follow in his footsteps. And whatever standards he sets by exemplary acts, all the world pursues.

People are dying to see exemplary acts. They see so many doing it wrong that they yearn for anyone who can do it right and explain to them why it's right for all.

You can use your anus as an entrance or an exit. You can use another person's anus as an entrance or an exit. You can go in the "wrong" way sexually without going the wrong way in other areas of your life. Don't confuse a gay man with **SCOUNDRELS** and **THIEVES**. What *we* do "wrong" isn't comparable to what *they* do **WRONG**. Our

preference is not a moral issue. What kind of God would make sodomy a moral issue? He'd have to be **INSANE** to consider that a problem.

Those of us who can enjoy sex with other men usually enjoy the versatility of being a top and a bottom. We open ourselves to intimacy with our partner without the reserve and formality we see in so many people who are stuck in the gender role, straight jacket an old-fashioned society approves of.

We don't need to be knighted by a queen for our heroism. We're all queens! We knight ourselves...

Although all faiths and philosophies use anal sex and male, sexual bonding to exemplify **IMMORAL** behavior, the act of penetration in this way may be unacceptable to some. But the way many people are screwing one another up the wazoo should be far more unacceptable in everyone's eyes.

We live in an age when men ought to learn how to demonstrate that they're brothers. But if a man waxes poetic about brotherhood with other men at the expense of gays and modern **JEWS**, he's a **SCOUNDREL** and a **HYPOCRITE**. We're the stress test of brotherhood. If you can't be a brother to us, you're not a family man in any sense of the Word, WORD, WORD, Word.

REPUBLICANS are consumed with **THE EVILS** of anal sex and abortion, but they don't seem to notice that they can't feel guilty about anything they or their "**LEADERS**" do to CATHOLICS, racial minorities or the environment. They fix elections. They fight for **THE UBER**-rich to take away the livelihood of the poor. They believe that if they could just get their hands around every man's testicles and get control over every woman's vagina, they could right this world of all its wrongs.

They've projected their own wants onto others. And so, they reach *out* to solve the world's problems instead of reaching *in* to solve their own. They think that if they could just get control over every penis and clitoris on Earth, they could release themselves from their guilt, which is repressed deep down inside of them. But they can't. Their ego won't let them. And we all know where that's located...

Article 22: Arjuna, there is no act prescribed for Me within all the three planetary systems. Nor am I in want of anything, nor have I the need to obtain anything – and yet I am engaged in work.

In this passage, Krishna separates Himself from THE REPUBLICAN stereotype who think they're gods by saying, And yet I am engaged in work. And so we see what motivates God to engage with us in our **WORK**, even though He could play King if He wanted to and refrain from getting involved in our outcomes.

If God can feel for man, why can't man {y} feel for man {z}? The answer is that God isn't afraid of guilt, but man is. This is beautifully described in the third story in THE BOOK OF GENESIS in which God destroyed everyone on Earth with the exception of Noah and those few family members who got on board the boat with him. After the flood, God created the rainbow as a sign of His promise never to do such a thing again.

First man **STOLE** from God {Adam and Eve}. Then man **KILLED** man because he was **JEALOUS** of God {Cain and Abel}. Then God **KILLED** almost every person on the planet {Noah and the Ark}. But then God admitted His mistake and made an amend for it by promising never to flood the world again.

God's amend came with a rainbow in which each of the colors represents one the major, human feelings {z}: red {anger}; orange {anxious}; yellow {fear}; green {coveting}; blue {sorrow}; indigo {awe} and violet {joy}. These seven colors and feelings correspond to the gay rainbow flag and the seven Chakras in Hinduism which are located along the spine up to the crown of the head.

It would be ridiculous to always take God literally since there have been floods since the beginning of time. Each of God's scriptures cements in place the idea that His WORD must sometimes be taken figuratively. Therefore, you should search for the meaning of flooding from within. For me, it was adolescence. Maybe that figurative interpretation of God's promise in The Story of Noah doesn't work for you. Maybe you have yet to experience emotional flooding that leaves you dead and feeling emotional submerged inside. Maybe you need to lose an arm, a child or your mother to know the meaning of flooding. I had to lose my mind to find my heart and soul.

God's promise to humanity holds a secret about emotions that people don't use as a template to make amends to themselves. But this is the hierarchy of feelings given through color that a man should use to atone for his **SINS**. And this is why guilt {black} and purity {white} are saturations of all the other colors.

In THE CREATION STORY, Adam and Eve modeled embarrassment, shame and humiliation, but there were no words used to express their guilt. These feelings were modeled only in their behaviors: (1) concealment of their genitals with leaves {embarrassment}; (2) desertion and hiding when they heard God coming toward them {shame}; (3) and blame of one another when they got caught {self-humiliation before The Lord}.

In the second story in GENESIS, Cain, one of Adam and Eve's sons, **KILLED** his brother, Abel. When God asked Cain where his brother was, Cain tried to guilt God by asking Him rhetorically, AM I MY BROTHER'S KEEPER? What Cain was saying was that it was God's fault that Abel was dead. Cain's excuse for **KILLING** Abel was that God was The One who'd made the mistake, not Cain.

But in the third story, Noah and the Ark, God claimed to guilt Himself by admitting He shouldn't have flooded the world. He claimed to give the rainbow to humanity, which is the universal sign of amends and hope in promises never to repeat the same mistake. To take rainbows only literally, you'd have to be a fool. But not to take them figuratively, you'd have to be a lover of **TYRANNY**.

In the fourth story, The Tower of Babel, the people of the world **CONSPIRE** to make their way up to God's abode above the clouds, so they can stop the rains in the future themselves. They don't believe God properly atoned for His mistakes. They projected their own cynicism and scorn onto Him. Then they **CONSPIRED** together to use a manmade edifice to literally ascend to His abode instead of making the trip figuratively with prayer and good deeds, instead.

Only in the following story, The Story of Abraham, do we meet a man who believes in God and who trusts Him. And this is why all three of the Western faiths all believe in Abraham by including him and the previous stories of GENESIS in their belief systems.

Article 23: For, if I did not engage in work, certainly all men would follow My path.

This is obvious. Man must work against guilt. Even God works against guilt because if He didn't, all men would follow His path to Self-destruction. But not even He goes to such

a destructive place. To think God is dead inside, you'd have to think you were dead inside. And many figuratively do.

Detachment from **Work**, **WORK**, **WORK**, **Work** is necessary to understand the purpose of **WORK**. Even an infant is detached from its mother after the work of being born. Therefore, detachment and reattachment are necessary parts of life. If you don't know why you're reattaching to something greater than yourself, you're avoiding universal experiences that have been described in every scripture.

Sure, you can blame the **JEWS**. Many have. Many still blame the **JEWS** whenever something doesn't go their way. During this pandemic, **ANTI-SEMITIC** acts of violence have increased everywhere in the world. **ANTI-SEMITE**s are just out of touch with their own guilt, and they don't want to feel that feeling, no matter how high the personal cost down the line.

Projecting guilt onto gays and modern **JEWS** is common. We're small in number and can be found everywhere in the world. We're vulnerable to attack because we aren't violent by nature. And we attach ourselves to authority for protection; to education to advance our standing in society; and we're known to take great pride in our work. This is why wherever you see **ANTI-SEMITISM**, you'll soon see **HOMOPHOBIA**, **MISOGYNY** and other acts of violence against innocent people. **ANTI-SEMITISM** spreads discontent.

Article 26: Let not the wise disrupt the minds of the ignorant who are attached to fruitful actions. They should not be encouraged to refrain from work, but to engage in work in the spirit of devotion.

The wise should encourage the ignorant to put more effort into their job. We should encourage everyone to work with deeper devotion. Deeper devotion can be attained when your devotion lies to your grades in the school of life before the external reward of money or acceptance by the dimwitted. Helping others through their tests, even if you're helping them pass their final exam, is important to *your* grades. For surely, some day you, too, will graduate from this school.

Article 35: It is far better to discharge one's prescribed duties, even though they may be faulty, than another's duties. Destruction in the performance of one's own duty is better than engaging in another's duties, for to follow another's path is dangerous.

Do your duty. If you make mistakes, correct them. **FOOLS** stop themselves from taking on other people's duty. First they project their need for responsibility onto a scapegoat; they blame that scapegoat; and then they draw the conclusion that in order to get the job done the scapegoat didn't do, they're obliged to take **NEFARIOUS** actions that wouldn't be otherwise necessary. They rationalize their **SINS**.




Our problems aren't male {y} or female {x}, Black or White, gay or straight. Our problems are spiritual {z}. But all problems begin in men who can't integrate their z in with their y. They can't admit to having an anus as well as a penis. They can't admit that they're receptive as well as penetrative. They can't admit that everyone once had a mother.

Here's an exercise some of you will be able to do: Go back to the time when you were a child and your mother drove you in her car. Then, think about when you were a teenager and she let you drive her car. Then remember when she was old and you drove her car, chauffeuring her because she couldn't safely drive herself. Now remember what it was like when you inherited her car.

The vehicle you're in {your body} wasn't always yours. You may have thought it always was, but that's because you don't remember what it was like in the beginning. You started out in your mother's {z + x} vehicle. You shared that vehicle with her for a time, but when you got old enough, she forced you out of her vehicle. And now, you sit behind the wheel of your own.

In this way, your x or y came to feel that it was in complete control of you. It just didn't know what it was in control of. It was in control of your z. You're not in control of any other vehicle on the road. Now you have a duty to learn to chauffeur her {z}, the honored passenger in your vehicle. Your navel is a reminder from God of that responsibility to do your duty to her {z}.

Now you're the driver {x or y} and your body is your vehicle {z}. But the process of gaining control over yourself may still be projected onto your mother, the first god you ever met. All the physical, political, familial and romantic struggles you've had may be aspects of the lessons you've already been through in passing this driving test on the roads of life in the school of life.

The struggle for conscious understanding of the relationship between the x or y  in you and the z  in you can be expressed as . This is the contribution {x or y} from your father who's pointed up to the sky and the contribution from your mother {z} who's pointed down to the earth. This is the tension you, and everyone else, is facing in life that you may not have been able to concretize into a symbol you can take personally.

Sometimes it's important to discharge your own prescribed duties, and sometimes it's important to help others discharge theirs. This is why we see REPUBLICANS stepping on their own toes in addition to ours. They think that **DESTRUCTION, CORRUPTION** and **CONSPIRACY** in the performance of their duties is a necessary **EVIL** to keep others from engaging in the righteous duties within where they haven't given themselves permission and moral authority to go.

But if you hear your enemy say something wise, you shouldn't dismiss it. If you hear your family say something loving, you shouldn't ignore it. And when you meet acquaintances, colleagues, friends and strangers, you should open your mind to the possibility that they're students in school with you whom our Teacher has brought into your life with good reason. But the only way to discover that reason is through self-study. Cooperation, questions, and communion with others depends on reflection of the moral efforts you're making to improve your grades at all times.

Article 37: The Blessed Lord said, "It is lust only, Arjuna, which is born of contact with the material modes of passion and later transformed into wrath; and which is the all-devouring, sinful enemy of the world."

This is a return to the argument first brought up in Article 62 and 63 in the previous section. {Article 62: While contemplating the objects of the senses, a person develops attachment for them, and from such attachment lust develops, and from lust anger arises. Article 63: From anger, delusion arises, and from delusion bewilderment of memory. When memory is bewildered, intelligence is lost, and when intelligence is lost one falls down again into the material pool.}

You might want to ask yourself why Krishna would choose to go back to a previous lesson He gave to Arjuna, rather than continue moving His argument forward.

As a teacher, I can tell you that it's sometimes necessary to prove to the student that s/he didn't apply a previous lesson to a new assignment. Therefore, by bringing back that previous lesson, our Teacher shows us why He gave us that lesson in the first place.

Life is a series of assignments, lessons, homework, quizzes and tests. But if you don't go back to previous assignments to look for ways to apply them to the assignments you're given at this moment in time, you're going to detach from the entire concept of life as a school and God as everyone's Teacher.

What hinders your progress is your inability to use your imagination. The more your mind produces visual images of what I'm saying to you, the more mental exercise you're getting. The stronger your mind becomes, the more you'll be able to solve your problems yourself.

Therefore, the lesson in this lesson is threefold. (1) Krishna is God and God gives us lessons in a timely manner. (2) It's up to us to look for opportunities to apply previous lessons to new problems. (3) We should observe the visions our mind creates. They're daydreams that reveal our relationships to ourselves.

What Krishna has reiterated in this Article is that lust brings up anger, which is **DESTRUCTIVE** and sinful. To simplify conclusions to any series of actions and reactions in the external world: man projects his Work, WORK, WORK, Work onto others, and then covets the rewards God has given *them*. He becomes **JEALOUS** {dark green} of other people's ability to use their body and **ENVIOUS** {light green} of their ability to seek and achieve inner rewards. Fighting this tendency is obligatory for spiritual advancement.

Everyone wants what he doesn't have. Some want a different container {**JEALOUSY**}. Others want different contents {**ENVY**}. And those who seek **MONEY** to buy **THE POWER** they can't get any other way are **INSANE**. They're motivated by **REVENGE**. But whether you're **JEALOUS** of another person's container or **ENVIOUS** of his contents, you can move through your guilt to wisdom without taking morally **UNSCRUPULOUS** actions in the outer world.

When you allow your wants and desires to roam without reflection on why they're going where they're going, you lead yourself into greater doubt and confusion. You become a little less devotional and a little more dutiful. You force yourself to try harder to do external things that can only be achieved in conjunction with internal actions.

My doubts about myself are due to my lack of self-love. Therefore, I think about all the ways I can please me and support my efforts to enjoy me as I am. I imagine me being my greatest lover to pass my love on to others. What can I give them that I haven't first given myself?

You might be able to speed up the process of self-realization if you were more modern, tolerant, accepting and admiring of yourself. You might be able to look more lovingly and caringly at others by becoming more loving and caring of yourself. Then you could stop trying to ascend the mountain of faith entirely, and start going right through it. The light you see at the end of the tunnel could be coming from ADONAI or Krishna, depending on which way you're coming from and where you're going. You could conquer lust with your mind if you had the proper tools to do so.

Article 38: As fire is covered by smoke, as a mirror is covered by dust, or as the embryo is covered by the womb, similarly, the living entity is covered by different degrees of this lust.

The different degrees of lust only obfuscate your modesty, humility and loyalty to life. When you avoid guilt, you avoid the rewards of moving through it. When you're covered by smoke, you don't see your own flame. When you look away from yourself in a mirror, you don't see the dust building up over time on your reflection. And when you don't remind yourself that you were created in a womb, you don't admit that you're now homeless and wandering around looking for spiritual purpose and a place to go.

The spiritually uneducated are going through a level of reality you aren't having to go through. You can intellectually explore lust as a fire within. You can intellectually explore self-realization as a mirror in your soul. And you can intellectually explore spiritual homelessness as a form of detachment from outer reality.

You don't have to live out these tests blindly or ignorantly. God has given you the luxury of learning about these topics in His classes in theory {inner reality}, and not in the lab {outer reality}. That should make you feel a bit less guilty and more thankful that you're becoming a Yogi {mystical person} and Guru {spiritual master} of life.

Those who can't use their education to educate themselves to the depth of themselves should expect to have to go to **HELL** or be reborn as an inferior life form. Those who can't think about what they're thinking about will be doomed to shallow, external experiences.

The only thing stopping you from entering the modern era is superstition created by low self-esteem. You may still be filled with fears you inherited from your ancestors that you haven't questioned. There may still be voices inside you telling you to stay where you are; continue doing what you're doing; and, by all means, don't rock the boat. There may be rocks in your head that are keeping you from pouring any more self-love into your cup. But together, we can take some of those rocks out to make room for the spiritual liquid of life: love. The more of that that's poured inside, the more you'll experience the joy of being you.

Article 39: Thus, a man's pure consciousness is covered by his eternal enemy in the form of lust, which is never satisfied and which burns like fire.

Now that you know about the attributes of fire, you can admire some of the aspects of self-lust and avoid its external burn in responsible ways. Although we all need purification, you don't want to swallow bleach; slit your wrists; or stick your hand in a fire – to feel cleansed. It's better to have God hold your feet to the flame in figuratively spiritual ways.

Article 42: The working senses are superior to dull matter; mind is higher than the senses; intelligence is still higher than the mind; and he {the soul} is even higher than the intelligence.

That said, you aren't going to want to give up your senses just to achieve Mindfulness or lose your mind for the sake of finding your soul. You're going to want to learn to discern one from the other and manage the complexity of engaging all three.

Granted, you probably can see this struggle in others. But it's more difficult to see it happening in yourself. Your senses may be easily enthralled with the beauty of life and the feeling of being drunk on sensations that make you feel powerful and vital to this world.

Your mind may be consumed with mastery of skills that will give your ego a boost. We all want to feel competent and capable of handling the challenges before us.

But your soul will always be spirited away by detachment in the pursuit of eternal rest.

If you think it's hard to have a penis or clitoris, I have news for you. It's just as hard to have a soul. Each of our four inner forces is a whole college offering a separate degree in the university of life. That's why the world is always in such turmoil.

You need your senses to engage in lust. You need your mind to master your senses. And you need your soul to master your mind. Without all three, you'll find yourself with only length and width. But you won't have mastered the depth of the classes in this, the third dimension, which include all three.

Article 43: Thus knowing one's self to be transcendental to material senses, mind and intelligence, one should control the lower self and thus – by spiritual strength – conquer this insatiable enemy known as lust.

The lower self corresponds to the parts of yourself that are below your waist. But the religious **FANATIC**, whether he's "Hindu," "JEWISH," "CHRISTIAN" or "Muslim," only hears the insatiable enemy – lust. He doesn't hear any more of the message. He doesn't compare lust to fire. He doesn't know how wants and desires could be transcended, thereby offering him the power to internalize his desire for self-actualization rather than just seek greater sensations during orgasm.

The willfully **IGNORANT** will cut spiritual corners to achieve religious results in the name of One God provided that God only responds to the one name for Him they know. They don't like the idea of others having a good sex life or calling God by another name. They're disappointed with the body they got and therefore they don't want to have to fill it with anything other than **DOGMA**. The willfully **IGNORANT** like the idea of punishing those who enjoy their sex life and their body. The willfully **IGNORANT** like the idea of curtailing the freedoms of others. That's why the willfully **IGNORANT** are **VINDICTIVE**.

The Puritans were **PROTESTANTS**, but they could just as easily have been **CATHOLIC**, Eastern **ORTHODOX**, **JEWISH**, Muslim or even Hindu. **EXTREMISM** uses sexual purification as its go-to answer for everything.

**THE REPUBLICANS** represent the religiously puritanical of today who insist that God goes only by the names of **FATHER**, **SON** and Holy Spirit. They scorn any and all other names for Him. And wherever you live in the world, there are the equivalent to **REPUBLICANS** in power seeking to stop you from embracing your own body.

But the real reason they claim moral authority over your freedoms is because you're interfering with their ability to **STEAL** from you. It has nothing to do with their sanctimonious and condescending belief in "their" God to **THE EXCLUSION** of all other names for Him. It has nothing to do with the life of unborn babies or sodomy among gay men. It's all about **MONEY** to get **POWER** to exact **REVENGE**.

Don't let them **STEAL** any more out from under you. What's yours is yours. And since they're **STEALING** the future out from under your children, as well, you've got to stand up for what should be preserved for all life forms here on Earth.

**ISRAEL** is **JEWISH**. So said God in **TORAH**. And He didn't contradict that pronouncement in any other scripture. **JEWISH LAND** that hasn't been returned to the **JEWS** will be the cause of unending misfortune for "CHRISTIANS" and "Muslims" who believe they have the right to **STEAL** it out from under us with **DOGMA** or other **NEFARIOUS** means. If Palestinians wish to live on **JEWISH LAND**, let them lease it.

## IV Transcendental Knowledge

### In Your Bones

Transcendental knowledge is knowledge imparted that you don't forget, even if you lose your memory. It's knowledge that has figuratively seeped in so deep down inside you that it's in your bones. It's knowledge that can't be taken away in any way.

But when you forget something about the nature of Krishna, you turn into what is described in *The Vegas* as a "demon." This is more like the "demons within" described today as psychological urges that rule you for a time. This is equivalent to the talking serpent in *THE CREATION STORY* that tempted Eve. What Hinduism would say is that Eve forgot about the nature of Krishna. That's why she was so easily tempted by the serpent.

In full disclosure, Eve had very little knowledge about the nature of ADONAI (let alone Krishna). All that she knew about God, she told the serpent. But to know God's nature, you have to know your own. Eve was naïve to Eve. This is why the serpent could so easily beguile her.

Once you have experience to draw on, it's still easy not to use it when you need it. So it's also true that forgetfulness separates us from God. This is why repetition is so important in life. This is even why the boredom of repetition, like practicing scales when learning to play the piano, can be meaningful if you get a handle on *THE BIG PICTURE*.

God, thankfully, forgets nothing. Man is like Swiss cheese; full of holes inside. And when he falls into one of his own holes, he forgets there's a God who's watching where he's going at all times.

But God is more like cream cheese than Swiss cheese. You can fill in the holes in yourself with God-consciousness if you've sliced yourself thin enough to find your own holes. If not, you'll do what everyone else does. You'll attach yourself to external results to **THE EXCLUSION** of all else. And that will cause you suffering.

This is why they say, "When it rains, it pours." When you find yourself in an external predicament, you simultaneously find yourself in an internal predicament, as well. And if you don't solve both, your external predicaments will reoccur until you take care of your problems at their Source: within yourself in your soul.

Every man has been born, but no one can remember his birth. Krishna has been born successively, but Krishna recalls all His births. This concept is difficult to understand if you're JEWISH; but, perhaps, less so if you're CHRISTIAN and subscribe to being BORN AGAIN.

A JEW isn't supposed to believe God holds corporal forms, even though MOSES got to watch from behind a rock and observe ADONAI's heel as HE passed by him. But Y.H.V.H. told MOSES that no one could see HIS face. If you saw HIS face, HE said, you'd die. [EXODUS 33:19-23]

So the concept of facing your Maker is impossible in JUDAISM so long so you're alive. But in other faiths, facing God is considered not only possible, but virtuous. Arjuna can not only face Krishna. He can question Him face to face in his chariot.

In JUDAISM, we're encouraged to behave righteously because we're prone to forget some elements of our past, which, in turn, causes us to forget those aspects of God we employed previously. Then we have to relearn what we already went through that we don't

yet consciously know. In this way, JEWS assimilate with other cultures and lifestyles, while learning the deeper, occult {hidden} meaning of our own faith.

In CHRISTIANITY JESUS is THE SON of God THE FATHER. The JEWS claim that THE FATHER said that HE's inaccessible except through prayer. But maybe that's true only for the JEWS. JESUS claims to be God's intermediary. Anyone can come close to JESUS. Anyone can face HIM. The Old God may be beyond human understanding, but The Young God claims to be human and approachable.

In Hinduism the separation of Brahma from Vishnu from Shiva is quite different from the separate functions of THE FATHER, THE SON and The Holy Spirit. Hindus worship One Supreme Being called: Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva.

The term Brahman connotes the highest Universal Principle, the Ultimate Reality in the universe.

The Almighty God has three main forms: Brahma: The Creator; Vishnu: The Sustainer; and Shiva: The Destroyer. Hinduism consolidated indigenous gods into a hierarchy of interrelated aspects of The One God. Krishna is worshipped as the eighth avatar of the God Vishnu and also as The Supreme God in his own right.

In Hinduism, man will replace his container from one lifetime to another in an effort to get closer to God throughout eternity. In Western **DOGMA**, this life is your one and only chance to achieve eternal God-consciousness. In both systems, there are punishments in place for those who don't do so.

In JUDAISM, as in all the other faiths and philosophies, fire is the most mysterious of all earthly containers. The ancient JEWS used fire as the delivery device for taking their animal sacrifices from Earth to ADONAI in HIS abode above the sky.

Fire is a container for the attributes of: (1) illumination; (2) warmth; (3) burn; (4) smoke; (5) mystery; (6) sound; and (7) smell. Of all earthly containers, man most identifies as a living flame. He sees fire as God's creation of Himself in a way that's understandable, but untouchable. This was first evident in EXODUS in THE BURNING BUSH that MOSES encountered after 40 years of running away from his crime in Egypt. [EXODUS 3]

The closer man gets to God, the more it burns, unless he's instructed on how to do so with impeccable protocols in place to avoid the pain and suffering of His purification process. From the standpoint of God-consciousness, Krishna is The Source of fire when He's contained in human form.

The ISRAELITES forgot about God while MOSES was up on MT. SINAI speaking to Him directly. And because the ISRAELITES yearned to contain God through materialism rather than spirituality, they created a GOLDEN CALF they could dance around and celebrate. This eternally youthful calf gave them the hope they needed that it would someday figuratively grow up to become a cow that would gift them in myriad, unforeseen ways.

This is the equivalent to "demon" worship. This is the idolization of God in material form instead of detaching from external reality to worship God in your inner world in a way that makes you feel that you're needed. The fact that the cow is associated with Aditi, the mother of all gods in Hindu belief speaks to the fact that Hindus are vegetarians, and the cow is sacred and revered as a symbol of life. Every part of the cow is of service to humanity, even the concept of the cow.

The holy cow also speaks to the enigma in TORAH of THE RED HEIFER. THE RED HEIFER represents the universal symbol: Z. It's the female bovine which is never pregnant or milked

or yoked, also known as THE RED COW, a cow brought to the ancient priests as a sacrifice. Its ashes were used for purification of the impurity of the dead. {Internet]

The fact that it's red refers to the anger of the z side of us that we continually downplay, ignore or compromise. To serve others and God angrily is the very antithesis of everything that the z factor stands for.

The feminine side {z} of every person on Earth is the biological contribution to their being given by his or her mother. But just as Arjuna doesn't want to fight, most others don't, either. You must learn to identify with your mother {z}, and you must learn to identify with her anger. If not, you, too, won't be able to fight some fight that God has given you that you refuse to engage in.

The fact that THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" associate JESUS with idol worship is an interpretation of their own making. They see HIM as the personification of THE GOLDEN CALF. They conclude that the CHRISTIANS are just another form of heathens.

What they can't see is that HE is the personification of THE RED HEIFER {z}. But like Arjuna, JESUS, too, wasn't willing to fight. Only on THE CROSS did HE ask God respectfully why He had forsaken HIM.

From an old, gay man's perspective, the aspects of an eternally youthful and attractive, male God that I could identify with would have to include the flute that's depicted in Krishna's hands. That, to me, is a polite reminder not to forget God's penis, The Source of His wants that calls to us melodically. His "instrument" that He blows beckons us to listen to the music He plays for us that we interpret as lust and which we express in the outer world as physical passions. Through the harmony of His song with our own, we can raise not only our penis literally, but our esteem figuratively. We can learn how to fight appropriately when we experience self-righteous indignation. We can become THE RED HEIFER {z}, the mysterious aspect of TORAH we may not be able to fully appreciate in our lifetime.

In Chapter 4, Transcendental Knowledge, Article 14, Krishna says, There is no work that affects Me; nor do I aspire for the fruits of actions. One who understands this truth about Me doesn't become entangled in the fruitful reactions of work.

Work is necessary to make money. Money is necessary to provide food, shelter, clothing, medical care and, of course, education. If you don't have to work to make money, you're in the same boat I'm in. Because I'm retired, I can afford to sit around all day and write down my impressions of scripture. And because I've had a good education, been fortunate enough to hold 27 jobs and live in 18 locations around the world, I've enjoyed a good deal of experience in my life. And that makes it possible for me to approach scripture from a variety of novel perspectives.

There's work in the external world that we do for the body, and there's WORK in the internal world that we do for ourselves to come closer to God. The work we do in the external world is intended to make our life comfortable. Comfort of the body is very important. Without it, the WORK in our internal world would be plagued with distractions that would cause unnecessary pain and suffering.

But doing our inner WORK isn't something people are accustomed to talking about in terms of all scriptures. Our ancestors did their inner WORK using very strict rules they developed that adhered to their one scripture alone. What we're doing in the modern world is inner WORK completely separate from scripture. And what I'm doing is combining the

inner WORK inherent in each and every scripture. This takes me on the figurative journey around the world that I'm sharing with you.

I've already spoken about the need to understand the difference between sympathy and empathy. When sympathetic, you look down on the other person from above. When empathetic, you look across at the other person from more or less the same place on the mountainside. And when you're proud of yourself, it's because you can see yourself doing both. You're figuratively floating in front of your own inner mountain of faith.

The intellectually and emotionally inactive are like Adam and Eve who heard God walking towards them in the garden, so they ran and hid behind TREES. Whether you use your conscience as your god, or whether you ignore the differences between good and **EVIL** as they did, is entirely up to you and the story you wish to tell. It's easy to get out from under the WORK your conscience wants you to do. It's hard to face your conscience {god} and your God as you hear His footsteps as He approaches you.

It's easy to play doctor to others. But it's hard to admit when you've become your own patient. The manipulative and controlling are externally oriented. They don't mind pruning other people's branches, stripping their leaves, collecting their flowers and harvesting their fruit. They aren't even averse to figuratively cutting down a TREE if they see a good reason to reduce the quantity of that kind of wood.

If you look into the past, you can see the clear cutting **THE NAZIS** did with wood they deemed defective. And if you look around, you can see the clear cutting **THE REPUBLICANS** have done to the planet and humanity. You can see how they've decimated our forests and left nothing but stumps in their wake.

But don't think that they can't think. They may even be much better at thinking than you are. Don't imagine that they can't feel. Everybody feels something from time to time, even if it's only **JEALOUSY** and **ENVY**. They just don't make their conscience *their* guide because they're so consumed with how God made them. They've developed no moral compass from within. Their compass points only in the direction that they're told by their "**LEADERS**" that JESUS {"their" God} is going.

The number one reason you should do your external work with your head screwed on tight and with a light heart is because it'll give you the comfort you need to do your inner WORK with courage and conviction. The reason you should go East/West and even dig a hole through your mountain of faith to get to the other side of your own belief system is to discover what you're like when you're on the other side of yourself.

It should be all about you. If you project too much of yourself onto others because you're in denial of your inner WORK, you won't be able to accept full responsibility for your behavior. Only in taking full responsibility for your actions can you then agree that if it all begins with *me*, it will all end with *we*.

Needless to say, **Muslims** living in and around **ISRAEL** are doing everything they can to stop **ISRAELIS** from succeeding at accomplishing their external work because they don't want them to have the time to do their internal WORK. Like **REPUBLICANS** and **THE NAZIS** before *them*, these **Muslims** think they can take over the world if they just keep their **DIRTY, LITTLE IMMORAL** secrets to themselves. That's why they're **HYPOCRITES** before Allah and why they applaud themselves for not being **JEWS** before **ADONAI** or **CHRISTIANS** before **JESUS**.

We can all see that that strategy isn't working out well for them. As with the explosion in Beirut, the deceptive efforts of the **Palestinians** are blowing up in their face. Their

**HATEFUL** intentions are becoming more obvious to themselves. Over the last 70 years, since ISRAEL became a state, things have only gotten worse for **Muslims** who **HATE** **JEWS**, while **Muslims** in North and South America and Europe who are integrating into the **JUDEO-CHRISTIAN**, modern world are living comfortably and peacefully with their neighbors who they see as brothers.

Many “**CHRISTIANS**” in Europe used to feel about the **JEWS** in Europe pretty much the way many “**Muslims**” still feel about **JEWS** in the Middle East today. The “**CHRISTIANS**” told all sorts of **LIES** about us, such as us **KILLING** and eating **CHRISTIAN** babies. But they didn’t succeed in ruining our reputation, only their own. They associated us with the “devil” and accused us of having **KILLED** their God: **JESUS**, who was, paradoxically, a **JEW** who lived peacefully among his brother **JEWS**. The Romans **KILLED** **HIM** because **HE** threatened their belief in *their* god: Caesar.

The detachment used by Hindus is a tool **JEWS** unconsciously use to separate their two worlds so as not to be distracted by external **PREJUDICES**. The ancient **JEWS** knew there was only One God who created us all, regardless of His multiple names and the gods those around them believed in. And these ancient **JEWS** knew, even then, that the **JEALOUSY** and **ENVY** between the gods in the Greek and Roman myths were mirrors of man’s nature, not insight into God’s nature.

This is why I come to Hinduism feeling like I’m coming home. I’ve come up the mountain from the valley of indigenism by way of our ancient, **JEWISH** path and made my way through to the other side of my inner world without ever having literally visited India.

When Krishna states that there is no work that affects Him, what He’s saying is that there is no *external* work that affects Him. His body is untouchable, just as fire is untouchable. It’s as though our bodies are all within His body, as though we’re each us a tiny flame within a great conflagration.

How could you possibly tell the difference between a fire and a flame if the flame were burning inside the fire? Honoring individuality offers us the ability to separate each spark and flame from The Fire.

When we speak about gay men as being flaming queens, what we’re really describing is something akin to the sunspots and solar flares we observe with telescopes. Sunspots are areas that appear dark on the surface of the Sun. They appear dark because they’re cooler than other parts of the Sun’s surface. Solar flares are a sudden explosion of energy caused by the tangling, crossing and reorganizing of magnetic fields near sunspots. [Internet]

Gay men are generally cooler than straight men. There’s so much **EVIL** we’ve witnessed in society that we’re inured to much of the violence so many others are addicted to. We’re like the dark spots you see on the Sun. But we’re also like solar flares that explode with an unexpected energy that’s caused by our magnetic fields as they line up under special circumstances.

The external work we all do affects everyone’s contents. And to the extent that we hold **PREJUDICES** against people, we work against the external interests of some for rewards we bestow on some others. We play god by using our preferences to reward and punish.

We see the way Black people are treated as inferiors to keep them from doing their internal **WORK**. And as gay people, we commiserate with their plight. We see the way **ISRAEL** is denounced by her neighbors, while embracing gays, despite **THE ORTHODOX** “**JEWS**” who condemn us.

I'm sure there are efforts made in India to keep certain people from making their way up the mountain of faith on their chosen path because those people are disliked by some others who have **THE POWER** to stop them. Hindus who used to be used as religious scapegoats were labeled: Untouchables. I wonder what they're called and how they're treated nowadays.

What **THE HATEFUL** and **PREJUDICED** are saying everywhere in the world is that they aren't going to reach out from their heart like a solar flare to enrich those they deem: untouchable. They're going to insist that the poor, disenfranchised, perverted and mentally challenged are a nuisance, similar to the electromagnetic radiation and energetic particles that solar flares produce that temporarily alter the upper atmosphere, creating disruptions with signal transmission from GPS satellites to Earth causing them to be off by many yards.

The "Muslims" will tell you they don't dislike the JEWS. But the BORN AGAIN "CHRISTIANS" will tell you that they don't dislike gays and undocumented CATHOLICS. These "PROTESTANTS" say that they only **HATE THE SIN**, not the sinner. And **THE EXTREMIST** "Muslims" will tell you that **THE LAND** of ISRAEL that God gave the JEWS 3,400 years ago; that we lived on for 1,400 years before the Romans stole it from us; and that The "Muslims" and "CHRISTIANS" have been fighting over for centuries – is theirs. These are all religious distractions to keep people from doing their inner **WORK** in peace and quiet.

This isn't a wise solution because this isn't the kind of loving solution that will achieve redemption. And this is precisely the sort of conundrum God is famous for allowing us to create to challenge us to solve our syndromes in sight of Him.

The CHRISTIANS and Muslims need the JEWS. It doesn't take a genius to see that the "PROTESTANTS" are ganging up with the Eastern ORTHODOX "CHRISTIANS" against the CATHOLICS. It doesn't take a college education to see that the Hindu/Muslim problems in India requires the help of outsiders like gays and modern JEWS.

When Krishna says there's no work that affects Him, He's talking about work in the material world. If we want to work on solving problems that emanate out from within, we're all going to have to decide work together spiritually. And that will only happen if we decide to do our inner **WORK**.

One thing about this pandemic is that external work is grinding to a halt everywhere in the world. And as the result of this lack of activity and productivity, people have more time to do the inner **WORK** they've ignored for so long. Hopefully, when a vaccine comes and the world goes back to work, people won't forget the inner **WORK** they accomplished in 2020, and spread their inner successes externally.

In our immaterial world, we can all have a profound effect on God. And this is why the JEWS will eventually succeed in getting back all **THE LAND** that was stolen from us; this is why the Black people in America won't be deterred in achieving dignity in a land dominated by White "CHRISTIANS" who are the descendants of **SLAVE** masters; and why gays and lesbians will eventually achieve equivalency, respect and marriage equality worldwide, regardless of the political system in any particular country. We're doing the inner **WORK** that our enemies aren't doing. And we'll surely be rewarded for it.

One who understands this about {Krishna} does not become entangled in the fruitful reactions of work. We should work to achieve the inner power we need to evolve. And we should **WORK** on ourselves to achieve proximity to God, which is impossible without proximity to our own humanity. But proximity to humanity requires a spiritual education.

THE REPUBLICAN LEVITICAN “CHRISTIAN” PARTY with their “**LEADER**,” **DONALD TRUMP**, like the RUSSIAN and Chinese **TOTALITARIANS** with their **LACKIES**, are only interested in stealing as much money, land and power as they can. The Muslim nations, as **DICTATORIAL** as each of them is, are interested in consolidating their power in the “Islamic” world before they strike out, first at ISRAEL, and then at CHRISTIAN, Hindu and Buddhist lands. This is why China has locked up more than a million Muslims.

Why do you think Iran is so dedicated to developing the bomb? They want Shiite power to dominate Sunni power so they can then make their move to dominate everyone. This is why the U.A.E., Bahrain and Sudan have now sided with ISRAEL.

When you understand Article 14, Article 15 makes even more sense. All the liberated souls in ancient times acted with this understanding and so attained liberation. Therefore, as did the ancients, you should do your duty in this divine consciousness.

When you forget God, you act **SINFULLY**, whether you claim to “love” the “sinner” – or not. The “CHRISTIANS” {“PROTESTANTS,” “CATHOLICS” and Eastern ORTHODOX “CHRISTIANS”} are no different than The “Muslims” {“Sunnis” and “Shiites”} when it comes to their quest to dominate the planet with their brand of God. And now that you’ve been awakened to the difference between external work and internal WORK, you should strive to dominate *yourself*, and no one else. All it takes to do better is an education with God that’s centered around you for the sake of us all.

The JEWS passed a law 200 years before JESUS was even born that all JEWISH girls must be taught to read so they could participate in discussions on TORAH. (The English passed the same literacy law for females in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century.) Therefore, don’t assume that by keeping girls from sharpening their intellectual blade, you won’t get cut. Women don’t need a sword hanging down from their loins to prick us.

In Article 17, this truth is expounded upon. The intricacies of action are very hard to understand. Therefore, one should know properly what action is, what forbidden action is and what inaction is.

That which is action begins within and ends in the outside world. It enriches you and others. That which is forbidden action is that which begins within and ends within. In the same way that ADONAI used reverse psychology on the JEWS, forbidding Adam from eating from THE TREE of knowledge, Krishna has forbidden inner action in order to create temptation, as well. Same God; same psychological ploy; different name for Him.

Needless to say, the only way to avoid this conundrum is with inaction. And we certainly see enough evidence of that everywhere around us...

All righteous actions on behalf of others’ wellbeing have been permitted by God. But all internal actions are presented as misguided and forbidden because the individual attempts to play god with himself.

I say, “Do so anyway!” If you don’t learn how to play god with yourself, how are you going to learn how to play god with God? If you can’t judge yourself; if you can’t throw the book at yourself; or if you can’t find yourself innocent of crimes against your own humanity – how will you ever understand God’s job?

You can see for yourself that others play god unconsciously or maliciously just by watching the ways they behave towards you. And if you're very perspicacious, you can even see it in the way you behave towards others.

In some ways, you may even be kinder, more considerate and more loving of others than you are toward yourself. In other ways, you may treat people with the cool disconnect that you'd resent if somebody behaved that way toward you. This is why I say that people are only for practice. The more practice you have in treating people better than you'd treat yourself, the more opportunities you'll be given to treat yourself better.

If that seems paradoxical to you, I fully understand. But I didn't create this world or The Spiritual Operating System. I'm only explaining to you how it works. If you don't like the fact that it's more difficult than you imagined, take it up with God, not the gays or the JEWS. And if you'd like my opinion, I suggest you leave the Black people, disabled, Muslims, Democrats and women out of it, as well.

Because we were given two worlds – the world around us that brings us bodily comforts if we work for them and the world within us that brings us spiritual comforts if we **WORK** for them – we should do both. We should be practicing in both our worlds more or less at the same time.

We figuratively pour ourselves into a new container each night to perceive the world in a new way the next day. We reincarnate day by day. Just look back on who you used to be, compared to who you are now. Only your physical body is remotely similar to what it looked like before. Inside, you've grown enormously.

The occult is forbidden action based on hidden knowledge that lies within. If you think you're so smart because of all the money you've made, now is the time to apply what you know about making money to making honey. What good is being able to program a computer if you can't program yourself? What good is being able to drive a truck for a living if you can't squeeze more voices into your inner cab?

The Golden Rule is to **DO UNTO OTHERS AS YOU WOULD HAVE OTHERS DO UNTO YOU**. This, of course, is grossly inadequate. It leaves far too much room for people to let their opinions and **PREJUDICES** overwhelm their common sense.

The Golden Rule comes from LEVITICUS 19:18, which was quoted by JESUS [MATTHEW 7:12; and LUKE 6:31] and described by HIM as HIS SECOND COMMANDMENT: **YOU SHALL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF**.

What is literally written in LEVITICUS is: **DO NOT SEEK REVENGE OR BEAR A GRUDGE AGAINST ANYONE AMONG YOUR PEOPLE, BUT LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF. I AM THE LORD.**

When you add CHRIST'S TWO COMMANDMENTS to the other TEN, you create the equivalence of a duplex, a house with two stories. If you live on the ground floor, you're already figuratively going upstairs to avail yourself of CHRIST'S TWO COMMANDMENTS. And if you live on the second floor, you're always going down downstairs to THE TEN COMMANDMENTS below. Therefore, the way you treat *your* people is the way you should treat *all* people.

But don't try to pretend there isn't a Muslim neighbor on the third floor with a roof garden above him that's accessible to everyone in the building. And don't pretend that there isn't a Hindu living in the basement who still thinks he has to die to get to the ground floor. Don't get stuck with a rigid imagination that gives you a stiff neck. Look from side to side to make sure you don't have blinders on.

Article 18 takes this matter further, saying, One who sees inaction in action, is intelligent among men, and he is in the transcendental position, although engaged in all sorts of activities.

The seeker who can access both his worlds is more intelligent than someone who can't. The seeker who can see from outer actions that he's experiencing inaction within, is awakening. When you act with all of God's names in mind, you don't feel guilty about your actions. You know that you're acting for the good of us all.



This may be happening whether you're fully awakened to the Spiritual Operating System – or not. You might as well seek to know what you're doing so you can do it more consciously. That will make it possible for you to evolve more fully, faster.

Using inaction as a form of punishment is only very occasionally necessary and wise. Inaction on your part may force the lazy student to use his own intelligence to make decisions for himself by himself. And sometimes we need to respond to action in the outer world with inaction. But at most times, we need to be able to take inaction to heart by responding to what's happening rather than reacting in a knee-jerk manner without giving our actions a second thought. For this to happen, meditation and CONTEMPLATION are required.

By witnessing your habitual, emotional reactions to people, places and things, you may discover that you've been sacrificing your principles for mindless adherence to mass opinions about many things, but particularly about stereotypic male and female roles you don't really believe in.

When that happened to me, I discovered it was difficult to see where my external world ended {y} and my internal world {z} began. That brought me in touch with my inner WORK, which challenged me to accept myself as I truly am: much more introverted than I realized. This made it possible for me to separate the masculine {y} and feminine {z} sides of myself to find the balance that expresses the true me.

Once you've separated yourself from the crowd in your mind, then you can explore the x or y and z factors in yourself. Once you're not pressuring yourself to hold any particular male {y} or female {x} social, behavior norm, you can explore the side of yourself that's been hidden {z}. You can indulge in the occult: forbidden action.

In this way, you'll discover the little secrets you've been keeping from yourself. You'll discover the triangle pointing down  that you may not have acknowledged because you were so intent on projecting the triangle pointing up  onto the world around you.

One who sees inaction in action, is intelligent among men because he appreciates paradox. He is in the transcendental position, although engaged in all sorts of activities because he can toss a coin onto a glass table and perceive the outcome {heads or tails} from both sides.

At the beginning of this book, I told you that I'd be starting out slow, but the pace would get faster and faster. Now you're expected to build upon previous theories and principles that you claimed you believe in. Now you're being pressured to turn those idea in on yourself. There's no point in endorsing a particular scripture if you don't take it to heart. God didn't see to it that these scriptures were disseminated to billions of people if He didn't want you to use them all.

When I employ the word ‘occult,’ I’m not talking about **THE DOGMAS** of “devil” worship, palm reading, astrology or other unorthodox methods of controlling the present to achieve self-will. I’m speaking about hidden knowledge lying in plain sight in scripture.

Article 23: The work of a man who is unattached to the modes of material nature, and who is fully situated in transcendental knowledge, merges entirely into transcendence.

Detaching from *external* nature makes it possible to attach more consciously to *internal* nature. Engaging your thoughts, feelings, wants/desires and beliefs by applying them more intimately to yourself makes it possible for you to do less in the material world, but more effectively. And as we all know, less is more, provided it’s done with conscious awareness of the vast difference between reward {opportunity} and punishment {playing God}.

I was able to reduce my time on the job from 40 hours/week to about 10 by the age of 45. And before the age of 60, I was able to sell my business and retire completely with enough money to make it through the rest of my life. I proved to myself that I know how to apply the concept of ‘less is more’ to financial matters.

My mother used to ridicule me for saying that I hated to work. She tried to show me how productive a person she was and how responsible she was with money. But she couldn’t understand the principle of ‘less is more’ in the spiritual sense. And so, she was always going in the direction of more and more materially to make up for something she was missing inside.

I had to put my principles in action to show her that hating work can be a fantastic motivation to working less and earning more if you’re doing it without turning others into horses that are having to pull your plow. That’s a moral challenge that **THE UBER-rich** aren’t taking advantage of. That’s a form of dignity that they can’t demonstrate.

What I was trying to impress upon my mother was that external work wasn’t of interest to me without connecting it to internal WORK. I wanted to try to find a way to work less so I could Work, WORK, WORK, Work more, not so I could seek distractions. And that meant that I’d have to seek Yajna {AVODA/WORK } 24/7.

Some people appear to want to work less so they can get others to work for them. And that’s true of rich and poor alike. That’s why Communism didn’t work. That’s why inner poverty and outer poverty are pervasive worldwide.

Article 31: O Arjuna, without sacrifice one can never live happily on this planet or in this life: what then of the next?

The Kuru dynasty of the northern Indian Tribes developed into the first state-level society on the Indian subcontinent between 900 BCE and 1200 CE These ancestors of today’s Hindus created sacrifices to achieve happiness in their lifetime. Their sacrifices were mainly of the body and were responsible for the discipline called: Yoga. Yoga is an ascetic discipline, a part of which includes breath control, meditation and the adoption of specific bodily postures. [Internet]

In the West we use dance, exercise and sports to express sacrifice of our body. But the principle is the same. The body is the boundary between a person’s two worlds. Any activity performed for the sake of deepening awareness the role the body plays in self-realization is a form of sacrifice in attaining greater proximity to God Who is The Creator of your body.

The ancient JEWS were appalled by human sacrifices, while the indigenist world around them was consumed with sacrificing *other* people’s bodies to their gods. Human sacrifices

were bloody, sadistic and cruel because the indigenists projected their need for a perpetrator and victim onto their rituals displayed before their gods. Human sacrifice mirrored ancient man's relationship to himself which was primitive and abhorrent.

Ancient JEWS sacrificed animal bodies, instead. And they developed laws of ritual **KILLING** that had to be painless or the animal sacrifice was considered invalid as a gift to God. The whole purpose of sacrifice at THE TEMPLE in JERUSALEM was to offer up an animal, bird or plant using fire as the delivery device for getting that gift to God for the purpose of drawing Him closer to them. Cruelty to animals would never have achieved their ends, and they knew it, unlike all the indigenists around the world at the time who didn't.

When THE TEMPLE was destroyed by the Romans in 70 CE, the JEWISH idea of sacrifice had no outlet but to move out from animal sacrifice to self-sacrifice through good deeds for others. Each JEW was taught to internalize the animals he'd been sacrificing. To do so, he had to internalize the altar of sacrifice in THE TEMPLE in his heart. And he had to internalize JERUSALEM as the home in his heart so long as he was banished from the home in his soul: ISRAEL.

The JEWS lost their TEMPLE, their country and were **ENSLAVED** three times {Egypt, Babylonia, Rome} by cruel, indigenist enemies. The JEWS were **ENSLAVED** in the last century by "CHRISTIAN" **NAZIS**. (My own father was a GERMAN **SLAVE** emancipated by the Americans. I am the son of a **SLAVE**.) But what those ancient indigenists and 20<sup>th</sup> Century "CHRISTIANS" couldn't anticipate was God's plan in internalizing TEMPLE practice; internalizing the concept of ISRAEL in the love of one's own country; and internalizing every one of His paths up the mountain of faith in the head of every true believer on the planet.

The Hindu, Buddhist and Jainist idea of sacrifice to God is discipline of the body through Yoga. But God's plan for merging East and West through faith is most easily depicted through similes. Man's head is like a JEW'S HEAD. His heart is like a CHRISTIAN'S HEART. His soul is like a Muslim's Soul. His navel is like a Hindu's Navel. His penis is like a Buddhist's. And his prostate gland is like a Taoist's. A man needs all the world's faiths and philosophies to approach God in the same way that he needs all the parts of his body to be a useful, productive human being. And he's constantly being given the opportunity to access new voices within to make his struggle with God more personally meaningful.

As a professional, ballet dancer, I disciplined my body in a way that may look quite different from a Yogi, but the principles of self-sacrifice are universal. When you become knowledgeable about the boundary between your two worlds, you become skilled in managing the forces within you and detaching from the forces around you. Pain and suffering become personally meaningful. What the medical world calls 'endorphins' give the sensation the Hindus call Detachment.

With this understanding of the inner world, boundary {body} and outer world, Articles 35-39 become hopeful, meaningful and encouraging:

Article 35: And when you have thus learned the truth, you will know that all living beings are My parts and parcel – and that they are in Me, and are Mine.

The idea that your body isn't yours, any more than the world around you is yours, is belied by the belief that your inner world *is* yours and that your soul is the result of what

you've achieved internally. But that spiritual privacy each of us holds so dear is challenged once we realize God can be in two places at once: in us and around us. We're never spiritually alone.

We may all literally be on the same planet, but figuratively, each of us is on a Planet of our own. There, we hold hands with God, whether we know it – or not. But many have to spend an inordinate amount of time alone inside trying to figure that out.

The truth that forgetting God produces **SIN** requires that we remind ourselves that He's with us in our thoughts, feelings, wants and desires, and the beliefs that make us who we are. He's in our head, heart, penis, anus, and soul. There is no place we can go inside ourselves where He doesn't exist. There isn't even a place within where He didn't anticipate our coming with a scripture based precisely on where we're coming from.

For "JEWS" to assume they have a monopoly on WISDOM is as foolish as "CHRISTIANS" to think they have a monopoly on LOVE; for "Muslims" to believe Redemption lies only in their hands, or for "Hindus" to think that Detachment can only be achieved by them. If you have a head, heart, soul and navel, you have as much potential for learning how to deal with all that lies below your belt as I do.

The study of the human experience is so vast that God chose to create tutors for each of these colleges in the school of life {RABBIS, PRIESTS, Imams, Pujaris, Phras and Daoshis}. But you can choose to major in any one, or all, of these colleges. You could even achieve a Ph.D. in we, as I have by taking electives in every department in the school of life.

Article 36: Even if you are considered to be the most sinful of all sinners, when you are situated in the boat of transcendental knowledge, you will be able to cross over the ocean of miseries.

Although CHRISTIANITY implies that it offers master classes in the feelings department – the ocean of emotions that JESUS walked on and didn't drown in – the metaphor of building a boat began in TORAH in the story of Noah who was instructed by God to build an ark and fill it with two of every animal on Earth.

Modern man does the same by going through the storms of puberty alone in his own boat with a sample representation of all his animal instincts in his hull; instincts that he lets out when he comes ashore to take on the responsibilities of adulthood.

Whether your ocean of emotion is filled with merriment or misery, transcendental knowledge is a way of describing a level of knowledge that isn't associated with any TREE of knowledge growing in God's garden. Transcendental knowledge uses internal and external knowledge to construct a very different form of inner edifice based on wisdom of the head, heart and soul.

The purpose of secular education is to mill young people {wood} into 2x4s {God's timber} with which to construct a productive society. But over time, each of us must use these planks to build a boat to get us across whatever emotional waterways impede our journey.

What makes the Coronavirus crisis such an unusual act of God is that it's showing us that we're all in one boat together. If we don't use our secular knowledge {science} to overcome this life-threatening disease, as well as to overcome the economic blight that it's causing, the world will not survive global warming.

Transcendental knowledge is needed because we all need to transcend our faith in our religion to learn a new level of faith in ourselves. We can't believe in God if we can't believe in ourselves to then give that faith to Him. But that requires harnessing all our faiths and philosophies. There's no other way to unite the world against a virus we all have to destroy without God. But there's no other way to unite us with ourselves except through spirituality, not the ancient religious beliefs of **EXTREMISTS**.

Article 37: As the blazing fire turns wood to ashes, Arjuna, so does the fire of knowledge burn to ashes all reactions to material activities.

The mind is described in JUDAISM as a TREE of knowledge. Knowledge is described by Krishna as a fire that burns to ashes all reactions to material activities. In that sense, the mind is a fire that will burn down to embers, and it will eventually go out. Such is the poetic description of dementia, Alzheimer's and death.

Some people's mind must go out like a flame before the rest of their body dies. For others, the body dies first and the mind is snuffed out like a flame doused with earth. And some die of a broken heart, as though their flame were doused with water.

For this reason, I urge you to live your life as though you're always on your deathbed. This will create the bittersweet feeling of being verklempt that will cause your cup to runneth over with gratitude to God for you being able to experience the miracle of life in darkness and in light.

Article 38: In this world, there is nothing so sublime and pure as transcendental knowledge. Such knowledge is the mature fruit of all mysticism. And one who has achieved this enjoys The Self within himself in due course of time.

The Self within one's self is God. And there are many names for Him, depending on what aspects of His nature are of most interest to you. Naturally, I agree with Krishna that nothing is so sublime and pure as transcendental knowledge. And all faiths and philosophies say the same thing in different ways because they're all inspired by The Same Source.

You might look at the Coronavirus as God's way of marrying man to modernity. Granted, there are odd people who live behind thick castle walls with arrowslits for windows, while others live in Gothic, inner cathedrals with flying buttresses to hold up their heavy, church walls.

But today's modern edifices comes with large, double-paned windows that let in lots of light which conserves the inner temperature. A modern edifice doesn't use support columns made of wood. Young people today aren't interested in living in darkness and cold just because others can't construct a multistory, inner edifice of glass and steel.

The times have changed. Man's abodes have changed. If you're living in a hotel room with a windowless bathroom {water closet}, rent an apartment. If you're living with neighbors annoying you on all sides, buy a house. Upgrade your inner, living conditions inside and out. There's no reason for you to be suffering so. That's why so many gay men choose to become *interior* decorators...

Article 39: A faithful man who is absorbed in transcendental knowledge and who subdues his senses quickly attains supreme, spiritual peace.

Another way of describing this inner WORK in subduing the senses is by separating your head from your heart; your heart from your penis; your penis from your anus; and your anus from your navel. Only then can the faithful man be absorbed in transcendental knowledge with his whole soul. Once you've separated these five forces from one another, you can reunite them in your soul to become a powerful, transcendental human being.

This inner intimacy requires a realistic appraisal of life. Those White "CHRISTIANS" who are chagrined by marriage equality in America and the fact that they're going to be a minority in 30 years are beside themselves with fear of the death of their lifestyle. But if you ask them why they voted for **TRUMP**, they can't talk about their innermost fear of gays, other minorities and modernity.

The unification of inner forces requires transcending the self with knowledge of The Self. And the joy in striving for this experience, I, too, would call supreme, spiritual peace.

But because I'm on my Planet all by myself, I have to learn to be there by myself as well as together with God. I have to Work, WORK, WORK, Work by myself; show my Yajna {AVODA/WORK} to The Teacher, and wait for the next lesson, regardless whether I can see its relationship to the previous lesson – or not.

Becoming holy in JUDAISM is a form of separation. Becoming holy in CHRISTIANITY is a form of unification. Needless to say, the WORK of unification can't be done without the WORK of separation if you're living in a modern society based on JUDEO-CHRISTIAN principles. But since it's all the same God, you'll eventually see the results of unification of these faiths in your own magical way.

The process of becoming holy in Islam also happens by applying unification of the self with The Self. That's why the JUDEO-CHRISTIAN success we achieved in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century of uniting these two highways with multiple causeways has prepared us for the 21<sup>st</sup> Century when we're going probably to do the same with the Muslim highway and all the Eastern highways that are all going the same ways.

The secret to unification between the Muslims and the JEWS can be found in their penis. The meaning of penetration for a JEW and a Muslim is different from penetration for all other men. All other men get excited and the head of their penis grows, penetrating their foreskin. In this way, self-penetration proceeds penetration of another human being.

But in men who are circumcised, penetration is a concept they seek only in the world we share. They don't have the sensation of self-penetration before vaginal or anal penetration because they have no foreskin. Therefore they're searching for the meaning of being a man through penetration of others. This is the underlying cause of their confusion in appreciating one another's faith.

In the Abrahamic traditions, this WORK/WORK/Work is called 'redemption' because you must redeem yourself from you for yourself, before you can expect God to allow you to seek redemption from Him. People are for practice. And when you're through practicing on others, He allows you to practice on yourself. If you think you can get ahead of yourself, just try. See how that works out for ya...

Although God created this inner WORK in stages which the Western world has not yet been able to meld together, in Hinduism this inner WORK is called: Yajna. Yajna accomplishes this sense of unification of the Self with the self that produces a sense of security and safety in the external world.

Both Eastern and Western spiritual systems strive for supreme, spiritual peace. But that's unattainable unless you go up this inner mountain toward the summit without

insisting that yours is the only path and yours, the only view on the way to the top. Supreme, spiritual peace requires that you use all four directions to ascend the summit. And naturally, it requires that you live in a democratic society where there's no **TOTALITARIAN** at the top playing God.

If **THE "LEADER"** of your country interrupts you and interferes with your effort to seek redemption through unification with all others, tell him what Biden told **TRUMP**. Tell him to shut up. The less respect you show for **TOTALITARIANS** and religious **BIGOTS**, the more blessed you'll be.

The Attorney General of Kentucky is a Black **REPUBLICAN**. He refused to press charges against the police officers who **KILLED** Breana Taylor in her sleep. So, it's not the color of your skin that makes you a **BIGOT**, but the color of your heart. God never created Black men black on the inside. This color the Attorney General painted himself.

Those who make deals with **DICTATORS** are terrified of dying. They're like the **JEWS** {kapos} who helped **THE NAZIS** in concentration camps to keep the **JEWS** from revolting. The kapos thought they'd be allowed to live if they helped **THE NAZIS**. But **THE NAZIS MURDERED** all of them, replacing them with new kapos on a regular basis to keep their power consolidated among Aryans. Black people and **CATHLICS** who think **THE REPUBLICANS** will behave any differently are terrified of not surviving. They're kapos who put their own survival ahead of the survival of their own people.

My mother and father met two months after the War ended. My mother was helping a **JEWISH** lawyer create a list of **JEWISH** survivors. My father went to his office to look for his family and fell in love with my mother, who, I saw in photos, looked like a movie star when she was young.

On their first date, my mother told me that they gathered food together to share. And my father went up to a **GERMAN** peasant who was selling scallions on the street and he took one bunch of scallions and looked her in the eyes and told her that he wasn't going to pay for them. Because the old, **CHRISTIAN** woman could see by his shaved head and emaciated appearance that he was a concentration camp survivor, she stood perfectly still and didn't say a word.

My father, who had been one of the richest men in **LITHUANIA**, stole a bunch of scallions from a **GERMAN**, peasant woman. And he ate those scallions without most of his teeth that he lost from malnutrition in the camps. Deal with it! Life's lessons are messy.

The protests we see around the world during this pandemic are initiated by young people who don't have the experience to say what I just said the way I just said it. But I know that they want the freedom to go North, South, East or West, regardless of whether they're Black or White, gay or straight, **JEW** or Gentile. They want a society where justice prevails regardless of your wealth or poverty. They want a society where everyone is free to become powerful in his own creative way.

Now I'm going to swing back to Article 34: Just try to learn the truth by approaching a spiritual master. Inquire from him submissively and render service unto him. The self-realized soul can impart knowledge unto you because he has seen the truth.

You might say that a spiritual master can impart knowledge unto you because his self-knowledge and your self-knowledge come from The Same Source: Self-knowledge. In that sense, everything you've learned from me is something I've simply reminded you about yourself that you already knew somewhere deep down inside.

When you're in an empathetic relationship with another person, neither is the doctor or the patient. It's not a one-upmanship where someone always has to be the recipient of the other person's sympathy. It's not a seesaw relationship where someone is up because the other is down.

I didn't get much out of my time in mental institutions or in therapy because I didn't have the humility to look up to my doctors or therapists. I didn't like being a patient because I felt it put me in a position of weakness. I didn't like the idea of a relationship with an expert who couldn't meet me at the fulcrum. I always felt we were on opposite ends of a seesaw.

But when I discovered empathy, I realized I could learn from everyone while teaching everyone because we're all in this together. I could even be my own student and teacher. I could be a teacher with The Teacher. I could be myself with my Self. And that has made my relationship with empathetic people dynamic, healing and transcendental. That has made it possible for my right and left hands to work together as brothers.

This kind of modest, humble and gracious connection to myself makes my life interesting; and learning, joyful. It also makes learning easy because I'm using the modesty, humility and grace I've worked for to share myself with others rather than to impart to them something that kept me feeling separate and **SUPERIOR**.

When your teachers are reminding you of things you already know deep down inside, learning isn't unpleasant or threatening. It doesn't make you feel quite as guilt-ridden. And it doesn't make you feel that they're going to use anything you've said against you.

But this doesn't hold true for all **REPUBLICANS** and some Democrats who struggle with feelings of **SUPERIORITY**. They're offended by empathy. They can't abide the idea of being on an equal, playing field with the kind of people they've always looked down on. They find empathy maddening. But empathy is the tool enlightened people use to change the world.

THE **REPUBLICANS** have advanced the cause of **ISRAEL** around the world. Many more **Muslims** now side with **ISRAEL** against **Iran**. And this is something the previous world order could not accomplish. We're now a little closer to mankind accepting the universality of One God who created gays and **JEWS**. God **WORKS** in mysterious ways. It's high time the **Palestinians** discover that.

Inquire submissively and render service gratefully. Punctuate your conversations with question marks {?} because question marks are like penises in the process of erection. Exclamation points {!} are like penises in full erection. Do this instead of sprinkling periods everywhere {.}. Your attitude matters! Full stop!

V  
Karmayoga – Action in Krishna Consciousness

Article 1: Arjuna said: “O Krishna, first of all You ask me to renounce work, and then again you recommend work with devotion. Now will you kindly tell me definitely which of the two is more beneficial?”

Hopefully, you can now see that this isn’t a paradox, and therefore it shouldn’t frustrate you as it did Arjuna. If the difference between inner WORK and outer work still isn’t clear to you, you ought to further separate the two by exercising your body more, the border between your two worlds. There, you’ll discover the answers you seek from yourself.

And as you exercise your body, exercise your face and tongue as well. Many a Western mind is frozen when it comes to expressing the muscles of the face. We’ve been taught to avoid revealing our feelings on our face, and so we’ve taught ourselves to leave our face blank while communicating. The more you talk to yourself in the mirror and exaggerate your facial expressions, the more control you may get over your feelings.

Arjuna never wanted to fight. Krishna had to motivate him to perceive life through the metaphor of fighting so that he’d come to realize that the spiritual struggle lies within. The fight for physical survival is reinforced with every breath we take. Birth was our first battle on that front. And we came through that fight crying. We’ve since learned to control our emotions when we’re forced into a fight.

But the secret to fighting lies in our relationship with our body, not by exercising our strength through hurting people who have no way to defend themselves. Leave vulnerable people alone. If you’re frustrated and angry, seek exercise or Yoga to get a handle on your feelings. Better yet, express yourself through dance. Dance includes music, and music is a divine, external force (like gravity) that keeps you grounded in a very special way.

Work in your outer world will eventually lead you to self-realization as you break through your projections. WORK in your inner world will lead you to Self-realization. But you need both. You ought to practice being yourself with yourself, so that you can then be yourself with others. And you ought to learn how to do both, so you’ll be allowed to practice being yourself with God. The roads up to the summit can be intricate and beguiling. Therefore make more Friends, FRIENDS, FRIENDS, Friends.

Article 2: The Lord said: “The renunciation of work and work in devotion are both good for liberation. But of the two, work in devotional service is better than renunciation of works.”

When straight men give up their need to dominate women and gay men, straight men prepare their society for something in addition to freedom: liberty. Liberation is the struggle for conscious awareness of your feelings, specifically the feeling of loving and being beloved. Liberation is a spiritual concept described in detail in THE GOSPELS in the same way that freedom is a spiritual concept described in TORAH. Once a people are free to express themselves politically through freedom, their love for others becomes liberating. And the combination of the two {freedom and liberty} prepares them to gift the world with self-emancipation.

Emancipation is the struggle within one’s self {x or y} to atone for errors of judgment against one’s self {z}. Emancipation is a spiritual concept described in detail in The Quran

that, when united with freedom and liberty, makes the combination of Abrahamic faiths a vision of much of God's designs for all of humanity.

But **EXTREMIST** "CHRISTIAN" and "Muslim" believers refuse to acknowledge that The Holy Spirit and Allah are One and The Same. They insist that "their" God has only "their" name for Him. They won't entertain the idea that there's only One God.

Allah is the last name for God. When I die, I'd like people to refer to me at the celebration of my life by my last name: Zeve. ZEVE means 'a ray of inner LIGHT' in HEBREW. My coach in high school was the first person who called me by my last name as though it were my first name. There's no reason to fight over anyone's names, not even God's.

In that sense, Krishna says to Arjuna that the renunciation of work for the sake of the world and WORK for the sake of devotion will lead to freedom, liberty and emancipation. But of the two, devotional WORK is better because when you add devotion to your efforts to engage with others, you increase the potential for spreading your love of life. And you do it with a good attitude.

Article 4: Only the ignorant speak of Karmayoga and devotional service as being different from the analytical study of the material world {Samkhya}. Those who are actually learned say that he who applied himself well to one of these paths achieves the results of both.

Karmayoga is the general idea of taking the philosophy of Yoga and putting it into action internally. That means stepping off your Yoga mat while maintaining your Work in your inner world. It means humbling your ego, serving your inner community of voices, and being part of something bigger than yourself: your Self.

So when some speak about Karmayoga and the material world as being separate, they're really assuming they can separate their two worlds. With improper detachment from yourself, you separate you from yourself with denial. But that may lead to spite and a desire for **REVENGE** and violence externally. I don't recommend it.

Devotional service to others will initiate devotional service to yourself through awakening. If you feel a strong desire to help others, it would be advantageous that you also add Samkhya {the analytical study of the material world} to your efforts. Such people become scientists, doctors and nurses. They use science and technology to facilitate their devotion to mankind, or they go into the service industry to make others more comfortable externally. And their efforts, in turn, help them internalize their struggle to attain Karmayoga.

We were all given two worlds. We shouldn't separate ourselves from either of them. But we should chose a strategy by which we approach our understanding of them both. We figuratively separate our horse {mind} from our carriage {body} at night. We separate our driver {mind} from our vehicle {body} when we sleep, so that we get the rest we need. We separate our seed {potential} from our shell {defenses} and our core {essence} from our fruit {efforts}.

But we shouldn't separate our self {z} from the concept of always being engaged with two worlds. Any effort to do so will become a cause for suffering. This isn't a paradox if you come to see it from the right direction.

We should embrace all of reality. We're all like Arjuna; we have a horse that's pulling a carriage. We should see our self {spirit} as like the modern driver behind the wheel of an

automobile with more than a hundred horsepower. We should accept our self {z} as like a seed {soul} in a shell {material form} and a seed {soul} at the core of the meat {flesh} of a fruit that's surrounded by a thick rind or a thin skin {psychological defenses}. We're all forbidden fruit hanging from our own TREE that some want to pick and others want to avoid picking.

By defying God's edict against picking the fruits of knowledge of good and **EVIL**, the Adam {mind} and Eve {heart} naturally embrace one another and the love spoken about by JESUS, the next generation of God-consciousness that was given to humanity under a different name.

You've already sought some kinds of knowledge about the external world that you're devoted to in particular ways. Therefore, you already know that you're the recipient of both Samkhya {knowledge of the external world} and Karmayoga {knowledge of the inner world}. To the extent that you've learned about both your worlds by adding intentional efforts of devotion to your work, the depth of this truth becomes apparent to you personally.

Don't even try to spread your devotion to every area of your life. Instead, compare and contrast all the areas of your life. Come to see the pattern of your snowflake. Come to know who you are {loving} and who you're not {**SPITEFUL**}. Accept yourself as God made you for today. Only criticize and endeavor to change those tiny parts of you that you feel are behaving **IMMORALLY**, for they're not natural parts of your pattern. They're parts of your pattern that have been damaged or **CORRUPTED**.

The personal bugs {^} {&} {#} in your Spiritual Operating System are called your syndromes. Your syndromes figuratively take you off the highway of life onto city streets into an urban setting of thoughts, feelings and beliefs that are unique to you. As you get lost on these city streets and slowly find your way through them with self-devotion, you'll be awakened to your unique pattern of Self-awareness.

Article 6: Unless one is engaged in the devotional service of The Lord, mere renunciation of activities cannot make one happy. The sage, purified by the works of devotion, achieves The Supreme without delay.

In that sense, The Bhagavad Gita is the perfect discipline for those who wish to diet, stop drinking, drugging, gambling or therapy shopping. It's perfect for Democrats and REPUBLICANS who wish to heal themselves of activities that are demeaning and self-defeating.

Hungers of the body become excessive when hungers of the soul aren't satisfied. When you feel the urge for another piece of cheesecake, you know you're not hungry. The senses of your body have already been sated. Now, you're satisfying an inner urge with an outer satisfaction. You're stuck in a damaged part of your inner pattern. You're in a syndrome.

When you feel the need to pass laws about abortion, but not about **SUICIDE**, you're interfering in another person's world. You're playing God. Help others to know themselves, so they can come to know our Self. Don't pretend you're God's cop on the beat.

Seek devotion to the things you do well and observe those things you do habitually, without interest or that you do poorly. There's no job so small that you wouldn't want to engage it with curiosity unless you were confus^&#ed.

The word 'confus^&#ion' is a corruption of a word in your vocabulary that you can reveal and heal with meditation {observation} and CONTEMPLATION {activation}.

Confusion creates syndromes that can be healed with God's help. Confusion is a combination of darkness {guilt} and light {illumination} that's keeping you from judging yourself mercifully, but thoroughly.

Article 7: One who works in devotion, who is a pure soul, who controls his mind and senses, who realizes his self as The Self in all, is dear to everyone, and everyone is dear to him. Though always working, such a man is never entangled.

When you look at your wants and desires, and you're impatient or frustrated because you can't seem to achieve what you most yearn for, Article 7 from this fifth section of the Bhagavad Gita might come in handy. It speaks to confusion as solvable. You only have to remove the bugs {^} {&} {#} in your system, and your confusions suddenly make sense.

These bugs {syndromes} are in you for a Karmic reason. They're spiritual challenges given to you by God through Karma to lead you toward Redemption. Whether you're seeking to avoid the hard work God's given you with infantile denial; childish apologies; or juvenile insistence in doing it your own way, Karma will force you to squash your bugs, whether you want to – or not. To the extent that you understand your syndromes and can develop greater interest in yourself, you'll make your way through each of your syndromes over the course of your lifetime using The Spiritual Operation System {SOS}.

When Hindus speak about The Mind they're not just referring to the Western concept of the head where thoughts come from. They're referring to the concepts of the head, heart and the seat of your wants {genitals}. Hindus are referring to the characters of Adam, Eve and serpent. In THE CREATION allegory, the interplay between these characters describes the relationships of the Eastern Mind. When your wants **CONSPIRE** with your feelings, your thoughts are awakened to trouble brewing in your conscience.

This, often farcical, relationship between these three inner forces has been well documented in comedy by "The Three Stooges" and "The Marx Brothers." In "The Three Stooges," Moe personifies the head; Larry, the heart; and Curly Joe, the penis. In "The Marx Brothers," Groucho personifies the head; Chico, the heart; and Harpo, the penis. But you must have a sharp and wry wit to see these relationships for what they really are.

In addition to the Eastern Mind {made up of thoughts, feelings and wants}, there are the five senses {seeing, hearing, touching, tasting and smelling} that make it possible for us to interpret external reality. We refer to intuition as our sixth sense. Intuition makes it possible for us to apply what we've learned from our five senses to our inner forces, thus, making it possible to use what we've learned about the external world in our inner world.

Improvement of the senses in the West is achieved through the scientific method we've been blessed with in the modern age we live in. If your eyesight is poor, you're fitted with glasses. If your hearing is impaired, you're given hearing aids. There isn't much modern medicine can do for deterioration of your sense of touch (except through pain killers). Impaired taste and smell have also not been explored fully through the scientific method. And modern science has also made little progress with regard to our sixth sense of intuiting.

People do what they can to appreciate external reality using their senses. But they also distract themselves from death with sensuous gratifications. Unless an act of God forces them to face loss in a profound way, they'd never go within to question their conscience.

Deterioration of the senses is an act of God that should activate questioning. Those who don't see well may compensate for poor vision with highly evolved thinking. Those who don't hear well may do the same by evolving their feelings.

But whether your five senses are in perfect operating condition, or not, illumination of the ultimate truth about life is going to make its way into your inner world: you're eventually going to die. That said, the loss of the life of someone or some pet who's close to you can also elicit a spiritually transformative experience.

Some people may experience a curious sense of freedom with the death of a loved one that they're often unwilling to talk about because of the risk of social reprimand. Laughter and joy at funerals has its place if the person you've lost led a particularly exemplary life.

People resort to all kinds of secrets, escapes and distractions to keep themselves from dwelling on the meaning of death. But what they may end up escaping from, instead, is a deeper, more spiritually meaningful life.

Just as a modern edifice has many walls of glass, it has more walls made of sheetrock. Where you sense that you don't have a view out onto the external world in the way that others do, celebrate your privacy with God and read the handwriting on THE WALL. Where you don't have access to one of your senses, recognize the other senses you've been gifted with, instead. If you can't see the light at the end of the tunnel, make your way there by touch. You know there's an end to the tunnel of life. What you don't know is how long the tunnel is or what will happen if you dilly dally or turn back.

In India, I'm told that there are Yogis who've been able to gain a great deal of control over their senses. And I don't doubt that that's possible. That's just not the focus of this book. In this book, I'm creating the tools for spiritual power through the language arts, specifically figurative speech that can be used as a means of self-expression when speaking to yourself.

The mind is very powerful. But to access the power of our mind, we need to know more about our paranoias: fears of ourselves that we usually project out onto the external world. Once we can access our fear of what our mind is doing, we can bring more of our intentions to consciousness. We can then access the various messages we tell ourselves that are inhibiting us from the next level {Planet} in our awakening.

During this last election, I experienced a panic attack when I thought that **TRUMP** might win a second term. I hadn't had one in over 20 years. It came upon me as a terrible fear of those I love, those I've befriended, the people of San Francisco and Democrats in general. I was terrified that THE REPUBLICANS were right about everything and that I was terribly, terribly confused.

I consider 'paranoia' to be: fear of myself. Therefore I must have been paranoid all my life. The only difference now is that I can feel that feeling emanating out from within me to those closest to me. And in so doing, I realized that my fear of **TRUMP** winning was a fear of having to be me and live with people like me in a world **CONTROLLED** by people like him. I panicked because I didn't want to have to live with a target on my back. I didn't want to live like a JEW with a Star of David armband surrounded by other JEWS with armbands on them.

The only difference between my panic attack on election night and all the panic attacks I'd had previously in life was that I wasn't willing to be a kapo any longer. And that pulled me out of my terror. It made me see how **TRUMP'S** insistence that he'd won before the votes had all been counted and the intimidation by THE REPUBLICANS couldn't touch me anymore. They no longer have any **POWER** over me.

Power over ourselves can be perceived as a form of lust, a fire in the belly. And lust can be perceived as a form of power, a fire in the loins. Power comes from a head, heart

and soul that are working together, while free from inhibitions. This produces an animal-like nature devoid of guilt. It also produces the desire to desire the best for us all.

But when pure **POWER**, without guilt, is unleashed on others, it ends in **DESTRUCTIVE** behaviors and **OPPRESSION**. Therefore, it's necessary to be able to WORK in private before God in order to work cooperatively with others. Unleashing your lusts upon the external world without God-consciousness will result in the **SOCIOPATHIC** behaviors we see in **REPUBLICANS**, **THIEVES**, **RAPISTS** and **MURDERERS**.

There's no human being who doesn't lust for some power over the container or contents of others. **JEALOUSY** and **ENVY** are the results of personal power projected onto those people you unconsciously admire. Awareness of your covetous tendencies to shorten your routes and cut corners spiritually will awaken you to the possibility for enhancing the conscious relationship between your thoughts, feelings and wants.

This will make it possible for you to reveal your weaknesses to yourself in real time with God as your Witness. This is equivalent to taking a test alone in class with your teacher watching your personal performance. With this perspective in place, your embarrassment, shame and humiliation will play into your awakening that God is witnessing you in real time.

The most important conclusion to come to in life is that whether you're a member of an Abrahamic faith, Hinduism or an Eastern philosophy, the challenge of becoming soulful is similar. You must master your inner forces. This is achieved by desiring intimacy with yourself more than intimacy with God or others. What you achieve with Them will increase as you achieve greater intimacy with yourself.

If you do this, you'll be able to figuratively untie the knot in your navel before you die. You'll find that the tunnel vision you've experienced in life is the result of having tried to make your way back to your mother the only way you know how.

Article 8-9: A person in Divine consciousness, although engaged in seeing, hearing, touching, smelling, eating, moving about, sleeping and breathing, always knows within himself that he does nothing at all. Because while evacuating, receiving, opening or closing his eyes, he always knows that only the material senses are engaged in their objects, and that he is aloof from them.

The difficulty in remaining aloof from your senses boils down to the desire for the power to overcome pain and suffering with external solutions. When going through our daily lives, there are innumerable experiences in the course of a day that bring up suffering we can't avoid. So the more we go through it focused, rather than by looking away, the more we can become aware of the syndromes we're working through simultaneously.

Some of our pain and suffering is caused by bugs {^} {&} {#} in our system: syndromes. These aren't avoidable. We can only move through them by bringing them to consciousness, where we can deal with them more skillfully as God disseminates more useful tools for us to use.

Although suffering is associated with attachment, none of us is detached from the external world, nor should we be. We're all emotionally touched by others, whether we like how they make us feel – or not. Why would God have created two worlds if the object was to discount, ignore, detach and dismiss one of them?

The answer to that question is to motivate us to work for spiritual tools we can't anticipate, but intuitively know we're in need of. The more we choose to persevere through our suffering, the more tools for detachment we're given. But it's important to note that this detachment from anger {red}, anxiety {orange}, fear {yellow} and **JEALOUSY** {green} will leave us more and more sorrowful {blue}. This sorrow corresponds to spiritual sensitivity to the syndromes of others that they're working on, whether consciously or unconsciously.

Both our worlds are vital to soul searching. But what The Bhagavad Gita so eloquently describes in these Articles are the associations made by wants {serpent} and feelings {Eve} that cause suffering when the mind {Adam} isn't focused on the goals of the soul {God} over the goals set by the outside world. If Eve hadn't been tempted by the serpent, she wouldn't have tempted Adam, and the whole human race wouldn't have become as soulful as it is today. But there's much more to inner WORK that needs to be done.

When a CHRISTIAN crosses himself with his right hand, he could be saying to himself: Adam, Serpent, Eve, God. Or he could say to himself: thoughts, hungers, heart and soul. Or he could be saying North, South, East, West. He doesn't have to behave like a suffering JEW nailed to a cross. Thanks to JESUS'S sacrifice, he has more awakened options to turn to.

Our desire for closure can overwhelm our heart with anger over things outside ourselves that we can't have or can't be. We don't just want what we want. We fall in love with what we want in an effort to become something we think God might find beautiful and enticing. When our heart {Eve} approaches our head {Adam}, with the power of our wants {serpent} already onboard, our head can't usually resist their urge to seek something sweet {fruit} that we're missing.

And because our thoughts are constructed using words (while our feelings and desires are constructed upon evidence from our senses), we should build a world around us of words that will be as enduring as stones when building a castle. We should surround ourselves with words that are constructed using the combination of thoughts cut into shapes by our feelings and cemented in place by our desires. For this will become an edifice of gemstones that will be impossible for any enemy to penetrate.

Each of us lives in such a castle if we don't still live in a wooden shack. Each of us has constructed our castle walls with thoughts cut into defined shapes by our feelings that we've cemented into place with our wants and desires. This should create an image of the inner abode you live in that's different from everybody else's, but still made out of the same construction materials given to us all.

I'm sick and tired of business as *unusual*. I'm sick and tired of New World contrariness to Old World concepts. America has become a land of money, not honey. It was named for Amerigo Vespucci. But they didn't teach us in school what Amerigo means in Italian. It means: home ruler.

I live in America. Here I am my home ruler. I live in the New World where I can rule myself from my castle in new ways every day. I am the king of my castle. But I'm not averse to Old World concepts. Theirs were the religious concepts upon which humanitarianism and spirituality were founded. It's only **THE EXTREMISTS** who can't get along with anyone from any other faith, philosophy or lifestyle. The rest of us have no problem cooperating with people from every path up the mountain.

To remain aloof from our similarity to all other people, we all occasionally choose to remain aloof from good thoughts, warm feelings and hungers that leave us peckish in many wonderful ways. We look for another place in inner space where we can go to escape the hungers of the body that we may not bring to consciousness in words. Let's call the place where that WORK is done: our soul. And let's describe that space as the place where The Self also resides in us: Krishna, ADONAI, JESUS, Allah-consciousness.

By now, you should see that words for God are more easily contained using different Fonts, FONTS, FONTS, Fonts because they're all forms of intellectual containment that we need to explore individually, even though we need teachers from each faith to awaken us to God's incredible designs, provided they can do so without **DOGMA**. You should now be able to see for yourself that I'm containing ideas from each of these paths in you using differently shaped Cups, CUPS, CUPS, Cups. Even though the contents of each cup is similar, each comes from a different place in inner space and holds a different tasting tea.

I'm doing this to accustom your eyes to ideas that may change depending on where those ideas originate in you. I'm trying to get you to think about your HEAD, HEART, Navel and penis {or clitoris} in new ways, so that you'll open your imagination to thinking more dynamically. Only in this way will you come to understand the concept of the Soul from the final scripture: The Quran.

We all need to go back to basics. We need to go back to 1 {square one}. The thoughts you have in your head are created in the abstract. They aren't created in words. When you meditate, you discover the place where concepts pour out of you as abstract ideas. This is your soul. These abstract ideas are then translated into the words you perceive in your imagination.

The thoughts you hear in your head are first initiated in code, just as computer language is created in code that's then translated into the numbers and words we read on our computer screen.

The problem with humanity is a lack of understanding of how we operate. People wouldn't repeat mistakes if they didn't have bugs in their system that they haven't identified. Like a pandemic spreads, bugs {^} {&} {#} in our Spiritual Operating System spread. The equivalent to a mask and social distancing in your inner world is the ability of your imagination to detach from your Spiritual Operating System to fix yourself at your Source. This is what I call: a moral exercise.

Don't be paranoid about exercising morally. Don't be paranoid about your death. You're going to die whether you die morally well or unhealthy. So long as you wake up in the morning, have hope that you've been given a new opportunity to pursue the light {illumination and warmth} at the end of the tunnel. So long as you can see where you're going, you don't have to worry about burns you can't see coming.

But once you've been burned by life, you've been given a moral challenge to self-psychoanalyze what you're going through. If you choose to ignore the challenge, you're leaving the intersection of an accident without having installed a stop sign or traffic light for future travelers going that way.

Don't be surprised if you, or others, zoom through that crossroad a second time and recreate the same accident. If you don't think about the wellbeing of others, your Karma may cause you to go through the same trauma repeatedly. If you can see this happening to others, you should be able to imagine that it may also be happening to you.

The self is consumed with the external world. The Self is separate from the self in our soul where we can join our Self to achieve peace and validation for becoming who we were meant to be. But this requires weaving our two worlds together in personally magical ways.

Those of us who are particularly sensitive to separation and abandonment suffer more than those who are more naturally united with humanity through parents, friends, children, career and animals. But, in truth, everyone's heart has been broken. We're all leaking feelings into our inner world like a car leaks oil onto the pavement. We're all overly emotional at certain times and in some places. We feel more than we can sometimes bear. We've concluded that we're more sensitive than others, when we're really not. We're just abnormal in our own unique way.

You can't break open your chest to examine your heart for cracks. You have to examine your feelings indirectly through your reactions to TV, computer messaging, phone calls, in-person relationships, art and conversations you're having with yourself in the privacy of your mind.

If you focus more on your fantasies, you'll find that the overall message they're usually bringing you is that you may be willing to seek **REVENGE** at others in your mind because you think that won't affect the outer world. But such thoughts are affecting you! And if you don't learn how to break your own code, you're never going to figure yourself out. This was the clue that awakened me to my two worlds.

There are moral issues of right and **WRONG** in the world we share. But there are moral issues between right {external world} and left {internal world} as well. I have to do what's morally right in both of them.

If you're in a soulmate relationship with another person, your x or y must contend with the **JEALOUSY** of your partner that your z experiences. If you're in a very intimate relationship between your x or y and your z, you're going to have to contend with the **JEALOUSY** that other people create just by interrupting your self-intimacy.

The great thrust of all the world's faiths and philosophies is to control our head. The assumption is that if we can reason logically, we'll be able to control our feelings and hungers. And if we can control them with logic, we assume we can then become soulful.

This is a fallacy. For most of the world, the problem doesn't arise in their head, heart or soul. The problem arises in their genitals. They're hungry for internal unification that has to do with the bugs {^} {&} {#} in their Operating System. People aren't usually illogical. But they're not always irrational, either. They're just overly sensitive to their own sensitivity. And this leaves them less soulful and self-intimate than they'd like to be.

Article 10: One who performs his duties without attachment, surrendering the results unto The Supreme God, is not affected by sinful actions, as the lotus leaf is untouched by water.

The lotus leaves that grows up out of the mud in a pond to the surface are above water. So clearly, even though the lotus leaf comes through water, it holds a unique relationship to water and air.

We all have a view of love {water} on one side and spirit {air} on the other. Paradoxically, we're all touched and untouched. We're all affected by sinful actions but not affected by them. We're all learning how to perform our duties with and without attachment.

Man's thoughts are like stones. He builds sentences like he assembles rocks to make walls. His feelings are like water. They permeate his walls, creating a sludge at the bottom of his heart that's like mud, part thoughts, part feelings. And his lusts are passions that, like lava, explode out from the bottom of the oceans of his emotions. Man's passions burn through the thoughts at the bottom of his feelings, scorching him even in his oceans of emotions until he's overwhelmed with a strange desire to love himself that he then projects onto others until God allows him to feel that love for himself, in addition to others.

A man doesn't have to stick anything up his anus to love himself. He doesn't have to ask anyone else to do that for him, either. A man can achieve self-love without penetrating his anus at all, provided he understands the purpose of his prostate gland:

The prostate's most important function is the production of a fluid that, together with sperm cells from the testicles and fluids from other glands, makes up semen. The muscles of the prostate also ensure that the semen is forcefully pressed into the urethra and then expelled outwards during ejaculation. [Internet]

In that sense, the prostate gland completes the function of the testicles in the creation of the sperm cells and the function of the penis in delivering those cells to their destination. Orgasm is the resulting pleasure in getting the job done.

But that's only the *physical* job of those parts of the male body. The *spiritual* job is equivalent. The testicles are the battery pack where a man's power {testosterone} is created. His penis is the delivery system of his hungers. And his prostate gland is the muscle behind the scene {ego}.

This figurative interpretation of what's going on below the belt of a man doesn't mean that if he loves himself he's going to turn gay. We see plenty of self-hating gays. And there's no lack of self-hate in JEWS, CHRISTIANS, Muslims and Hindus, Buddhists and Taoists, either. All of them know how to reach orgasm. Therefore, all of them know how to get a heavy load to a new place where they can enjoy the reward of a job well done {the orgasmic delight of success}.

Self-love is a form of intimacy with all the forces within you, provided you're extremely sensitive to yourself. Only those who struggle to grow through the mud at the bottom of their pond know the passion in the lotus that drives it up through the water into the pure light of the air.

One who performs his duties may still feel like a victim if he can't detach from his feelings, particularly the feelings of **JEALOUSY** {dark green} and **ENVY** {light green} which are the direct result of wanting to have something he hasn't earned {**ENVY**} or to be someone he's not {**JEALOUSY**}.

When those around you who are green with **ENVY** at your natural power **DOMINATE** the outer world that you, too, live in; **OPPRESS** you politically; and **REPRESS** you by keeping you in self-ignorance using religion, politics and poverty as knives that bleed you, leaving you weak and confused – it's going to break your heart, unless you stay locked up in your head, never to discover who you are and the power you have to offer.

When my father was 84, I was half his age, 42. He was hospitalized and I was told that his heart was failing. After having had two quadruple, bypass surgeries in the past, he had only days to live. So I took a flight to New York to be by his side at his deathbed. During the ensuing days, I spent hours each day with him, telling him about all the things I remembered us having done together. It seemed that since my parents' divorce when I was seven, our relationship had been one of attachment {hellos} and detachment {goodbyes}.

He wasn't strong enough to respond much to me, although he was conscious. But at one point he managed to squeeze out that he thought my partner (my first partner) was a 'fine man.'

That didn't mean much to me then, and it doesn't mean that much to me now. But what I know now is that I'd attempted **SUICIDE** 20 years prior, in part, because my father hadn't accepted and admired me as I was. But I already knew when I was sitting at his deathbed that my lack of masculinity in his eyes and my loyalty to my mother were *his* problems, not mine.

I've been through my problems in coming to accept and admire myself. The fact that he only achieved that level of awareness at the end of his life said more about him, than me.

I'm proud of my father in finally having come to admit that he was willing to take **LEVITICUS** personally, and not literally. In a sense, he was confessing to God with me as a witness that he believed in **TORAH**, but only to a point. He was a modern **JEW** in this important way. His love and devotion to me superseded his faith, as it should for any parent for a child.

For a Holocaust and concentration camp survivor who'd been through so much because "CHRISTIANS" so **HATED** his faith, to renounce a part of that faith on his deathbed said a lot to me about his moral priorities.

My father's final exam in the figurative sense of the word may have been difficult for him to pass, but he passed it as I was on my way to the airport to catch my flight home to San Francisco. I discovered later that he died a few minutes after I'd left his side that morning.

In my eyes, he graduated this school of ours with some honor in having been who he was. And it's in his honor that I continue our **JEWISH** tradition by advocating becoming stewards of the Earth and protectors of the natural world as is described in **TORAH** above the petty bickering about the morality of homosexuality.

Article 11: The yogis, abandoning attachment, act with body, mind, intelligence, and even with the senses – only for the purpose of purification.

The Yogis may be good examples of soulful individuals, but the rest of us aren't going to be able to access our soul only using their tools. What makes a person's heart break isn't disappointment. We've all been disappointed, and, as painful as that feeling is, we didn't fall apart when our heart was broken.

What makes a person's heart break and then leak feelings throughout his or her inner world is guilt. When you're embarrassed by the body you didn't get; shamed by your own ignorant behavior; and humiliated before The Lord for the laziness that has locked you into the external life you lead – that should be enough to break your heart. You don't need any help from others.

Yogis may not be embarrassed by their body. They've developed a relationship with the fence for the purpose of purification that separates their two worlds, making them powerful in ways that normal men and women may not be able to duplicate.

Whether you call God Krishna, **ADONAI**, **JESUS** or **Allah**, you're dealing with the same search for soulfulness that leads everyone to God. And if your institution of faith tells you that you have to do it their way because they have the only "legitimate" path, tell them

they're dead wrong about that. Use knowledge of their path to overwhelm them of their self-ignorance.

Why is it that Democratic governors could predict the future of the pandemic in their states while REPUBLICAN governors couldn't see the handwriting on THE WALL? Why is it that **THE HYPER**-religious are always at the end of the parade while the young protestors who are filled with passion for improvements are at the front where they can see a potential future that inspires them?

Why is it that the transsexuals are always marching at the front of the parade of life, twirling their baton, even before the band marches by, many steps ahead of everyone else? What is it about the parade of humanity that makes anyone choose to be a bystander at times and not a participant?

My boyfriend and I like to go to Gay Pride Parades in small-town America. We've had our fill of being surrounded by 500,000 of our best friends at the San Francisco Pride celebration each year. We want to share our hope with those on the front lines of the struggle for sexual freedom.

One year we went to Boise, Idaho to watch them celebrate Pride. And something happened before the parade passed us by that I'll never forget. A small contingency of participants came by with bangles and baubles to adorn us with rainbow colored accoutrement. And what an amazing transformation that produced! Suddenly I was on the sidelines, but I felt like I was in the parade at the same time. Suddenly I was in two places at once. That's what it means to me to come out of the closet with love.

Why is it that the old want to conserve what they've got while the young want to embrace something new? Why is it that the loving care about animals and **THE HATEFUL** only care about **REVENGE**?

In your body lies the secret to your life, and in the testicles of man lie the secret to that secret {good and **EVIL**}. The delivery system of a man's secret is controlled by a power source that hangs down in his pants that he wants to penetrate and understand without tearing open the peel to learn more about those fruits of his.

This desire isn't going to turn a heterosexual man into a homosexual. It isn't going to turn a top into a bottom. This isn't going to change anything about you sexually from what is most natural for you. But it is going to change a great deal about you spiritually. This secret is accessible through Karmayoga. You can discover it with your mind, in the Eastern sense of The Word.

Article 13: When the embodied living being neither does nor causes to be done, mentally renouncing all actions, he resides happily in the city of nine gates.

The city of nine gates is JERUSALEM. Today, there are only eight gates into that city, but the ninth gate, the Eastern gate, is shut, awaiting the arrival of the MESSIAH/MESSIAH. Similar to CHRISTIANS, Muslims generally believe this was the gate through which JESUS as THE MESSIAH, entered JERUSALEM. In Muslim tradition the name of this gate is associated with The Day of Judgement.

The Ninth Gate is also described as The Golden Gate, perhaps because idolization of gold is associated with the "devil" and temptations in the external world. Here in San Francisco The Golden Gate is associated with our Golden Gate Bridge that literally unites the North Bay with the South Bay and figuratively united the East and West.

To reside happily in the city of nine gates {JERUSALEM} is a manner of speaking that describes living happily in your own head. God came to the JEWS to teach us to seek wisdom. He didn't nullify our relationship with Him when He created subsequent paths up His mountain. He shared our relationship with them. That's why everyone has a head, even if you've met people who are heartless or have no soul.

Abraham was given THE LAND of ISRAEL by God. Abraham tried to sacrifice his son, Isaac, to EL SHADDAI {HEBREW: My breasts}, the name God used to describe Himself in THE BOOK OF GENESIS.

In THE BOOK OF EXODUS, MOSES was introduced to God by the first name He gave the Western world: Y.H.V.H.: {will be/riches/will be}.

The CHRISTIAN name for God is JESUS {THE SON of Y.H.V.H.}. JESUS is God's second Western name. JESUS represents the heart of man which is figuratively located today in ROME.

And the Muslims were given God's third Western name that they took with them to the Far East: Allah, which stands for the path to His soul. Mecca is the city that represents this aspect of our Creator's endeavors on our behalf.

So the man who can detach from the external world, according to Hinduism, happily resides in JERUSALEM. He's made peace with his thinking process. He can think clearly. He can think deeply. He can use poetic language as well as prose to describe the experience of being. Therefore, he thinks about things that truly matter: his inner world and how to achieve God-consciousness from within.

## Guilt and Hinduism

The Bhagavad Gita will embrace you like a whirlwind that drags you in circles as it draws you down into our Self. This is both a compliment of its power and a criticism of its provincial view of God, no different from all the other faiths. You can't do what it says in The Bhagavad Gita by cutting yourself off from the external world. But you'll cut yourself off from the external world if you do what it says. This is a paradox that God has revealed in Taoism.

In "JUDAISM," men can't do what it says in TANACH without denigrating gay people. But men can't honor themselves without acknowledging their physical love for themselves, either. For a JEW to become more male {y, x} and wise, s/he must embrace the female side {z} of him or herself

In "CHRISTIANITY," THE "CHRISTIANS" can't do what it says in THE GOSPELS without denigrating the JEWS and Muslims for not believing in JESUS. But they can't love the world as JESUS told them to do without hating all others. Therefore, for CHRISTIANS to become more godly and loving, they must embrace the female, human side {z} of JESUS. Only in this way can they love everyone through HIM.

The female side of JESUS isn't Mary. Mary is the source of that side of HIM. That's the side of HIM that's human, JEWISH and connected to TANACH. CATHOLICISM which is known for praying to Mary, unknowingly promotes the z side of JESUS. They're awakening themselves to the human side of their SAVIOR.

What all CHRISTIANS are trying to say is that man is symbolized as  $y + z$ , but JESUS is symbolized as  $Y + z$ . Therefore, CHRISTIANS need to show one another and the world that they can connect to everyone through the z side of JESUS, even if nobody else on the planet believes that JESUS has a Y side; only a y side.

The mistake CHRISTIANS are making is in not symbolizing man as  $z + y$ , not  $y + z$ . That would help them reprioritize THE MESSAGE of JESUS as  $z + Y$ . If we all don't put our mother before our father {or FATHER} we're going to behave like **THE TOTALITARIANS** we're opposed to.

In "Islam," "Muslims" can't receive Redemption from Allah without wanting to take over the world. But they can't receive Redemption from Allah by doing so because God created spiritual diversity, not religious uniformity. So for Muslims to become more worthy of Redemption, they must embrace the female side {z} of themselves, too. They must admit that their x or y must honor the z side of themselves to understand that everyone has a mother created by God as she was, with good reason. Only in this way will the Emiratis and Bahrainis be able to convince their Muslim brothers and sisters that **STEALING** LAND from JEWS, and by extension, **STEALING** from everyone, is a crime punishable by our God. There are spiritual ways of solving real estate issues that will satisfy God.

The Hindu idea of Detachment is like the Chinese finger trap, a simple puzzle that traps the victim's fingers (often the index fingers) in both ends of a small cylinder woven from bamboo. The initial reaction of the victim is to pull his fingers outward, away from one another, but this only tightens the trap. The way to escape the trap is to push the ends toward the middle, which enlarges the openings and frees the fingers. The same can be said of the fingers of politics and religion.

These world faiths must all be approached internally, not externally, or humanity will continue, like a dog, to chase its own tail. There's no point in trying to solve syndromes {internal} or problems {external} without trying to break projections.

When you've been around the block a few times and you've begun to see that everyone has his or her own pattern {like a snowflake}, you then come to see that your own pattern has been, in some ways, warped by external, environmental issues. The heat and cold of other people has melted and then refrozen your inner pattern in places. And when those parts of your pattern refroze, it **CORRUPTED** your Spiritual Operating System in ways that you can see are affecting your behaviors externally.

A doctor wouldn't prescribe a cure without diagnosing the problem and labeling it so he can validate his prescribed cure with the label he's working from. The same must be done internally. You must be able to talk about your syndromes as syndromes before you deal with them as external problems. This is another reason why REPUBLICANS can't run this country. They can't even run themselves. When **TRUMP** said that he hires only the "best" people, and you see how many of them have ended up in jail, you should be able to conclude that he doesn't have a clue how he operates. He's only working from the outside out, not the inside out. He doesn't have a clue what life is really all about.

In modern JUDAISM, everyone believes that their gay and lesbian parents and children are as precious as straight family. {Even the POPE recently concluded that the LBBT+ community is family deserving of civil unions.}

This evidence of family is found in modern JEWS everywhere in the world, even in ISRAEL where politics lags behind spirituality because THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" refuse to take two passages in LEVITICUS {18 and 20} personally. They refuse to see gay men {y} as men {z}. THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" judge us by one of our behaviors, not by our essence. And so they play god with scripture. And you can see by the infection rates among them, that they don't know how to stop doing what they're doing because they don't have a clue what they're out of touch with {z} inside. This explains why they've made alliances with THE REPUBLICANS who don't know how they operate, either.

In CHRISTIANITY, the option of believing JESUS {z} without believing *in* JESUS {Y} makes it possible to embrace love without cutting yourself off from all other belief systems, including the three aspects of their own {PROTESTANTISM, CATHOLICISM and Eastern ORTHODOX CHRISTIANITY}.

A "CHRISTAIN" may not even get into heaven because JESUS said that nobody can enter HIS FATHER's kingdom except through HIM [JOHN 14:6]. But I leave it to you to decide if you would prefer to enter heaven through the Y side of HIM or HIS z side. Surely, those who plan to enter through HIS Y side are playing God.

A betrayal of all that JESUS believed in isn't going to prove your love of anyone, least of all HIM. "CHRISTIANS" must learn how to stop **LYING** to themselves about the parameters of love. God's love is diverse and inclusive. It's man's love that's in need of expansion.

JESUS was half God {Y}/half woman {z} in accordance with CHRISTIAN scripture. He looked like a man on the outside because of HIS container. But HE was half female just like the rest of us. {He even had a navel.} But if you only use your eyes to perceive the maleness of HIS body, you're missing HIS relationship to HIS FATHER *and* mother.

In Islam, the option of conquering their inner world rather than the world God created for us all is still the only sane option. When Muslims come from their soul, rather than

their head or heart, they'll be guided to Hinduism to achieve the Detachment they need to do more to achieve **Redemption**.

That said, when a Hindu has completed having sex, lays on his back and happens to dribble semen into his navel, he knows why the caged bird sings. His is a marvelous mystery he, too, must discover for himself.

Heaven, **HELL**, paradise and reincarnation are Earthly concepts that I think only echo what we should anticipate happening after life. If you have the potential rewards of freedom, liberty and emancipation here, now, surely your inner world is accessible for you to realize all our human goals and challenges. Let the mystery of life live free during your lifetime. Don't constrain the possibilities for your destination by limiting your journey.

Although there's no heaven or **HELL** in JUDAISM, JUDAISM creates a barrier between its followers and THE WORDS of MOSES because the first name of God, as revealed by MOSES, requires its adherents to **KILL**, while He simultaneously admonishes them for **KILLING**. Gays should be put to death [LEVITICUS 20:13]; disobedient children should be put to death [DEUTERONOMY 21:18-21]; it's alright to **KILL THIEVES** who break in to your home [EXODUS 22:2]; cursing God is punishable by death [LEVITICUS 24:15-16]; and yet, **KILLING** anyone shall be punished with death [LEVITICUS 24:17]. THOU SHALL NOT COMMIT MURDER. [EXODUS 20:1-17]

To be a good Hindu who believes in God; to be a good JEW who believes in God; to be a good CHRISTIAN who believes in God; and to be a good Muslim who believes in God – is harder than it looks. In fact, it's impossible to be a good person in the modern age if you have to *literally* do everything each of these faiths requires.

Therefore, you must seek to do all that these faiths require in your *inner* world, not the world we share. Speak up to that part of yourself {y, x} that refuses to sleep with your better half {z}. Threaten that part of you that's disobedient {y, x} to you {z}. Punish the part of you {y, x} that sneaks into yourself to **STEAL** your {z} reputation out from under you.

The modern sense of the meaning of **KILL** is to squash that bug {^} {&} {#} inside of you. Shave that lump of ice inside until your snowflake holds the pattern you were given from God. Use your imagination to enter your Operating System {computer portal} to self-psychoanalyze whatever comes to mind. There within you'll discover spiritual code that needs correcting. There you'll find bugs {^&#} and viruses {**PREJUDICES**} you can eliminate from your Spiritual Operating System with the discipline and harsh attitude you may have been projecting onto others until now.

If you look back at the driver of your vehicle who was behind the wheel five or ten years ago, you can now see that the voices of your heart, genitals and soul weren't as evolved then, either. You represented an inner set of forces then that you didn't understand as well as you do today. Consequently, the way you drove in the past wasn't as safe or secure as you're presently capable of getting around.

Most of us are afraid of the dark because we experienced traumas in infancy and childhood when alone at night that we associated with darkness, silence and loneliness. Some people were taught to associate that darkness with dark-skinned people. Therefore, they're afraid of dark skinned people {Blackness} based on social styles, inner fears and religious superstitions they were taught to relate to nighttime and alone time when they were a child.

We can even see that some Black and Brown people have been taught to make these associations. But when you develop the curiosity and skill to access the hard drive in your mind using the instructions I've been giving you, you'll be able to reprogram yourself and eliminate your **PREJUDICES** at their Source.

To access any path up the mountain is equivalent to learning a computer language. JUDAISM is equivalent to JavaScript, which is used by 95% of websites, making it one of the most popular programming languages in the world. **PREJUDICES** against JEWS will, naturally, limit your access to your own BIOS {Basic Input/Output System}.

Moving on and off each of these religious paths is a process that's natural, easy and doable if you've overcome your fear of dark-skinned or light-skinned strangers. But if you need to stick to promises of life after life or threats of what would happen to you after life if you had physical intimacy with someone of the same gender, you're limiting your access to new panoramas on the mountain. You're looking out over the same old same old, wondering why it always looks as it does.

Another way of describing this is that the more you go upward {N} without going from side to side {E-W}, the more **HYPOCRITICAL** you become. You should have easy access to movements that go around your inner world to avoid **THE HYPOCRISY** of going only in ways prescribed by your faith or family, even though you may be criticized by some others as a non-believer, heretic or weirdo for doing so.

Kamala means 'lotus' in Sanskrit. To become a lotus flower means: to become a citizen of the world. As a child of a Hindu mother and a CHRISTIAN father, our American Vice President elect witnessed detachment and love from birth. Kamala Harris is an embodiment of the unification of East and West. And as the wife of a modern JEW, she's naturally attracted to the promise of a world where everyone has the opportunity to succeed.

Living in a country where your health care is connected to your job in a pandemic in which scores of millions of Americans have lost their job, only magnifies the inadequacy of the American, health care system. A country where 90% of the population is struggling to survive while 9.9% are doing well because they're servicing **THE 1%** who own 40% of the wealth demonstrates that we don't live in a modern society. It should be no surprise that we've been teetering on the edge of **TOTALITARIANISM** in the U.S. for a long time. **THE ONE PERCENT** are like the Egyptian **PHARAOHS** and the rest are like the ISRAELITES who were so lost in pursuit of the meaning of life that they didn't realize that the Egyptians were being slowly turned into servants {9.9%} and the JEWS, into the **SLAVES** {90%}.

Few of us are born with the gifts of someone like Kamala Harris. Heavy is the head that wears the crown. So with this in mind, I'd like to suggest that transcendence of your head and heart in pursuit of your own crown requires some detachment from the world we share. The more detached you become from the world The King created for us all, paradoxically, the more you can become a valued participant in it.

THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" don't consider modern JEWS, JEWS because we don't eat kosher food or pray at SYNAGOGUE weekly. THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" don't consider modern JEWS, JEWS because we don't agree with them that gays are abominable. (Then again, these ORTHODOX "JEWS" also believe that **SLAVERY** of non-JEWS should be permissible and resumption of animal sacrifices at THE TEMPLE will be their ultimate goal.)

When you insist on strict adherence to your literal interpretation of scripture in order to consider a person a valued member of your tribe, you undermine your Tribe, **TRIBE**, **TRIBE**, **Tribe**.

What makes a JEW a JEW doesn't look very different if you ask **THE EXTREMIST** "CHRISTIANS," "Muslims" or **EXTREMIST** "JEWS." None of them understands JEWS. The only difference is that **THE EXTREMIST** "CHRISTIANS" and "Muslims" don't understand all of us while **THE EXTREMIST** "JEWS" don't understand those JEWS who are modern.

If you ask Kamala Harris what makes a JEW a JEW, her answer will be quite personal since she's married to a modern JEW. But for those who don't know a single JEW, but have very strong, negative opinions about us and our spiritual **HOMELAND**, you're only going to see what happens when bugs and viruses invade The Spiritual Operating System of people who are ignorant about the meaning of life.

You must use both your worlds to attain enlightenment. That's why there's no one on Earth who wasn't given two worlds. That's why **ISRAEL** is like a light unto the nations shining in a special way, different from all other lights. If you don't bother to look deeply into what motivates minorities, you're going to miss important clues to what motivates majorities. God created us all.

In an effort to avoid **HYPOCRISY** and to embrace both your worlds, I suggest you figuratively weave from side to side like a snake moving through the grass. This visual description of your efforts to get ahead on your belly without arms and legs isn't a moral condemnation, but a spiritual observation of the benefits of humility.

You should learn to embrace the world we share as well as detach from it. You should embrace the world within you where your inner forces lie. You should build your inner Temple/**TEMPLE** at the same time you build your **CHURCH** or **Mosque** life around you. You should do it all, and you should do it successfully in your own eyes to enjoy the blessings of getting closer to God as you grow older.

This doesn't require fortune. It doesn't require fame. You may not have the most beautiful body God ever created. But this mission doesn't require blue eyes, blond hair, narrow hips or a long penis. You don't have to be generous to a fault. You don't even have to be White... What I'm suggesting is something that billions of people are doing without consciously knowing it. I'm only suggesting you bring your efforts to greater consciousness.

But this can't be done successfully without a firm understanding of the importance of guilt in its three manifestations: embarrassment, shame and humiliation. Embarrassment mastered turns you into a modest person who cares about the body you've been given. Shame overcome turns to humility of your character which will motivate you to clean out the bugs and viruses in your Spiritual Operating System. And humiliation surmounted turns to soulfulness which will move you nearer to God from within and closer to others in the world around you.

You can't accomplish any of these three goals without figuratively writing new code for yourself. Those modern individuals who have a strong understanding of the technical devices that make the 21<sup>st</sup> Century so different from the last one will be able to make this transition to metaphor seamlessly. Those who do not will need to use other forms of figurative speech such as similes {like} to talk to themselves more successfully.

You can't avoid the fence {embarrassment/body} and you can't avoid either side of the fence {shame in the outer world or humiliation in your inner world}. The only way you know when you're on either side of your fence or on the fence is by identifying the feeling of guilt you're going through. And the only way to avoid all forms of guilt in the future is by going through them not around them.

In other words, you need to mature. You need to move through self-ignorance to self-awareness. And the easiest way to do so is to examine the words you use when you speak to yourself. Once you can do that, you can move to self-communication through symbols rather than just words. That will increase the speed with which you think.

Just as a seed bursts out of its shell, the infant bursts out of its helpless state of dependency to become a child. Just as a sprout bursts through the ground, the child bursts out of the rock of darkness into the light of day. Just as the sapling bursts into fruit for the first time, the adolescent discovers sex. And just as the mature tree is felled by disease, lightning or man, death overtakes us all, sooner or later.

Therefore, till your garden. If you're political, blow away dead leaves that are clogging drainage {force people to take sides}. Clear the way for a greater variety of plants to be planted {integrate with people who are ethnically different from you}. Pull **REPUBLICAN WEEDS**, or, for that matter, any weeds {people out of place}. And water the independent sprouts and saplings in your garden frequently so that they'll grow.

This is a timeless chore. But what do you expect this Eden God gave us to look like if we don't learn to till our garden wisely?

Guilt is important to Hinduism because all people everywhere are guilty of transgressions that keep them distant from Krishna. Why would God have created Hinduism without having described the need for guilt in more detail than has been revealed in **JUDAISM**, **CHRISTIANITY** and **Islam**?

Clearly, Krishna wanted His followers to make their way up the mountain without feeling so guilty that they'd give up on approaching Him altogether, as has happened to many in the West.

As I've said, **JUDAISM** was given the path of **WISDOM**; **CHRISTIANITY**, the path of **LOVE**; and **Islam**, the path of **Redemption**. But before all that, God gave Hinduism the path of Detachment. But to go straight up the mountain on any one of these paths is a fool's errand. Come out of the religious closet says the gay man to **THE REPUBLICAN LEVITICAN** "CHRISTIAN." Come out of the bathroom where we all know what you've been doing he says to **THE ORTHODOX** "JEW."

Arjuna, the disciple of Krishna, describes his journey of Self-realization through Detachment, but his death is never revealed.

**MOSES** couldn't achieve the path of **WISDOM**. He died outside **ISRAEL** at the age of 120.

**JESUS** revealed wisdom of the heart to mankind by taking the path of **LOVE** out of **HIS** head, but look at the sacrifice **HE** had to make at the end to get as far as **HE** did! Would you want to literally carry your cross as **HE** had to carry **HIS**?

The Prophet Muhammad achieved wisdom on the path of **Redemption** {**Purification**} dying in his sixties from natural causes. But look at the river of blood he left behind.

Needless to say, those living in the modern age need to sidestep their own scripture from time to time. They need to step gingerly onto one others' paths if they're going to be able to make their way all the way to the top.

God baked these options into His cake from the start. He gave us millions of crosstown options thanks to gay people and people who love without **PREJUDICE**. Going uptown {N} or downtown {S} isn't anyone's only option.

## VI Samkhyayoa




Article 16: There is no possibility of one's becoming a yogi, Arjuna, if one eats too much or eats too little, sleeps too much or does not sleep enough.

Over and under consumption is a sign of guilt, not generosity of spirit. Guilt is a sign of **EVIL**. **EVIL** is a sign that there's room for self-improvement. Room for self-improvement is a sign of a syndrome. A syndrome is a sign that you ought to put more effort into growing. Growing is a sign of living a righteous life, which is a sign of coming closer to all the names for God. But the desire for perfection is a sign of denial.

The path of moderation is The Golden Mean. What makes it so difficult to attain The Golden Mean is that it's like the equilibrium position when a pendulum is at rest. People yearn to be at rest, but they're always oscillating. They're passing through the equilibrium with too much inertia to stop themselves when they reach their own sense of perfection.

Therefore, moderation is an ideal, and no one is ideal. The best you can hope for is a sense of conscious awareness of your speed and proximity to the equilibrium so you can appreciate it as you pass through it from any direction.

My mother hated fat. My father hated loneliness. I've had a syndrome all my life in which I've had feelings about my weight at one extreme and fears of being alone at the other. Needless to say, I've zoomed through that mean with such extreme most of my life that I haven't been able to bring that issue to consciousness to speak about it as I am now.

Now I think about my fear of gaining weight with my mother in mind.  And I think about my fear of loneliness with my father in mind.  Now I'm able to describe that syndrome symbolically in my imagination: 

Article 19: As a lamp in a windless place does not waver, so the transcendentalist whose mind has been controlled remains always steady in meditation on The Transcendent Self.

All of humanity is looking for a windless place in which to feed our flame. The wind {Air} is the sign of the presence of Allah, just as ADONAI gave us a sign of HIS LAND and JESUS gave us the sign of HIS WATER.

Spirit {air} is something you can't achieve without the wind. Grounding requires eyes. Your ocean of emotions requires ears to listen to the sound of the waves within you. But seeing the truth or hearing it is insufficient. You've got to be able to use your nose to intuit your own truth. This is the gift brought to humanity by Allah. This is the secret to be found in the last name of God.

EARTH, WATER and Wind aren't enough to describe our God. These are the elements that make the word: FIRE the best word I've found to symbolize God's container as perceived in the Western world. You must become the personification of detachment from earth, water and wind here on Earth. You are one expression of the fire within God. But if you don't detach from all the world's faiths, you'll never find a way to unite them.

Today, even some Muslims are looking for a windless place to rest. The Chinese are locking them up by the millions. The RUSSIANS are spying on the Muslims to keep them **INTIMIDATED** and **OPPRESSED**. And the Americans have kept Muslims out of here with the hand of one man: **DONALD TRUMP**. Only the Europeans are open to experiencing the winds of Islam, even though "Muslim" **TERRORISTS** have been

**CONSPIRING** for decades against ISRAEL and blowing themselves up in Europe and elsewhere.

With more than 200 million Muslims in India (14% of the population), Hindus have learned something about Allah that they've been able to appropriate without conversion that they use to further their exploration of faith on Indian soil. This is a great virtue the rest of the world ought to learn about. This is a secret that must be revealed.

A sense of sunburn from the winds of God that sears your face, making you cover all but your eyes, is a mystery in Islam that I needed seven volumes (2,500 pages) to explain. If you want to learn how to make peace with the winds of change, see yourself as a leaf hanging from a twig fluttering precariously in the wind.

If you wish to make peace with your neighbors, you're going to want to learn about the beliefs of your neighbors. And that goes as much for India and ISRAEL as for their neighbors.

To know God is to love God. But if you don't wish to know Him because of one of the names for Him, who's got the problem, God or you? You're only going to see your problems manifested in neighbors you're refusing to make peace with.

The wind needs to learn how to rustle the leaves of TREES, not fell them. The TREES need to learn to wave with laughter as the wind tiptoes through their branches. And when the wind works together with the rain, they must shape TREES slowly in ever more beautiful ways.

Article 20-23: The state of perfection is called trance, or Samadhi, when one's mind is completely restrained from material, mental activities by the practice of yoga. This is characterized by one's ability to see The Self by the pure mind, and to relish and rejoice in The Self. In that joyous state, one is situated in boundless, transcendental happiness and enjoys himself through transcendental senses. Established thus, one never departs from the truth, and upon gaining this, he thinks there is no greater gain. Being situated in such a position, one is never shaken, even in the midst of the greatest difficulty. This, indeed, is actually freedom from all miseries arising from material contact. This yoga is to be practiced with the determination of an undaunted heart.

A trance is described in three ways: 1. a half-conscious state, seemingly between sleeping and waking, in which the ability to function voluntarily may be suspended; 2. a dazed or bewildered condition; 3. a state of complete mental absorption or deep musing. [Internet]

I was in a stupor {P.T.S.D.} from birth. I only entered the level of awakening described as a trance after decades of self-study. But humanity now has the option of moving out from a *stupor* and *trance* toward a *vision* of modernity where no one is left behind. A vision is much greater than the kind of fantasies you have to get through to heal from a stupor or the kind of dreams you need to move through to get out of a trance. To achieve a universal vision of peace on Earth and goodwill toward all the seven major faiths and philosophies we've been given, we need to awaken more and more toward the perfect state of imperfection God has intended for each of us alone.

The least desirable state of imperfection is that in which you've projected your essence onto others. That's when what "they" think is more important than what *you* think. That's when your guilt has been detached from your body and, for safekeeping, been buried in someone else {often your mother or father}.

This is the state of being in a trance. This is what I'm trying to wake you up from so that you can experience what it's like to live with a vision.

THE REPUBLICANS and THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" are living in a stupor. They're not yet even in a trance. They're still suffering from the post-traumatic stress of having been born. There's no way we're going to be able to wake them up to the vision we have of the future. They *must* be voted out of every office in the land. Send them back to their houses of worship to learn about the meanings of the Word, WORD, WORD, Word: WORK.

Article 25: Gradually, step by step, with full conviction, one should become situated in trance by means of intelligence, and thus the mind should be fixed on The Self and think of nothing else.

Meditation without CONTEMPLATION is a waste of valuable time. You must learn to empty your mind like your belly so you can then fill it with greater contents than was in it before. And the more you can empty your mind of the stupor you were once in and the trance you're in now, the more room you'll have to refill it with a vision. When you empty your glass of many spoonfuls of dirty water and refill it daily with spoonfuls of clean water, you slowly remove all the dirt inside over time.

Article 26: From whatever and wherever the mind wanders due to its flickering and unsteady nature, one must certainly withdraw it and bring it under the control of The Self.

To bring your mind under the control of The Self, you must concentrate all four inner forces and all six senses. The idea of God is much bigger than any one part of you. The more you know about yourself, the more you'll come to know our Self.

This can't be accomplished without breaking projections. The more you try to control others, the more you'll grasp at the image of yourself in a lake. You'll smash mirrors to end their reflection. But the reflection will return in myriad, bizarre reflections of yourself through shards of broken glass.

In truth, you can't break through a projection. A projection of your holiness is like looking at old wood. You have to strip off the cultural paint to get to the natural, spiritual grain beneath it. Only then can you add a decorative finish to enhance what's already there. This stripping and sanding process is done by society slowly over time. But the greatest means of doing so quickly is with self-psychoanalysis. Each time you catch yourself thinking something that isn't true about you, you soften a projection, as though messaging crème into a sore muscle or removing flaky, old paint from a cherished antique.

Article 29: A true yogi observes Me in all beings and also sees every being in Me. Indeed, the self-realized man sees Me everywhere.

The self-realized Yogi sees God everywhere and in everyone. Why can't some true believers do the same using the Abrahamic faiths? Aren't The Abrahamic Accords between ISRAEL and some Arab States examples of just such a vision?

The **FANATICAL** "JEWS," "CHRISTIANS" and "Muslims" are living in a **FOOL'S** paradise. Each of them thinks he has a monopoly on God through one of His Abrahamic names. They don't realize that this world is the way it is because of all His names, not one of them. They see themselves as right, when the best that can be said of any of them is that they aren't all **WRONG**. But to get them to give up their **DOGMA** for a greater truth is nearly impossible. And they're driving us to the brink of disaster with their **INSANITY**.

The self-realized Yogi sees God everywhere because s/he sees God within. That's what it means to be Self-realized. But that means you have to see God working in everything that happens to everybody. That means that when you get irritated with others, God is there. When you suffer misfortune, God is there. And when you suffer loss, God is there.

You can't become realized if you don't use all the tools at your disposal to remember His presence throughout the day and night. Would a carpenter be able to call himself a master of wood if he refused to use a hammer? Nails? Saws? Glue? First come to see yourself as a 2x4 {God's timber}, and then you'll understand that all logs come from TREES that our Gardener has planted. It's your job to turn natural wood into well-shaped planks. It's your job to learn to first tolerate, then accept and ultimately admire everyone for something; and that includes admiring some gays and modern JEWS.

I admire what **DONALD TRUMP** has done for ISRAEL. I admire how THE REPUBLICANS have held onto the theory of American exceptionalism. I admire how atheists move through darkness using outstretched arms to guide them. But I'll never tolerate or accept any of their myopic views on the meaning of life or their **CONSPIRACIES** with **DICTATORS**.

Article 30: For one who sees Me everywhere and sees everything in Me, I am never lost, nor is he ever lost to Me.

Krishna isn't that different from ADONAI, any more than one facet of a diamond shines any more brilliantly than all the facets. They merely shine in different directions.

When you use wisdom to perceive God's participation in your life, as a teacher participates in the education of a student, then you'll use detachment to perceive God's participation in your life, as the sea and sky are detached from one another at the horizon by a thin blue line.

Article 32: He is a perfect yogi who, knowing that The Self dwells in all, sees the true equality in all living entities, both in their happiness and distress, Arjuna.

Arjuna had an advantage that those of us who grew up in Western traditions don't have. He could ask Krishna questions without prayer. And the answers were given to him in the form of a scripture that answered many of the questions you or I might want to ask of God.

This didn't happen in Western faiths, although the relationship between the Prophet Muhammad and the Archangel Gabriel was similar to the relationship between Arjuna and Krishna in that Gabriel anticipated the Prophet's questions by telling him to recite Allah's message in his heart for the sake of his everlasting soul.

The Prophet Muhammad endeavored to become the perfect Yogi through the process of recital. JESUS endeavored to become the perfect Guru through resonating with others' happiness and distress in HIS heart. MOSES did something spiritually similar using wisdom from another figurative place in inner space: his head.

Words heal. WORDS heal. WORDS heal. Words heal. Every WORD you utter can heal you in some mysterious way if you know what it is you're saying to yourself. But becoming a GURU in today's world is far more difficult than it used to be. You have to know so much more than your parents, grandparents, descendants and religious ancestors.

It might be difficult for you to see happiness and distress in the JEWS. It might be difficult for you to see happiness and distress in the gays. **THE RADICAL** "Muslims" are

particularly distressed by the JEWS. **THE FANATICAL** “CHRISTIANS” are particularly distressed by the gays.

The ancient JEWS attempted martyrdom during the Roman War. In 73-74 CE at Masada, a large hilltop in ISRAEL, a band of ancient JEWS were surrounded. Rather than allow themselves to be **CAPTURED, ENSLAVED** and taken out of ISRAEL in chains, JEWISH radicals refusing to compromise with the Roman invaders, resorted instead to the murder of their families {960 individuals} and suicide. This has been the historical precedence for JEWS never again to go in the direction of victimization or martyrdom. We’re supposed to teach our children never to put God in a position to have to reward us for our suffering. We should only want to be rewarded for our joy.

Joy is a testament to our humility. And as I said, humility is the consequence of moving through shame of one’s character. When people denounce you as loathsome, the reason really isn’t important. They claim you’re in some way **untouchable, UNTOUCHABLE, UNTOUCHABLE, Untouchable**. They claim you’re outside the moral bounds of righteousness. And this should motivate you to question the validity of their argument as well as your own methods for teaching them what virtues you know about how you operate that they don’t.

The desire to control others is a projection of an unconscious urge to control yourself. What you can’t get a hold of in yourself you may want to learn about by trying to control others. This is, of course, disrespectful. And it will always end tragically. This is what has created the increasingly thin blue {police} line.

Article 33: Arjuna said, “Madhusudana, the system of yoga which you have summarized appears impractical and unendurable to me, for the mind is restless and unsteady.”

The mind is restless when it sits and does nothing all day. The mind is unsteady when you ask it to stand, and it’s been sitting for ages without exercise. From the beginning of this book I’ve been challenging you to think. I’ve presented you with small, mental activities to arouse your mind out of the doldrums of mental lethargy. I’ve thrown you moral weights which you’ve caught and then set down gently. You’ve been given a great deal of intellectual exercise by reading this book, even though, as I promised, you wouldn’t literally sweat.

You may even have had dreams of late that are unusual for you. This is a sign that your mind is uploading new information into your hard drive {imagination} that’s giving you new software you didn’t know you had the ability to run. This software is going to help you get up, move forward and make up for any distance you may have lost by having been spiritually sedentary for long periods of time.

The fundamental purpose of Yoga is to foster harmony in the body, mind and environment. But the ancient Hindus didn’t have access to modern, Western thought. JUDAISM was just getting off the ground and CHRISTIANITY and Islam were more than a millennia from coming into existence.

But today we have the opportunity and responsibility to combine all forms of God consciousness, including the scriptures of Buddhism and Taoism which are the paths God gave us anonymously. Not to use the paths of Detachment, WISDOM, Lust, Paradox, LOVE and Redemption {in the order they were given} would be gross errors of negligence in trying to become spiritually awakened. It would leave you calling others: heathens.

The system of Yoga appears impractical and unendurable when not included in with the other systems of self-realization. Would you literally close your eyes because you don't like what you see out in the world? And yet you can see others who figuratively close their inner eye with denial because they don't like what they see inside themselves.

This kind of blindness isn't paradoxical once you understand how the external world is a reflection of our internal world. The more we explore the world around us, the more we should be able to perceive about our world within us.

Detachment is a form of religious practice in which you become the TREE; you climb THE TREE; you look up, down and out at all other TREES; and you come to new conclusions about the truth emanating out from the fruits of knowledge hanging right there on your own TREE. In becoming a Yogi, your imagination turns you into a squirrel {soul} that makes its nest between two branches.

Man is a TREE of knowledge, just as MOSES wrote about through metaphor. Adam is his mind. Eve is his heart, which was figuratively carved out of a bone that came from one of his rib. The head is basically one big bone. But the heart is a missing bone. It's a throb you can feel, not a bone you can touch.

The heart thinks in a way that's different from the head. The head thinks logically. The heart thinks rationally. The head looks for facts to support thinking to produce ideas. The heart looks for reasons to support feelings that produce the colorful aspects of emotions located between the extremes of LOVE {white} and **HATE** {black}. The head thinks about one thought at a time, while the heart can hold many, conflicting feelings simultaneously.

But man also has a weird, talking serpent hanging down from the trunk of his TREE. And that snake is always getting into mischief, whispering into Eve's ear what she should do with her emotional power.

That snake is lust. It speaks about a kind of hunger that's far different from physical hunger for food, intellectual hunger for knowledge or emotional hunger for love. As that snake figuratively makes its way up the trunk of your TREE through your heart into your head, it can overwhelm your whole Spiritual Operating System. This is why the serpent was described in TORAH as: beguiling.

If you don't look at the hunger in your belly and the scar outside your stomach that speaks to the literal hunger for survival, you aren't going to be well prepared to explore JUDAISM which centers around life. God gave Hinduism first for a reason. But all those in the Abrahamic faiths look down their noses at Hinduism. They think it's just a glorified form of indigenism. They think it's the step-child of religion, not a real path to God like theirs.

If you don't start at the beginning, you're going to develop some weird assumptions about the middle and the end. You're going to assume this world revolves around you or around your faith. You're going to assume God's plan began when your faith began. You're going to assume that it's your job to educate the rest of us about God. You're going to play god with us instead of with Him.

If not for God {Krishna, ADONAI, JESUS and Allah}, man would have no way to detach from his inner forces to make his conscience his guide so he can weigh his thoughts against his feelings to derive the most balanced approach on which actions to take. Whatever you learn about your wants and desires will be helpful in seeking your truth. Only paradox and **PREJUDICE** stand in your way of understanding yourself.

The issue of self-exploration can't be achieved unless you're like a tree and like a squirrel {soul} observing the tree in which you've been given a home. Only with this detachment from yourself can you discover your own truths. Detachment is fundamental to Self-realization; for without a self, you'll find no Self within you.

The flame complains about the wind by flickering. But when you watch your mind wander and focus your attention on what it's flickering about, you'll see why the wind arose there-and-then in the first place. There's a reason for everything. And when your flame flickers it's because God wanted it to dance for you before Him. There's a message in every movement. Even your thoughts come to mind with good reason. Don't distract yourself from your distractions. Focus more deeply on where your mind is taking you, and you'll discover the reason for things happening as they do.

The old have one foot in the grave and one foot here with the living. From that vantage point, they can witness themselves from the outside in. They can see the student of life in their Navel; the squirrel in their TREE; fish in their HEART; and archangel sitting beside them in their Soul. It's harder being you than it used to be. You're far more complex today than yesterday. All you really have is your imagination. If you lose that, you'll be lost in materialism entirely.

Therefore, use your sympathy on yourself to look down with regret at how you once were. And use your empathy on yourself to look at where all the voices in you have come to now.

It's not over yet. It's only going to get harder. But harder is more fun if your feelings for yourself have deepened. Deepen your determination to find your truth. Then you'll make your way out of blue {sad} to indigo {awe}. Then you'll discover that you're awesome and a joy {violet} to behold.

Don't distract yourself from your distractions by allowing yourself to do nothing, instead. *Nothing* can become a distraction that will lead you nowhere. Some *things* will become meaningless unless you allow your mind to focus on anything it wants to, to your heart's content. But to do what I've just stated, you're going to need free time.

Perhaps now you understand better why I told you from the start of this book that I held 27 jobs in my life, but I never succeeded in combining work with worship. I was too filled with anger {red} when I was a young man. I painted the town red. I painted people red. I painted my own life red by spilling my own blood. How could anyone find the strength to **KILL** himself if he isn't as angry {red} at himself as I was?

This process of self-discovery is the essence of the meditation and CONTEMPLATION that lead to self-psychoanalysis. They'll prepare your belly to endure abstract hungers so you can fill your head, heart and soul with spiritual satisfaction. All experiences in life aren't just about *our* world. They're also symbols given to you to speak to you about personal psychological dynamics in a language you can convey without violence, ridicule or self-pity.

The Spiritual Operating System is there to help you improve yourself in every moment of life. What may seem like meaningless, geometric images your mind creates when your eyes are closed can become personally meaningful to you.

Therefore, become acquainted with metaphor, symbols and similes because they're the building blocks of allegories. They're external tools that'll help your mind create stories that others may call meaningless distractions. But these self-made WORDS will be deeply meaningful to you. And if you follow your trains of thought, you'll arrive at new stations

where self-discovery will reward you with good reasons to go on. Curiosity about your life as a mystery in the making will overtake you. And you'll come to know God.

Article 34: For the mind is restless, turbulent, obstinate and very strong, Krishna, and to subdue it is, it seems to me, more difficult than controlling the wind.

In truth, the mind is more like solid rock. It must be chiseled like marble to produce a meaningful statue of the self in one's imagination. It's not the mind that's unsteady, but the hand of man. And what guides man's hands isn't his wants {x or y}, but his desires {z}.

It's the ego that's restless, turbulent, obstinate and powerful, not the mind. The mind is heavy, like marble. It doesn't move much at all. It has to be pushed to get it to budge. But the mind can be shaped if you have a steady hand. And your hand can be guided by your ego if you're aware of what you're doing for yourself at every moment of the day.

Therefore, it should be no surprise that Arjuna says that the mind is restless, turbulent, obstinate and very strong, and to subdue it seems more difficult than controlling the wind.

At the time The Bhagavad Gita was written, people thought that only God could control the wind. But man later learned he could plant trees in rows to stop the wind. He could assemble boulders in place to make a wall against the wind. And in Persia, they invented windmills almost 1,500 years ago to use the power of the wind to grind grain. Today, we even have windmills to harness the energy of the wind to make electricity.

God created the wind, but He's taught us how to harness His power to our advantage. Why wouldn't we play god with God? Clearly God wants us to make our lives more comfortable.

But REPUBLICANS don't want to harness the power of God using science. They want to harness His power to recreate a world of **PHARAOHS** dominating ISRAELITE **SLAVES**. And they think modern ISRAELIS can't see what they're doing. When you're a minority and have very few friends, you have to take advantage of every opportunity that comes your way.

So when Arjuna says to Krishna that subduing the mind is more difficult than controlling the wind, Arjuna couldn't imagine how future generations would master the wind. To understand the workings of the mind, man had to first learn how to harness the wind. Only then did he have the technology in place to apply science to metaphysics. If you don't have a working example externally of how you're doing something internally, how will you be able to talk about what you're doing inside?

Do you want to burn fossil fuels for another 50 years and heat the planet to the point of no return? Surely, there are better ways of producing energy in the outside world, such as wind power. Similarly, there are better ways to produce energy in the inside world than with **DOGMA**. Hot air gave us the steam power we needed to power locomotives. I think we can do better today inside than by trying to harness REPUBLICAN hot air.

When you speak to yourself in the early hours of the morning before dawn, use your imagination like a computer keyboard. Put your sentences into words you spell out with conscious awareness of what you're saying to yourself. In this way, you'll be able to harness your relationship to your own Words, WORDS, WORDS, Words to produce WORDS.

Don't edit yourself. If you're worried about which word to use in a sentence in your mind, choose the first word that came to mind. Second guessing yourself isn't as

productive. You first said it the way you said it to yourself with good reason. Seek out that reason. Seek out the reason why you wanted to substitute that word with another by looking at the similarity or difference in using your second choice of words. You're as fascinating and complex as a computer. Explore yourself with more interest. Your fear of yourself will dissipate as you come to love using your Spiritual Operating System consciously.

Article 35: The Lord said, "Arjuna, it is undoubtedly very difficult to curb the restless mind, but it is possible by constant practice and by detachment."

It's not the mind that wishes to get up and move around. It's like rock. It wishes to remain in place, or it wishes to move in the same direction it was originally propelled. A mind at rest wants to remain at rest. A mind in motion wants to remain in motion. This accounts for inner inertia and why God created outer inertia to be able to talk about the mind.

But your feelings move like water. Your feelings can't be contained once the container they're in breaks. Therefore, pour your feelings out of one container carefully into another, just as you'd teach a young child to learn to do that in the kitchen when cooking.

Your beliefs move like wind. They can't be contained the same way you contain your feelings. Your beliefs must be focused like a fan. Since they're unseen, they must tickle others like a cool breeze, not parch them like searing desert Khamsin winds.

Therefore, focus your attention on your ego which is in denial of the effects of guilt on your system. Your ego doesn't ever want to admit that you're guilty of anything. Your ego is unconcerned about how much suffering it puts you through when you make a mistake. Your ego doesn't want to learn about the three aspects of guilt {embarrassment, shame and humiliation} for fear of Self-blame. And so you may find yourself with an unsteady hand at times, frightened of how to strike, where to strike and when to strike. And so you may be tempted to strike out at others or in at yourself when 'strike' may be the wrong word for such a dilemma.

Don't worry about blaming God for being wrong. In all of scripture, He only admitted to being wrong once, in The Story of Noah. But right there and then, He admitted His mistake. And He gave us a promise to be more patient with us in the future.

That story accounts for the end of infancy and childhood in man, not the end of infancy and childhood in God. It accounts for adolescence and the road to maturity we go through. We can't claim to know God's motives in what He reveals to us.

The literal floods have continued in the world around us. But in your world within, you were once flooded. The Biblical Flood was a way to express the death of childhood and the bridge {adolescence} that took us all into adulthood. If you feel flooded a second time by other circumstances beyond your control, do yourself a favor by at least comparing the floods you've been through.

If you don't trust God's word, that's fine. Why should you? It's fine to blame Him in your heart for all the emotional leakage and flooding you've experienced over a lifetime. But as you come to know yourself better, you'll find that it was you, playing god, who caused many of the emotional problems you were faced with. He only permitted you to do so.

When people are confronted by their own ego, they behave in unpredictable ways. Some hit a wall with their fist. Some kick their dog. Some slap their wife or beat their

children. Some divorce, change jobs or move far away. And some simply wait for a scapegoat, like a JEW or a gay man, to come along to sacrifice instead.

Not all **TOTALITARIANS** are control freaks. Some just want scapegoats who they can test their theories on to see what might make them more **GLEEFUL**. They're more like laboratory scientists who use people as guinea pigs. In that sense, God had to create **DICTATORS** to teach us what we may be doing to ourselves or the ones we love.

Arjuna told us at the beginning of The Bhagavad Gita that he didn't want to fight. But now you can see how much he's learned since then. You must fight with yourself, or your ISRAEL {struggle with God} won't be meaningful. You must question Krishna. You must believe JESUS even if you don't believe in JESUS. And you must redeem yourself as good Muslims are doing in their devotion to Allah.

If you don't, you'll screw yourself over. We see that in THE REPUBLICANS who hate themselves so much that they're willing to put "**LEADERS**" in power if they promise to take out their frustrations for them on their scapegoats: the Blacks, gays, CATHOLICS and Democrats. We saw in this last election that THE REPUBLICANS don't even care if they have to die in large numbers to Covid, so long as they can insure that liberty lives, even if they have to die.

We see that in "Muslim" women without clitorises who are willing to raise their children to **HATE** Jews, when their wants have been mutilated by their own religion. And we see that self-**HATRED** in RUSSIANS and other Eastern Europeans who'll do anything to keep themselves poor, uneducated and spiritually backward compared to Western Europe.

Look at your opinions of others. Listen to what you tell yourself about the aged, the young, the dark-skinned, the large and ugly, the funny looking, the poor and the eccentric. Witness your mind influencing your conscience with reasons to continue to believe what you've always been told to believe.

With moral conviction, you can change your mind, transform your heart and transcend your conscience. With Mindfulness, you can make every moment of your life soulful and spiritually meaningful. You can get your penis out of your anus. You can grow up.

Thinking is like learning how to dance in front of the mirror or playing a musical instrument. The more you practice by yourself, the deeper your familiarity with your instrument you'll be. Body language moves out of your head into your hands and feet until it's automatic. These moves you make could be like music to your ears. What you learned in childhood was just the foundation for a relationship with a friend with yourself for life if you'd take yourself to heart.

Your feet are your foundation. They're like your faith. If you can't stand on your own two feet, your faith in all God's faiths will be faulty. Your legs are like your parents. If you limp, your faith in your tutors will be questionable. And if you're unhappy with your genitals, breasts or hips, your faith in your ancestry may be in question. Those who came before your parents and your faith may have influenced your container in old-fashioned ways.

You're stuck with the lineage God gave you. Make the best out of the instrument you've been given. To participate in the orchestra of life, you don't need a Stradivarius. Just fiddle around with what you've got.

With detachment, you're able to associate what you're doing in the outer world with what you're doing for yourself within. With detachment, you're able to observe yourself

with your inner eye and ear, and come to know the wisdom you have that you've been waiting a lifetime to use to teach yourself how to be happier. **GLEE** is for juveniles. Joy is forever.

The mind creates thoughts that are literarily described using the metaphor of trains. People have 'trains of thought.' Therefore, every train of thought runs on a track of feelings. Every train of thought stops and starts at a station where you either get on or off if distractions are your only guide. When you get off one train of thought, you'll probably get right on another. In this way, your mind will go around aimlessly. You'll produce thoughts that go in many undisciplined directions. Only your subconscious will question where you're going.

If you find yourself on a train of thought going to a destination that doesn't interest you, you don't have to pull the emergency cord to stop the train and get off. Meditation will leave you in the middle of a field or desert where you may enjoy the time alone with yourself, without having to deal with trains of thought at all. But, sooner or later, you're going to have to get to the next station where you'll have to get back on board another train of thought.

Train travel doesn't have to be a Western nightmare the English brought to India along with **OPPRESSION**, inequities of class struggles and **PREJUDICE** against Hindu methods of attaining insight. The gifts from God that emanate out of the East and West are being combined seamlessly in the modern age. Get on board modernity, or you'll find yourself figuratively walking on the tracks, worried about what's coming at you from behind.

Article 36: For one whose mind is unbridled, self-realization is difficult work. But he whose mind is controlled and who strives by right means is assured of success. That is My judgment.

The unbridled mind is like a horse that hasn't been trained. Just imagine the difference between riding a horse that can't be bridled and saddled, and riding a horse that's been properly trained. Just imagine riding on a horse or riding in a train. Just imagine riding in a train or riding in a car. Just imagine riding in a car or sitting first class in an airplane.

Self-realization is hard for everyone, whether you're traveling by horseback, car or on trains of thought. The unbridled mind is no different from the passenger aboard a train who doesn't get to know the other passengers in the compartment. Whether you think you're traveling alone on a powerful steed or in a confined space with a multitude of inner voices who are contributing to making your journey enjoyable and meaningful, you're going to have to decide for yourself what it means to be 'you.'

This challenge is called: choices. People make many unconscious choices. They can't be more responsible for how things turn out because they can't yet choose consciously. They're **AUTONOMOUS** because they don't consciously choose to be free. Freedom requires embracing responsibility, and responsibility requires conscious choices that are morally superior to what they chose previously. Once you can commend yourself for your moral choices because they're scapegoat-free, you'll be well on your way to God-consciousness.

If you look back on your moral choices in the past, you'll see that you're no longer the person you used to be. You're older, but you're also wiser because you're more

experienced. So when your mind pulls up a memory from your past, it's always to remind you to compare and contrast yourself now to who you were before.

We JEWS call ourselves THE CHOSEN PEOPLE. We were chosen to choose between God and local gods. And we chose God. But that doesn't mean we don't have the choice to accept or **REJECT** Him with **EVIL** intentions. Every JEW must make moral choices, no different from any other person on the planet.

But we JEWS have also been given the choice to choose to accept some of His WORDS literally and others, figuratively. This creates two kinds of freedom, external and internal. And the same can be said of liberty and emancipation.

If a JEW tries to tell you you've made a bad choice, listen very closely to his reasoning. But if it come down to "God said so," know that that JEW is a fool. A moral choice is only moral if you do it for yourself, not for others or for God.

Someday you may have to account for your moral choices before God. If you can only say that your choice was 'me' or 'him,' you should expect one outcome. But if your choice was 'him' or 'me,' you should expect another. Putting others first is a sign of devotion to yourself.

I eventually learned to think using trains of thought. And in doing so, I began to acknowledge other voices inside my compartment. Since then, I've substituted my biological family with a compartment of inner family of voices that I've learned to befriend. And over the years, some of those voices got to their destination and departed the compartment, leaving behind memories {feelings and mental images} of what not to repeat. This is why I can say that trains of thought have become rich and meaningful means to arriving at my ends.

The rider that was once unbridled is my Mind in the Eastern sense of The Word {my head, heart and wants}. There are at least three of us at all times in the compartment. The three of us are: me {my head}; myself {my heart}; and I {my wants}. If you're trying to become soulful, you'd better admit to yourself who you really are.

Because of how I've advanced, I can deal with the negative energy around me most days. I can move through this pandemic, fires and floods, and feel other people's suffering without being overwhelmed by it. I can feel confusion without becoming overly confused by taking my wish to react with unkind behaviors to heart.

I have a high E.Q., even though I'm not very knowledgeable about the external world. I'm a grandfather {head} to my son's {heart} son {soul}. And because I'm so spiritually old, I can cry easily. It's very saddening to see how miserably people treat themselves and how much suffering they have to endure because of it. It reminds me of how I used to treat myself. In crying for them, I'm also mourning the me I couldn't mourn at one time.

But I've had to learn how to protect me from myself. That's what it means to be a **SUICIDE** survivor who's chosen life over death. In doing so, I've discovered much more than how to survive. I've discovered that the secret to a life well lived is self-love. And I can now look back on my past with a Mona Lisa smile. The antics of my youth no longer offend or sadden me. Now it's the antics of others that I have to endure.

I'm not in need of filtering reality or running away from it anymore. Now that I'm capable of creating the joy of learning thanks to the tools provided by humility, I have an overflow of feelings for myself that I can give to others. I've succeeded in getting out of my head, through my heart and into my soul without giving up on any of the three.

Therefore, I've been able to experience the attachment needed to become a part of this world, and yet hold the detachment needed to remain separate from it.

I can't tell you how to be yourself. I can only describe to you how I've come to find peace being with me {a **MURDERER**} 24/7. If you're interested in learning how to use your Mind in the Eastern sense of The Word {head, heart and wants}, I can contribute to your practice.

God loves diversity. No two people think alike. If you want to copy my techniques, you're still going to have to make your own choices, regardless of what you learn from me. I can contribute to your work habits and homework, but you're going to have to take the tests The Teacher gives you. I won't be there with you in class when you choose what to do.

The Mind is likened to a horse that must be bridled if you're going to ride it and guide it. This is an ancient metaphor that has been replaced in the last century with the metaphor of driving. Man is now behind the wheel of a car, not astride a steed.

In the metaphor of man as behind the wheel of his own vehicle, there's room to take three others on your journey. Your head can be in the driver's seat, while your heart sits by your side. Your conscience can take a backseat to your mind, ready to tap you on the shoulder to tell you where to go (and even where not to go). And sitting behind your heart is your penis or clitoris, whispering in her ear what she should tell your mind.

In this metaphor, you can see the relationship between your conscience and wants {genitals} as they work together side by side in the back seat. Your head and heart may be in front where they have a good view of what's happening on the road in front of them, but there are more in your vehicle than just them.

Self-realization is difficult work, and it's only getting more difficult because 1.2 billion Hindus haven't updated their DMV {Department of Motor Vehicle} handbook from their rider's manual in 2,500 years. They're still using Krishna's instructions on how to ride a horse in a world where no one rides horses allegorically anymore.

The centaur was half man, half horse. It was a mythological creature assembled by the imagination of ancient Greeks to describe their inner forces [mind {man}, heart {horse}, penis {stallion}]. And it was a successful description of man's inner forces a long time ago from a psychological point of view. But there were also some centaurs with wings {Pterocentaurs} – who were also endowed with a spiritual, elevation device {soul}.

Article 37: Arjuna said, "What is the destination of the man of faith who does not persevere, who in the beginning takes to the process of self-realization, but who later desists due to worldly-mindedness, and thus does not attain perfection in mysticism?"

What Arjuna is really saying is that he's not familiar with the mental, railroad system of 'trains of thought' that will be externalized 2,500 years in the future of the India. Arjuna doesn't know how to take advantage of a speedier method of thinking than he's using: his chariot {body} drawn by horses {Mind}.

Arjuna's constant concern with where he's going if he goes the wrong way is a sign of his guilt in not knowing how to operate himself any better than he does. He really doesn't know what he's doing, and so he's worried that he's going to be penalized for his self-ignorance.

This is normal and natural for any student of life. And Arjuna is, of course, right. He will be penalized. Every mistake we make will cost us. And every improvement we make

to our Spiritual Operating System will probably include a few mistakes. (Did you ever download new software that didn't have a few bugs in it?) This is why no good deed ever goes unpunished. This is why the present is a gift that has to be paid for now to assure a hopeful future for those who'll come later.

Nobody really knows how he knows how to use his mind. As an infant, we taught ourselves how to speak, but we didn't leave breadcrumbs in place to make our way back through that forest when we were still in our crib. We must all move on through the darkness within as things are now. We must all use scripture allegorically if we're going to deepen our understanding of ourselves.

Learning how to think about how we think takes experience and practice, and for each of us it's a somewhat unique enterprise. And since Arjuna can't talk about such matters any more specifically because he isn't schooled in the figurative speech needed to talk about the abstract in terms of the concrete, he comes up with questions that express his doubts about his abilities.

In the words of Nethanel ibn Fayyumi, a Yemenite JEWISH theologian of the 12<sup>th</sup> Century, "God permitted to every people something he forbade to others...and God sends a prophet to every people according to their own language." THE TALMUD states that "Humanity was produced from one man, Adam, to show God's greatness. When a man mints a coin in a press, each coin is identical. But when The King of kings, The Holy One, blessed be He, creates people not one is similar to any other." [MISHNAH SANHEDRIN 4:5] THE TALMUD continues by stating that anyone who **KILLS** or saves a single human life, has done the same (**KILLS** or saves) an entire world. [Internet]

In truth, Arjuna is really quite advanced mentally. He just doesn't have the means to describe his emotions using figurative speech in ways that Krishna can address any more directly than He does.

The destination of everyone's journey is death. What comes after you reach your destination is anyone's guess. I suggest you first worry about how you're going to get to that bridge before you wax poetic about how you're going to cross it.

The underlying question that Arjuna wishes to ask, but doesn't have the depth of enlightenment to utter, isn't a question at all. It would be his question on worldly-Mindedness presented as a statement. What he's implying between the lines is, I'd feel guilty if I started to do something good for myself and then got distracted.

And in that sense, he's addressing an issue we might all have. We might feel guilty if we don't follow through on our goals 100% of the time. But we can't do so because we distract our mind with our senses to keep us fixed in the outer world at a cost to what we could otherwise accomplish within.

Particularly when we're young, we tend to make promises to ourselves we can't keep. We may find ourselves with attention to distractions that keep us from fulfilling some resolution we've made to ourselves. This is the unfortunate outcome for the irresponsible, but it's sometimes unavoidable because there's so much pressure coming at us from the outside world.

Look at some Americans who are more like children who only live for distractions. They follow the lead of their senses, not their better judgment. They don't worry enough about consequences down the line. They don't save money for the future or exercise to avoid sickness in older age.

There's another group of Americans who'd behave more responsibly if they could. But the cost of living a responsible lifestyle is out of their reach. They have to survive as best they can from paycheck to paycheck. They may use fast food, alcohol, drugs, sex and/or gambling to distract them from their precarious station in life.

The U.S. spends more on health care as a share of the economy – nearly twice as much as 37 European countries – yet has the lowest life expectancy and highest **SUICIDE** rate. The U.S. has the highest chronic disease burden and an obesity rate that is two times higher than the average. Compared to peer nations, the U.S. has among the highest number of hospitalizations from preventable causes and the highest rate of avoidable deaths. [2019 Internet statistics]

Now look at the promises of THE REPUBLICAN PARTY, and look at their successes. They only work to make things better for **THE UBER-rich**. And they succeed, but at what a cost to 90% of the nation? Every rich REPUBLICAN should see himself as a **PHARAOH**. All the “little” people who work under him are his ISRAELITE workforce. Many of those ISRAELITES live in ghettos that are unsafe. Law enforcement in these ghettos is handled by a police force that's been given orders comparable to those of an army against an enemy. These ISRAELITES toil without hope of getting ahead, and the pyramids they build to glorify **THE PHARAOHS** are causing the poor untold pain and suffering, for which there's no medical or psychiatric relief except at enormous cost.

Now that the pandemic has cost so many lives and ruined so many people's savings, food shortages and eviction are becoming real issues in America, the richest nation on Earth. This is an act of God that should teach every American to help change the way we live. We should all vote Democratic as though our life depended on it.

Today, we don't need a MOSES to unite 600,000 ISRAELITES. Today, we need a MOSES for every 600,000 ISRAELITES. We need multiple EXODUSES in multiple directions to get us to multiple ISRAELS.

And yet, with ISRAEL facing the same dilemmas we see in the United States, it's hard to understand how the JUDEO-CHRISTIAN modern world founded upon the values of the U.S. and ISRAEL leaves many JEWS and CHRISTIANS so unprepared for the meaning of a responsible, spiritual lifestyle.

This is why life is described as a spiritual process not as a *fait accomplis*. Life must be approached in segments, just as large fruits must be eaten in bite-sized pieces. And yet, you need a sense of what you're biting into before you take a bite out of it.

Distraction is built into our system. People aren't going to overcome their distractions in the outside world without the help of awakened individuals who can point out what they've already gleaned from their own lessons in life.

Learn to manage your distractions by self-psychoanalyzing what it is you really feel and want in order to discover what you truly desire. The mind that isn't focused on what it's doing to you will also be distracted from what other people are doing to you. Such a mind will petrify over time. This is why so many people are grumpy, defiant and ignorant of what would be in their own best interest. They don't have tools sharp enough to chip away at their own thinking.

External rewards are only for practice. External rewards should be guides to what you're doing *to* yourself and *for* yourself.

So the question Arjuna is asking in this Article has more to do with guilt. He's afraid of what he'll think of himself if he can't persevere all the way across the finish line. He's

afraid of going up the Hindu path without being able to take crossroads to other paths if he reaches impediments. And so he's actually asked an outstanding question.

What will happen to me if I don't take good care of my body? What will happen to me if I don't take good care of my reputation? What will happen to me if I don't improve my relationship with The Lord?

Anyone who's been around the block a few times will want good answers to these questions. Anyone who has some knowledge of himself from past experience knows he hasn't succeeded in everything he did in the past. Therefore, he ought to consider what God might think of him *today* that might affect him *tomorrow*.

Article 38: O might-armed Krishna, does not such a man being deviated from the path of transcendence perish like a rent cloud, with no position in any sphere?

Feelings are like water, so Arjuna's use of a simile {like a rent cloud} in this passage is very astute of him. Feelings rise like mist and fall like rain. Negative feelings gather like clouds that block the sun. And when a cloud is rent of the water within it, there's simply nothing left to talk about. The evidence is then on the ground in the form of rain that gathers in pools.

You can't stop feelings any more than you can stop thoughts. You *can* distract yourself from your thoughts by getting off a particular train of thought at an unknown station to think about other things. You can get on another train without knowing where it's going to avoid something you don't want to have to think about. But unless you've studied the direction of the tracks that spell out endpoints of feelings, you won't know where your mind is going or what you're going to do with the thoughts that crisscross the landscape within you.

I think most people are a bit sad. I suspect they wanted to go in one direction, but they ended up elsewhere because they weren't experienced enough to control the outcomes that brought them to that particular destination.

God {Karma} took them in a different direction in order to clean up their act and learn more about 'train' travel. And so, they arrive in the now with baggage they didn't have when they started {guilt} weighing them down. This causes sadness and self-doubts. They used up their time amassing losses at what they couldn't accomplish because they couldn't get past moral impediments to discover new ways of thinking.

But some people are sad for another reason. They cry because they're 'verklemt' {overcome with emotions, like a cup that has overflowed}. They have nothing to be sad about. They did nothing wrong. They hurt no one. In fact, they had it so good, they separated themselves into separate people that they haven't figured out how to appreciate just as "they" are.

My mother was one such person. She was born Berta Herter in Munich to a CATHOLIC father and a JEWISH mother. After surviving the War by running throughout GERMANY outwitting **THE NAZIS**, she returned to Munich after the War in the hopes of finding her family. There she met my father, a Dachau Concentration Camp survivor. {The town of Dachau is located just outside Munich.}

They fell in love and moved to America in 1948, My mother changed her first name to Bella, married my father in New York and took his surname: Zeve. I was born in 1952. But she never looked back at what had become of Berta Herter. She just started over as Bella

Zeve. And when she married for the second time in 1975, she did the same thing in becoming Bella Roos.

She renounced her mother tongue, GERMAN, along with her first name {Berta}. She renounced her maiden name {Herter}. And she told people her mother died in the War, when she had survived. My mother found her mother in Theresienstadt Concentration Camp suffering from typhoid after the War. She brought her to Munich, where she lived another nine months, during which time my mother dated and fell in love with my father.

When my mother was in her early 90's, she began to suffer from dementia, not just the normal forgetfulness associated with senility. By the time she died at the age of 98, she didn't recognize me any longer. She even fell and broke her arm, and the nursing home didn't know it until they saw the black and blue bruising on her arm. She wasn't able to talk about her pain, let alone all her previous suffering in life.

Don't disconnect yourself from the other people in your train compartment. Don't figuratively travel through life by horse and carriage. Figuratively travel by bicycle, skates or skateboard when you're very young. But when you're old enough to travel with inner companions, travel by car, plane or trains of thought. Let one voice speak for all those in your vehicle, but befriend everyone on board. If you make a concerted effort to forget a part of yourself, you may succeed in doing so to the detriment of the rest of you.

Everyone ages. Not everyone grows old. Endeavor to grow. If you succeed in *growing*, you'll *grow* old rather than simply *age* until death overtakes you. *Growing* is the only reason why the golden years turn golden.

The story of my life began at my birth. God was with me then, and He's been with me ever since. If I think I can pretend to be someone I'm not or only part of who I really am, I'll pay for that mistake. It's built into The System.

Being deviated from the path of transcendence doesn't stop transcendence. It merely causes it to occur underground, beneath the level of conscious awareness. When people don't understand how they're causing an inner, global catastrophe in their world within, they certainly aren't going to do anything proactively to stop the global catastrophe we're all headed for in the outer world.

Krishna is described as God disguised as a mortal, and a prince disguised as a commoner. Accordingly, the myths about Him contain many metaphors of disguise, such as a spark within a pile of ashes or a mighty sword in its scabbard. These hint at Krishna's dual purpose as The Punisher of human deeds but also as The Bringer of enlightenment.

His skin is dark blue. His hair is long and black. And His features are so compelling that it's impossible not to fall in love with Him. Once you fall in love with Lord Krishna you can never fall out. He is beyond every beautiful thing in the world. [Internet]

Arjuna calls Krishna mighty-armed in this passage. Krishna's arms are mighty because He's generally depicted as holding a flute in them. That is a euphemism for charisma, lust and the sensual power of the penis.

Straight men would never surrender to Krishna as would a straight woman. And yet, the highest form of unconditional love in Hinduism is for Krishna. Therefore straight men must learn to surrender to His love through explanation of the meaning of love rather than directly through feelings for Him. Straight, male sentiments for God can be easily overwhelmed by wants and desires.

The love of JESUS is no different. Straight men must learn to love JESUS indirectly, for to love HIM as would a woman or a gay man with such an open heart would cause them to **HATE** themselves. And that would contradict the meaning of HIS love.

CONTEMPLATION, in addition to meditation, leads to conscious awareness of how the Mind {head, heart and wants} works and what you can do to operate your mind better than you do now. You're a complex instrument. You're modern, not just contemporary. You're modern in comparison to every generation that came before you. If you think you know how to operate yourself because you've made money, you're in denial. And if you think you know as much as you need to know about yourself because you believe in ADONAI, JESUS, Allah or one of the many names for God in Hinduism, you're kidding yourself.

Arjuna is strong because he's focused his attention on applying his chisel to chipping away at his mind with great accuracy. His ego has been checked. Therefore, he doesn't want to lose control of what he's doing.

But Krishna already gave Arjuna the obvious answer to his question in Article 36. {He whose mind is controlled and who strives by right means is assured of success.} If not for differences we can observe externally, who'd care about what happens inside himself?

We like to think that everyone will return to the formless realm of spirit. But the person who has had a rich life to look back on – one in which s/he's moved through the process of doing devotional work with repeated actions until s/he can see the importance of moving through distractions – models focus and direction on external matters. S/he won't be bewildered by the need to change activities frequently. What s/he'll accomplish will be the development of a strength that will be sufficient to handle external challenges with a good attitude. That is the hand that can handle a well-aimed chisel.

Strong arms correspond to a spiritual disposition that's able to discipline the ego with willpower. Such a man won't let his ego control his penis; he won't let his penis control his heart; and he won't let his heart control his head. In other words, he'll have the strength and accuracy to hit his chisel with his hammer to remove just enough of himself to make a difference in some important, internal way. And the distractions that take him away from this self-sculpturing process will, hopefully, teach him other skills in knowing himself that are equally important.

Michelangelo was described as having simply removed everything that wasn't David from the marble he used to sculpt that famous statue. I've said the same thing about man in relationship to The Spiritual Process. To become a genius like Michelangelo, you need an ego that can control the hands that hold the chisel and hammer.

How does *internal* mastery lead to *external* mastery? How can a man break through his captivation with external reality to devote himself to himself in all his affairs? How can he become so great that others have no choice but to admit his greatness and charisma?

Arjuna isn't yet awakened enough to ask these questions. He's worried about what Krishna will do to him if he doesn't succeed in achieving mastery of his inner world. He's still consumed with embarrassment, shame and humiliating punishment over what he *can't* do. And this distracts him from applying greater attention to what he does well.

Young people, more often than not, have to do many things they don't like to do because they usually don't have the money to pay other people to do for them what they don't want to do for themselves. But when you get old, and if you have enough money, you should pay people to do the things you don't do well so you can focus more of your attention on what you're doing – *if* you're doing something morally meaningful.

This makes young people generalists and old people specialists. This makes it possible to discover that everyone has something you might be able to use if you're open to perceiving and learning from the good in people.

Arjuna is a generalist, not a specialist. He's at a point in the process where he's still discovering what he does well and what he does poorly. And for this reason, he's couching his doubts in metaphoric form: Does not such a man being deviated from the path of transcendence perish like a rent cloud?

The clouds spend their resources in the form of rain. The rain nourishes the plants and animals; and then the rain makes its way to the sea in the form of rivers to repeat the process over again. Arjuna will have to repeat his own rendition of The Spiritual Process many more times before he'll see his participation in it.

Article 39: This is my doubt, O Krishna, and I ask You to dispel it completely. But for Yourself, no one is to be found who can destroy this doubt.

Doubts are the consequence of guilt not fully brought to consciousness. When you're doubtful, there's some amount of guilt welling up deep down inside you. Like a stone thrown into a lake that causes ripples, doubts are a focus on the ripples, not on the stone. So you should ask yourself what you have or haven't done to feel guilty about. All guilt will be about matters of your body {embarrassment}, your character {shame} or your relationship to God {humiliation}.

Not every promise you make to yourself may have been realistic at the start. And when you're half-way through, you may doubt your ability to complete that task, despite the guilt that that might entail.

Everyone has doubts. Everyone suffers guilt at not being able to complete tasks because of doubts that ripple through him. Only you can remove the guilt inherent in your doubts by being allowed to view a BIGGER PICTURE of yourself. But that BIGGER PICTURE lies in God's hands.

Your guilt can be addressed through meditation {observation} and CONTEMPLATION {activation}. As you access your Spiritual Operating System by becoming aware of bugs {^&#} and viruses {**PREJUDICES**}, your doubts will eventually reveal a clearer sense of what you do well and what you do poorly. This realistic view of yourself may be very refreshing. It might even relieve you of fantasies and dreams that have pressured you to be someone you're not.

Failure to realize your dreams in the external world doesn't mean you've failed yourself. Some of the greatest failures in my life, such as not becoming a famous dancer, have enriched me tremendously with WISDOM, LOVE and Redemption.

My father didn't follow through on his promises to my mother. And so my mother divorced him. My former partner didn't follow through on his promises to me, and so I left him.

But I don't regret my mother's decision, and I don't regret my own. What I regret were the decisions I made to *myself* that I didn't follow through with. I promised myself to become a great ballet dancer. But I couldn't fulfill that promise. I promised myself to care for me, love me and protect me. But in attempting **SUICIDE** I didn't follow through with that promise, either.

What I really wanted to promise myself from early on in life but never put into words was that I'd always be my best friend. When I look back at my youth, I see how consumed

I was with external perceptions of how others looked at me and how little motivation I had to truly befriend myself.

I was lost in a masquerade. I was obsessed with how others saw me as viewed through fantasies {stupors} and dreams {trances}. Now that I've been able to perceive a BIGGER PICTURE of myself, I'm able to focus on how *I* look to me. How others describe me tells me more about them than me. How I react to how they see me, however, tells me a great deal more about myself.

I've been on a seesaw with people all my life. They were down and I was up. I looked down on them. And when they didn't like what I told them I saw, they simply got off the seesaw. And I came crashing down.

I don't kiss anyone's butt anymore when they tell me how the world has done them wrong if I hear anger and resentment in their voice. I have my own butt bruises to deal with in having been sabotaged on so many seesaws. I've learned how to kiss my own butt.

But that doesn't mean that I'm not sympathetic or willing to explain how life works to others. It means that now I'm more cautious. I encourage people to move forward and upwards on their end of the seesaw as I move forward and downwards from my end. I encourage them to prove to me that they're trustworthy by meeting closer to the fulcrum. In this way, I can always be there for me if need be.

In addition, I've constructed a chain link fence around myself. Through this figurative fence I can see what others are doing, but keep them emotionally some distance from me to protect myself emotionally. I find this is a much better solution than the wall I had up before or the wooden fence after that, neither of which I could see through.

I was self-conscious when I was a young man. And yet, that expression doesn't describe how I really felt. In truth, I was the last person on Earth I was conscious of. I was actually consumed with what other people thought. I was *other*-conscious. It took me a lifetime to become *self*-conscious.

For me to succeed in becoming a famous writer is still a goal. Whether I achieve that goal isn't in *my* hands. It's in God's hands. All I can do is keep my focus on me while trying to be helpful to others. But the more I succeed in reaping the rewards of my own advice, the more famous I'll become in *my* world. That may be the extent of God's plan for me. If so, I'm sorry for the world. I think I could have been a great help. But helping people is harder than it looks. It must come in conjunction with helping yourself.

What Arjuna is saying is that he needs Krishna to affirm his assessment of the importance of transcendence. And of course, Krishna will do so.

But do you need God to confirm for you that the oceans evaporate, thus creating clouds that the wind brings ashore, whereby rain replenishes the land? Do you need God to confirm for you that when your cup runneth over, you feel verklemt?

The Spiritual Process will continue whether or not God confirms it for you. The best you can do is to figure out what you can do to know yourself better than you do now. For at the root of self-knowledge lies hope. If your roots aren't wrapped around the hope that you can create more faith in yourself, you don't yet know enough about your own TREE. My hope for me lies in dying a poet. Any assistance I give to others will be a byproduct of that.

Article 40: The Lord said, “Arjuna, a transcendentalist engaged in auspicious activities does not meet with destruction, either in this world or in the spiritual world; one who does good, my friend, is never overcome by evil.”

The goodness I managed to achieve in the external world in the past is never lost. In fact, all the goodness I’ve achieved in my life is manifested as love in my soul, even if my mind can’t remember what I’ve done worth being proud of. There’s no manifestation of **EVIL** around me that can erase the goodness I’ve accomplished for myself in my soul, whether or not my head and heart know it. Others may condemn me, but my goodness will always remain inside. Some of it may still be hidden from view, even from me.

Therefore, every time I doubt myself, I should think of that as a good thing. Ripples of doubt that I follow back to the source where the stone hit the water and sank into the mud are called: self-disappointments. The more I face my disappointment in myself, the more powerful I become.

Krishna is consoling Arjuna because Arjuna is so guilt-ridden about the effects of failure and his fear of fighting that he must be assured that he’s going to be alright. Sometimes, explaining the process to the student who suffers low self-esteem doesn’t help him understand it. Sometimes you just need to calm the student down with a single vision of **THE BIG PICTURE** because there are many visions needed to perceive **THE BIG PICTURE**.

**THE REPUBLICANS** are the poorest Americans in the nation and some of the poorest people on the planet. They’re so consumed with self-**HATE** that they’re pawns of would be **DICTATORS** who lead them by the nose. They’ve got a fist so far up their anus that they can’t see how the other fist is cocked to fight every poor soul who happens to mirror them.

Those who are overly emotional about their own misfortune are often unaware of how deep they could be and how much inner success they could achieve. They’re guilt-ridden and doubtful about outcomes because they’re so overcome by their bad “luck.” To convince them that this world is a place of hope, you have to teach them to give up their position at the bottom of every seesaw. We can all see what they’re going to do the next time they get a chance. Most people prefer to live with a vision of perfection in which we can maintain a place on the seesaw where our feet can always touch the ground.

Arjuna wants to be good. He doesn’t want to make mistakes because he knows mistakes have consequences that cause pain and suffering. Arjuna is at that awkward stage of spiritual childhood where he can only think about what was, what is or what will be. He’s not yet able to entertain thoughts that are conditional. He can’t yet talk about what *could* be. That’s a Planet he hasn’t yet come to; an awakening he hasn’t yet achieved.

Therefore, there are skills Arjuna needs that he can’t yet envision. This brings him to his BIOS {Basic Input/Output System} for further recoding of his Spiritual Operating System.

Unfortunately, **REPUBLICANS** think they’re doing good just by believing in **JESUS** and voting into office **LEVITICAN** “**CHRISTIANS**” like themselves who believe they’re the only ones who can love God. It’s very likely that people who think they can do no wrong are perpetrating terrible **EVIL** without reflecting on their political positions.

Some of the worst people in the world wax poetic about their relationship to “their” name for God. And it doesn’t matter by what name they refer to Him. They manipulate the masses and control the media in their pretense to appear to be deeply devoted to goodness as expressed by the institution of their faith. Anyone who wants to maintain a firm hold on

the testicles of every man in society is going to use his “love” of God to make his way into the next man’s wallet.

THE ORTHODOX “JEWS” perpetrate **LIES** when they tell themselves and whisper to one another that they’re The Lord’s keepers of wisdom. The **FANATICAL** “EVANGELICALS,” “CATHOLICS” and Eastern ORTHODOX “CHRISTIANS” perpetrate **LIES** when they tell themselves and whisper to one another that CHRIST’S love lies in their hands alone. And **THE EXTREMIST** “Sunnis” and “Shiites” perpetrate **LIES** when they tell themselves and whisper to one another that Redemption can’t be achieved except through their **Book**.

The good Book, BOOK, BOOK, Book is so good because precisely it’s much bigger than the institutions of faith believe it to be. In fact, the good book you believe in isn’t good enough unless you’re writing your life like a good BOOK.

God had to create acts of God to force the rich and powerful to help the poor or risk being called **HYPOCRITES**. God knows **THE EXTREMISTS** in the institutions of religion aren’t going to lift a finger for anyone who doesn’t kiss their “ring.” Since the rich and religiously powerful claim to be on such a firm footing with God, He forces them show it or risk their reputation before the world.

To love JESUS, HE doesn’t have to be as physically beautiful and charismatic as Krishna. What makes CHRIST’S love a vision of love different from other godly visions of love is that you can be ugly on the outside and feel beautiful within if you love THE MAN who was never described as handsome.

The beauty you feel when you love God in all His names is indescribable. It’s simply magical. It leaves you with a faith in the importance of life that each person must discover for himself or herself.

**TRUMP** may have thrown paper towels to hurricane victims in Puerto Rico to clean up the mess of a mighty wind, but he also made a deal with the U.A.E. to recognize ISRAEL. Like all other **HYPOCRITICAL** “LEADERS”, he used everything in his **POWER** to affirm his greatness before a few to understate his **EVIL** intentions for the many. He claims to be a messenger of God’s love because he’d done one or two good things.

Although 70% of ISRAELIS wouldn’t consider themselves fools, they supported **TRUMP** because he was “good” to them. But his whole **FAMILY** puts their own wellbeing before the wellbeing of everyone else on Earth.

If your neighbors were at war with you for more than 70 years and threatened to push you into the sea, you’d do the same as the ISRAELIS. You’d be a **SUICIDAL FOOL** to do otherwise.

What does it take to wake up the poor and uneducated to the intentions of **THE HYPOCRITICAL**? Why can’t the disenfranchised see something as obvious as I’m describing from a spiritual and political perspective?

Surely the light ISRAEL shines that illuminates some nations but not others is something everyone should be able to see. There’s plenty of evidence that some of THE ORTHODOX “JEWS” colluded with **TRUMP’S ADMINISTRATION** to work with **PUTIN** to help **DICTATORS** around the world consolidate their power in exchange for the security of ISRAEL. That was **EVIL**, but understandable. But the infection rate of Covid among THE ORTHODOX “JEWS” in ISRAEL is now more than 40%. So clearly, they can’t see the Forests, **FORESTS**, **Forests** for THE TREES. No “good” deed ever goes unpunished.

THE ORTHODOX JEWS are absolutely right that the West Bank can't be traded for peace. Unlike gifts from people, you can't give away something God has given you. And it's high time the rest of the world learns this.

Although the Muslims must always maintain religious control over THE TEMPLE MOUNT to remind THE ORTHODOX JEWS that they can never, ever renew animal sacrifices, those JEWS also need to be reminded that there are passages in TORAH that can never ever be taken literally.

There are so many poor and self-ignorant people in India and elsewhere around the world who don't know how to operate themselves any better than you see them doing now. They're filled with superstitions set in place by dead ancestors who didn't know how to operate themselves any better in their day.

Blaming gays and modern JEWS for what the rich and **HYPER**-religious have done is a form of scapegoating that the poor will understand. They've been scapegoated for millennia. But now it's time for the poor and self-ignorant to be woken up gently. Surely global warming will wake them up with famine, mass migrations and death on a scale humanity has never seen before if we don't wake them up spiritually.

Article 41: The unsuccessful yogi, after many, many years of enjoyment on the planets of the pious, living entities is born into the family of righteous people or into a family of rich aristocracy;

The concept of Planets in Hinduism doesn't refer to extraterrestrial worlds, but to levels of awareness made manifest in external conditions that magnify particular human attributes. Generally speaking, we speak about the heightened awareness of kings and the lack of awareness of peasants. And we say that each of them lives on a separate Planet. People strive to be aristocratic because they see it as a sign of awakening. People strive to be righteous in order to be authentic.

The easiest way to get from one Planet to another is with an education that's augmented with experience that you've reflected upon thoroughly. The unsuccessful yogi, after many, many years of enjoyment on the planets of the pious, living entities is rewarded for his efforts with awakening to those who've been doing it correctly. That creates the humility needed to learn much more.

The tension between inner states of being produces change in the outer world and emotional transformations in yourself that help achieve spiritual transcendence for everyone. We're all a part of The Grand Scheme, even if we can't see it.

We all start out as a peasant-like baby who's extremely natural and authentic, although oblivious to what s/he looks like in others' eyes. But over time, we all strive to elevate ourselves in ways that will help us see ourselves as awakened, regal and aristocratic: i.e. self-sufficient, wealthy within and proud.

We all start out like a seed in a shell. We break out of our shell with two legs that are like roots we wrap around our Rock. We all break out of our shell with two arms that are like branches with leaves {hands} we use to dig our way up to the light where we can wrap our arms around the world.

I'm not an elitist. I'm your common, variety snob. I'm a TREE looking down on sprouts, shoots and saplings. I'm proud of my achievements because my accomplishments helped me grow. And I'm not going to pretend otherwise. I know better than many other TREES in the orchard. Maybe someday they'll perceive my greatness.

I was born to a father who came from an extremely wealthy, JEWISH family in LITHUANIA. His mother had been married before and had a total of eight children. My father was the youngest of his father's four children and all seven of his siblings. But only the eldest of his siblings, a half-sister, and himself survived the Holocaust. She had moved to SOUTH AFRICA long before the War.

My mother came from a scholarly, JEWISH family from AUSTRIA. Her maternal grandfather was a school principle and her mother was a very independent, modern and educated woman who left her scholarly family in Vienna to open a tobacconist shop in Munich, GERMANY after the First World War, at a time when women didn't move around the world as independently as they do today.

What are referred to as Planets in this Article remind me of delusions my parents had in thinking their marriage could work. My mother was the only child of an educated, Viennese mother and a father who was a Bavarian farmer's son who had just enough education to pass the civil servant test to become a tram driver in Munich. My mother was training to become a classical violist when **THE NAZIS** forced her out of school and the Munich Youth Orchestra.

My father was the eighth and last child of a very wealthy Eastern European family who were the owners of a cigarette factory. They lived in the second largest town in LITHUANIA, Kaunas. They did their clothes shopping once a year in Berlin.

My father put my mother down for coming from poor roots, and she put him down for being a rich, spoiled brat. They reinforced each other's conclusion that Eastern and Western European JEWS were cut from different cloths and would never be able to understand one another or live together in peace.

What are referred to as Planets in this Article remind me of delusions I had when I suffered from mental illness. I sometimes held a fantasy of thinking I'd just landed Earth, light years from where I'd originally come from. This delusion brought with it the feeling of being a stranger here, different from everyone else. Each time I had this fantasy, I felt like I was starting over again on a new, higher level of reality as an awakened individual with new goals, resolutions and aspirations. And that brought with it a sense of being on a journey through the universe in which I was meeting people on new worlds because I was coming from a new place to be with them in a new way.

This inner sense of travel through levels of reality was equivalent to reincarnating. I wasn't *literally* changing containers, but in changing my mind about myself, I was *figuratively* changing containers. The RUSSIAN babushka dolls, or stacking dolls – one inside the other – is a physical image that depicts the many containers of my mind.

My mind sensed that it had been reshaped many times by an imagination that held me in one container after another and then released me into the next larger container when I'd outgrown the one I'd been in. And because I was so stuck in my head, my heart and soul were incapable of accommodating these new containers in ways that were seamlessly integrated with society.

Many people feel that their connection to family is paramount. But some choose to detach from their family of origin and reattach to friends as though they were family, instead. Some are even able to attach themselves to themselves as though they're their own family. And some have to give up on all of humanity to hold an exclusive relationship with animals or one particular "brand" of God, instead.

Gay people are known to be particularly skilled at turning friends into family because they want to replace the family that **REJECTED** them. Historically, JEWS are known to be particularly unskilled at doing this because they needed one another for support in CHRISTIAN or Muslim worlds that were so **PREJUDICED** against JEWS because of our religion.

But as the world is being literally torn apart with hurricanes and fires, and as humanity is figuratively being torn apart by a pandemic that has not only destroyed lives, but world economies, **ENVY** is coming to the fore.

People are beginning to realize that hope begins at the top of the rainbow with red {anger}. And hope moves down from there through all feelings. If you don't get through your anger {red}, anxiety {orange} and fear {yellow} of others, you'll never come to know your **JEALOUSY** and **ENVY** {green} of yourself.

There are going to be those who dedicate their life to being angry at you. They're going to look at you as a reflection of themselves, and they're going to explode every time they see you. You're going to be the bull's eye of their target practice just because they know no other way of being. They're lost in projection. They're lost in the masquerade.

As a gay man and a JEW, I can tell you not to take their anger personally. Take it spiritually. Ask yourself how God is helping you discover something interesting about yourself through your encounters with them. Ask yourself what syndrome you're being asked to uncover that you've hidden with denial up until now.

Your enemies are **ENVIOUS** of you. They want to play god with you, rather than with God. The secret to *your* success is that you want to play god with God, not them. But when you do play god with others, face your disappointment in yourself. Follow the ripples of self-doubt back to the stone that's now deep down in the mud.

You could claim that people are like extraterrestrial worlds, and you're the only person on this Planet. Some people are like Planets who revolve in the same solar system as you. Others are more like moons that revolve around other people's Planets. Some are like asteroids you'll never get to know well. They move in huge amorphous paths that are somewhat going in the same direction as you, but a million miles away. And others are just incomprehensible heavenly bodies that enter and exit your solar system resembling comets that you're never going to understand until they shine with a brilliant flame as they come closer and then recede into invisible obscurity again. When you look at your social life, you may even see yourself as all these heavenly bodies in some others' lives.

The traditional, Western, nuclear family with the father at the center like the Sun; the mother like Mercury zooming around him; and siblings as planets revolving around him at consecutive distances so they don't intersect and explode – is a model that isn't working anymore. Men aren't stars held together in constellations. Women aren't planets that revolve around men who think they're like stars in the night sky. We all have the potential to behave like all the heavenly bodies we know about in the universe that have been given to us by God to discover ourselves.

Therefore, don't be kind to others only because they're kind to you or unkind to them if you feel treated badly. Treat people as well as you possibly can under all circumstance, even if they offend you, because the enlightenment and warmth you express to them is a kind of Karma that will return in the form of self-respect and self-love that you're going to be grateful for in years to come.

Detach from outer appearances. Create models in your imagination that'll help you advance your place in reality in relation to others. Use metaphors, symbols and similes to advance your self-understanding. Prepare for the unforeseeable future by remaining flexible to unexpected outcomes.

If you do this, I promise you'll celebrate each babushka doll container as a meaningful contributor to a mind that holds many layers of meaning.

If you can see that your feelings are liquids poured into containers provided by the mind, you'll be able to entertain thoughts about what might happen in the future without worrying about it happening just because you thought about it. You'll be able to relieve yourself of much of the anxiety caused by superstition and conditional outcomes.

Resonate with the concerns of Arjuna. Live out your nightmares on conditional Planets without affecting your standing in reality. Fantasize. Dream. But when it comes to a vision of a peaceful tomorrow, remember that you're a part of The Grand Scheme. So vote Democratic like your life depended on it. In doing so, you'll be able to learn more about the mysteries of the universe in your lifetime thanks to a well-developed imagination.

You don't have to die to solve mysteries. You don't have to be reborn to profit from a new container of the mind tomorrow morning.

Hindus who've made their way to San Francisco have discovered the diversity God envisioned when He created the world. Here, people seem to have fashioned our gay, Chinese and American history into a foundation of goodwill that creates peace with anyone who seeks good will.

The Hindu concept of being born again and again and again isn't that different from the CHRISTIAN concept of being BORN AGAIN. Both think they have the only viable path to God. Both advocate **DOGMA** about the afterlife for which there is no external evidence. And both believe that  $1 + 1 + 1 = 1$ . (They both have a three-Gods-in-One system that they think is unique to their faith.)

Being born again is something that figuratively happens every morning when I wake up and get out of bed. No religion has any hold on me when it comes to death. But I'm very interested in all religions from the standpoint of psychology and spirituality. I believe that all religions can help me improve myself because they're all founded by God.

It's imperative that not only am I born again every morning, but that I'm born again with an attitude that's better than the attitude I was born with when I came out of my mother's abdomen instead of her vagina. I must have been quite a mess when I was born. And every morning I want to be reborn quietly with a better attitude than when I was reborn the day before.

When I come to consciousness each morning, I reflect on how I'm thinking that day. I look back to the good I did before, and I credit my relationship with God for the improvements that are going to make this new day a marvelous new beginning.

This is my idea of being born into the family of righteous living people or into a family of rich aristocracy. This is what it means to me to feel like the king of my own castle. This is what inner wealth means to me and why it's so important that I get richer by the day.

Article 42: Or he take his birth in a family of transcendentalist who are surely great in wisdom. Verily such a birth is rare in this world.

Arriving on a Planet {level of reality} where you suddenly find yourself in a family of transcendentalists {awakened individuals} who are striving for wisdom {self-realization}

is very likely nowadays. When you land in such a circumstance, you need only appreciate the potential for personal growth and express gratitude to God for your good fortune. Your learning opportunities are always expanding if you're not creating bad Karma along the way.

When you find yourself in the company of people who are as wise as you are, but in ways you haven't explored before, share yourself humbly with them. They, too, have a story to tell. If Dorothy, the Scarecrow, the Tin Man and the Cowardly Lion could find themselves on an adventure together, you, too, can strive for adventures with the weird characters you find yourself with in life.


Life isn't a fantasy {stupor}. It's a series of psychological assignments {visions} with classmates under the direction of an amazing Teacher. Make your way through your fantasies {stupors} and dreams {trances} to achieve a vision of a peaceful tomorrow.

Whether you're the one who wants to go home {Dorothy}; the one who wants brains {Scarecrow}; the one who wants a heart {Tin Man}; or the one who wants your testicles to finally descend from your body cavity {Cowardly Lion} – you, too, can learn from everyone. And if you, like me, identify as a wizard with strange powers who's been stranded in this weird world, make the best of it. It could be worse. There's probably a dog inside you, like Toto, that will be pulling back your own curtain.

Be yourself. Be yourself fully. Be yourself thoroughly, authentically and, most of all, kindly and sincerely. But if people get under your skin, find very clever, illuminating ways to put them in their place.

Detachment is needed to achieve WISDOM; which is needed to control your Lusts; which is needed to appreciate Paradox; which is needed to LOVE life passionately; which is needed for Redemption. We all need a whole world of opportunities to become self-realized. **AUTONOMY** is not the answer.

After you recognize how much effort you've always put on detachment, begin anew with wisdom: conscious awareness of The Spiritual Process given to us by God. The more wisdom you amass, the more you'll be able to love yourself for the comfort {container} and spiritual advancement {contents} you achieve. The more self-love you amass, the more you'll be able to redeem yourself in both your worlds.

Think of these three virtues {WISDOM, LOVE and Redemption} as filling an inverted triangle.  WISDOM is at the bottom. LOVE is in the middle and Redemption fills the top. But the whole structure is balanced on Detachment. Detachment makes it possible to see all this this way.

I don't really care what kind of family you came from. I came from a family of Holocaust survivors who were rich on my father's side and poor on my mother's side. The two of them came to this country to unify their gifts in the New World. My father was a graduate of a GERMAN lyceum as a boy and a **NAZI** concentration camp as a man. He learned something about life that doesn't translate easily from father to son. He put pressure on me to seek external fortune, but he never put any pressure on me to take his misfortune to heart.

My father and I didn't have a deep relationship. I actually got to know him better after he was dead and I pursued the truths he believed in **THE LIES** he stood for. That's when I grew up and walked in his footsteps. He'd been a survivor of mass hysteria. He lived while 6,000,000 around him were felled like a forest is clear-cut. But he wasn't an

iconoclast. In fact, he was more of an assimilationist. And yet, he had exceptionally good luck, as do I.

I don't come from a family of JEWISH privilege. My father may have come from a very wealthy family who made their money poisoning others with tobacco. But the greatest privilege he was handed in life was to walk away from war-torn Europe. The greatest curse he was handed in life was the money in Swiss banks he was able to access after the War because he never learned how to make money of his own. He was forced to watch as money and financial success always slipped through his fingers.

My mother wasn't a poor JEW. She just never had any money. Her CHRISTIAN father and JEWISH mother survived at the bottom of the pyramid of financial success. When my mother was thrown out of school, my grandmother, a widow by then, insisted my mother go to secretarial college. And when my mother got a job in her teens, she gave almost all her salary every month to her mother. But when **THE NAZIS** rounded up the JEWS in GERMANY, and my grandmother had to leave for concentration camp on a train transport on a different day from my mother, my grandmother gave back all the money my mother had given her. My grandmother had been saving it up for a rainy day. And that made it possible for my mother to buy food on the black market for a time, since she'd had to destroy her identity card which marked her as a JEW. My mother had exceptionally good luck, too.

So if you think you're going to define me by my family's money, you're missing the point completely. Money is something you earn first and foremost to pay your tuition in the school of life. If you think you're here on scholarship, don't be surprised if you get thrown out before you're ready to graduate. If you think you don't have to pay it back or pay it forward, don't be surprised if you lose something really important to you, like a child, an arm or even your mind.

Article 43: On taking such a birth, he again revives the Divine consciousness of his previous life, and he tries to make further progress in order to achieve complete success, Arjuna.

Waking up at birth with a pain in my belly where they tied the knot and finding myself in the arms of a strange woman must have been quite a shock for me, since I'm sure I've always been gay. My lessons in learning to love women started the moment I first opened my eyes, wanted something to eat and my cries were heard by a woman.

Over the years, I've learned to love my mother and manage my attraction to men and disappointment in my father. I couldn't be luckier in terms of a fortunate birth despite life not having lived up to my expectations when I look back in retrospect.

Granted, I was born by caesarian. I never came out the way other people come out. But my relationship with my mother was always one of a devoted son. Figuratively, I went from son to mother in my youth; to like a brother to her when I was a young man; then like a devoted husband to his wife when I was in middle age; and then, when she was deep in the throes of dementia, like a father to his dear daughter.

Granted, my parents were Holocaust survivors, severely damaged by THE "CHRISTIAN" world in Europe at the time. Granted, they were immigrants to America who did the best they could to fit in. I didn't even realize how unusual my family dynamics were until long after our family exploded like a supernova.

But now that I'm an older individual who's detached from my deceased parents and from my siblings because of their **ENVY** of me, I've discovered a family within that I couldn't acknowledge before. It's quite amazing now to see that some of the voices inside me have retired and others have prematurely died. At the same time, other inner voices that were once young and weak have grown up to become quite strong. I never thought I'd have such a close and vibrant, inner family.

Granted, I may feel even more estranged and strange, but I also feel surprisingly at one with humanity. Krishna works in mysterious ways to teach us all about detachment and reattachment.

The Bhagavad Gita speaks about taking on a new birth as though it could only happen after death. But that's not been my experience. As someone who's been through mental illness and came out the other side of it changed for the better, I'm amazed at how I can look back on the worst experience of my life with gratitude to God. I've figuratively experienced being born and reborn many times, even though it never literally happened.

My life was a series of movies in which I played the role of extras. Later, I was given a break and got to play a supporting role to others in their films. But now I've become the star of my own features, and my boyfriend is my leading man.

I'm also the director and producer of my own blockbusters. And everyone else in my life holds a supporting role, or they're an extra with a cameo performance. The reason I've been able to achieve such an evolved and comfortable sense of self is because I've learned to respect all the actors in my life, no matter how small a part they play.

Figurative reality is sometimes even more revealing than literal reality. And people who are adamant about their religion are often adamant about aspects of a fantasy that they can't prove, and yet, insist *we* adopt. They insist that their perspective up the mountain is the only possible "right" perspective. They only believe those who are equally adamant about having the exact same point of view. The thought of moving from one path to another to humble themselves to the vast mystery of God's plan is more than they care to imagine.

Some people are like Frankenstein. They're pieces of many people hastily sewn together. They lurch forward through life with their arms flaying out in front of them. They're nearly blind to what they look like, and they're terrifying to the villagers.

Does it matter how many angels can balance on the head of a pin? Does it matter whether you have to die to be Reborn or whether you can be REBORN just by believing in JESUS? Does it matter whether you have to convert to Islam to get to paradise (the roof garden of the Abrahamic faiths) when you die? Does it matter whether you're straight or gay, male or female, able bodied or disabled?

When I was in mental hospitals, I made friends with patients who had similar enough views of the panorama of reality we were perceiving from inside **THE INSANE** asylum we were all involuntarily committed to. But that was just the perspective we all shared at that time. Over time, I came to see life more broadly. We weren't **WRONG**. We were lost in figurative worlds. We were each stuck on our own Planet. Nobody had told us that each human being is given two worlds. And so we deeply confused the two.

Religious **FANATICS** don't have the luck I had in having been committed and locked up against my will... They advocate for their view *en masse*. They vote disreputable **DICTATORS** into office who use *their* opinions to maintain their constituents' fantasies to achieve selfish ends.

Little changes for them until a greater sense of reality sets in of its own accord. They fight one another rather than struggle within. They live in denial, not self-love. They maintain their **DOGMA** because they agree on one Planet, and one Planet only: theirs.

When the child refuses to admit that the infant is human because s/he, too, has a navel and was born of woman, the child is in denial. When the adolescent refuses to admit that the child is human because s/he, too, had a father, the adolescent is in denial. When the young adult refuses to admit that the adolescent is human because s/he, too, is a child of God, the young adult is in denial. When the mature adult refuses to admit that the young adult is human because s/he, too, suffers, the mature adult is in denial. But the old adults know all too well that everyone will die. The aged aren't in denial about the possibility of anyone's death.

This pandemic has brought out many **ANTI-SEMITES** who blame the **JEWS** for Covid-19. It's also brought out those who struggle with their own fantasies because they believe the future can't be predicted using scientific means. They believe no one can see what will happen over time if people don't use a mask or adhere to social distancing. They don't believe in vaccines. They don't believe in helping the poor if they're of a different race or religion. They don't believe in fair elections if their opinions become unfashionable. They don't believe in anything other than maintaining their climb up the one path they're on.

They refuse to do as they're told. They claim they have "rights," like a child who's had his television privileges revoked. The religious **RIGHT** in America and the religious **RIGHT** in Israel band together to oppose reality, not to work together with everyone to enhance it. They know nothing about the spirit of what **MOSES** and then **JESUS** said. They'd object to every **WORD** either of Them uttered if They said it to them today.

It's easy to be given your first two tutors {parents} by our Teacher. But it's hard to use those tutors effectively if you aren't interested in improving your grades to graduate with a well-rounded education. Many people don't love their parents, but they refuse to honor them. They can't overcome the chip on their shoulder in having been told what to do in their youth. They insist of seeking **REVENGE** from gays and **JEWS** because of **THE AUTONOMY** they've lost.

People in the middle of the classroom of life only want to do as they please. They've come to school to have a good time, come hell or high water. They want to party hearty. And that's all they're going to do. They think homework is something they'll get around to doing when they go Home.

Well, Dorothy, I've got news for you. If you want to go Home, you'd better be prepared to work with others who are different from you here, now. How else are you going to figure out how to use the magic you miraculously hold inside?

Don't complain to me about how hard you have it. Organize with others to tax the rich to put in place greater opportunities for people like you and me to succeed. Help your disenfranchised classmates. Do your homework and participate by asking good questions in class. Nobody's interested in hearing how much God loves you because you have a big bank account or penis.

If you want to revive the Divine consciousness you achieved yesterday, you're going to have to link yesterday with today in a meaningful way. You're going to have to study what happened to you yesterday as if it had been a lesson from The Teacher and not random, meaningless experiences that weren't part of an overarching curriculum. You're

going to have to empty your mind with meditation and detachment and then refill it by CONTEMPLATING what's happening to you today that could influence all your tomorrows.

Pain and suffering are The Teacher's sticks. He uses them on students who He decides need to be taught a lesson. But if other students use sticks on you, don't do the same to them. Don't fight fire with fire. Fight fire with water. Throw buckets of feelings on wicked witches and warlocks. And fight hot air with cold facts.

Article 44: By virtue of the Divine consciousness of his previous life, he automatically becomes attracted to the Yogic principles – even without seeking them. Such an inquisitive transcendentalist, striving for yoga, stands always above the ritualistic principles of the scriptures.

The ten principles of Yoga are:

1. Non-violence {Ahimsa}
2. Truthfulness {Satya}
3. Righteousness {Asteya}
4. Wisdom {Brahmacharia}
5. Simplicity {Aparigraha}
6. Worship of the spiritual goal {Ishvara-Pranidhana}
7. Sacrifice of the ego {Shaucha}
8. Self-discipline {Tapas}
9. Reading {Svadyaya}
10. Contentment {Santosha}

Needless to say, I'm not going to tell you what these Words mean because you're familiar with all these concepts from your own ascension up the mountain. Besides, you should already have asked yourself what these Words mean to you personally. But I will make a few comments just to give you an impression of each Word from a perspective you may not have considered until you moved East and West, not just North or South.

1. Non-violence {Ahimsa} begins within. If you find yourself producing videos {fantasies} of what you'd do to \_\_\_\_ (fill in the blank), and how you'd teach \_\_\_\_ (fill in the blank) a lesson, you're off to a good start when it comes to the first principle of Yoga. You're behaving violently and **VINDICTIVELY** toward yourself because your idea of **VENGEANCE** is focused in your mind. Allow your imagination to finish the job in your fantasy world. Take your thoughts of **KILLING** to the extreme. **KILL** yourself in your mind over and over again with different bodies, different names and different faces. Get your desire for **REVENGE** out of your system in your mind. That will help you get **REVENGE** out of your system for good if you do so in the sight of The Lord.
2. Truthfulness {Satya} begins within. If you claim to be a truthful person but, at times, are negligent of your needs and don't even know exactly how you're allowing yourself to be so inattentive, you're not yet truthful enough. You're in a state of half-truths called: denial. You're truthful in only half of your two worlds.

You don't need to bother changing your mind. You need to expand it. You need to learn to speak to yourself using the first three attributes of fire: illumination, warmth and burn. You need to tell yourself the whole truth, and you need to do so in a compassionate way. When you can speak to yourself truthfully, sincerely and authentically, without denying any of your wants and feelings, you'll position yourself to believe in yourself anew. You'll outgrow your infantile, childish and juvenile habits.

3. Righteousness {Asteya} begins within. If you're not able to see yourself as a TREE planted in a garden, you're spiritually self-ignorant. You're using words literally without considering the importance of using them figuratively. If you can't admit there's a snake hanging down from the trunk of your TREE or a worm imbedded in your apple, you're afraid of talking to yourself as would a poet. If you're that prosaic, you're a **THIEF, STEALING** opportunity out from under yourself, thereby creating a negative impact on us all. Such people will never wear a mask on their face because they're always wearing a mask in their soul. They don't want to admit to God that they're a common, garden variety **THIEF – STEALING** knowledge without acknowledging its Source.
4. Wisdom {Brahmacharia} begins within. If you're not *for* ISRAEL, you're *against* JEWS and JUDAISM. You're in favor of every path up the mountain except the first one in the West. If you're not schooled in THE CREATION STORY, you're lost in your own masquerade. How are you going to meet your Maker without wisdom emanating out of your mouth like honey? Love is important, but how can you love yourself the way you are if you can't see room for self-improvement? Redemption is important, but it's not enough if you don't know what the hell is wrong with *you*. You can't just spend your life blaming everyone else. Detachment is, therefore, especially important. But not even detachment is going to get you where you want to go unless you can cross yourself from head {WISDOM} to navel {Detachment} and from heart {LOVE} to soul {Redemption}. Therefore, you must approach God first and foremost with wisdom. Without the WISDOM coming from your HEAD, your HEART, Soul and Navel will be unable to coordinate their moral movements with one another. Krishna knows how He made you. He is the incarnation of your creation. Don't detach your head from your body or the JEWISH path from your inner mountain of faith. Without ISRAEL in your prayers, you'll find yourself very unlucky, indeed.
5. Simplicity {Aparigraha} begins within. Without simplicity, you'll get thoroughly lost in the complexity that comes of doubts and confusion. Simplicity begins with detachment from guilt so you can perceive the guilt in you without being overwhelmed by it. You were attached to your mother until someone detached you. There's physical evidence of that act of kindness that'll stay with you as a scar at the seat of your physical hungers for the rest of your life. Without the principles of Hinduism in your life, you'll remain attached to some external deceptions.

6. Worship {Ishvara-Pranidhana} of your spiritual goals begins within. You thought about no one other than yourself when you were an infant. Unless you were given sweet rewards, you may have cared little about others when you were a child. As an adolescent, you probably fell in love deeply and often with the gifts you dreamed of receiving through proximity to other people's bodies. As an adult you probably figuratively got down on your knees before the almighty dollar and prayed for financial success to prove your self-worth. In middle age you may have questioned whether those you didn't adore were any more divine than you were. But old people usually find a way to worship God by one of His names, or they march **BLINDLY** into the dark without worshipping anything but **POWER**. You'll do better than the rest if you can learn the reason for all the names for God He's given us.
7. Sacrificing {Shaucha} your ego begins within. If you haven't discovered your ego between your legs up your anus, you don't even know where it's located, let alone how to sacrifice it. And if you're a woman, you'd better Google 'Skene gland.' That's where women's ego lie. But once you've found your ego and can see that it's always in action, then you've got to decide what to do with the force of the desires within you. Needless to say, that force has a function. And that function has a lot to do with setting healthy boundaries. A chain link fence may look very ugly in the external world, but you'll be very happy when you can construct one around you inside.
8. Self-discipline {Tapas} begins within. If you haven't worked at separating the four main forces within you {thoughts, feelings, wants and beliefs}, you aren't yet a fully disciplined person. You may be neat, orderly and tidy throughout. But your inner world is probably a mess because you cross a line without ever acknowledging that it's there. You're going to have to sort out these forces, so you can recognize each of them separately before you try to combine them in healthy, creative ways. Humor is a powerful tool in this regard.
9. Reading {Svadyaya} begins within. If you think you've mastered reading others without having learned to read yourself, you're the very definition of an illiterate fool. To read yourself requires that you speak your words 'in' loud. When you think, you need to think in words and say those words in your imagination so you hear your tone of voice {feelings} and the nuances of intonation {wants} as you're thinking. Illumination of your thoughts out loud isn't nearly enough. (Sometimes telling your truth out loud is the last place your words need to be expressed.) You can't just *see* what you mean. You need to *hear* what you're saying. You need the added influence that the sound of your inner voice adds to your message.
10. Contentment {Santosha} begins within. Comfort of the body is achieved through science. Contentment of the soul is achieved through faith. You need both. If you detach from one or the other, you'll look as ridiculous as some of the people you see around you. And you don't want to have to think of yourself as that guilt-ridden, that foolish or that immature.

The ritualistic principles of Yoga are no different than the ritualistic principles of any other religion. They're merely outward examples of what you ought to be doing within. They're exercises that are intended to help you discipline your mind. If you engage in ritualistic principles absentmindedly, you'll get all sorts of rewards and commendations from others who'll laud you for your piousness or contemporary point of view. But if you practice your principles internally, with devotion, you'll learn how to compliment yourself. And then you won't need to seek compliments from others.

The ritualistic principles of scripture are etched into history books. The history of humanity is one long example of what happens when people externalize scripture. There are also many wonderful examples in history books of those who have internalized their scripture. Mahatma Gandhi internalized Hinduism. He was truly pious and devout. His life's Work is important to all those who strive to internalize their scripture.

Gandhi was famous for having said: "An eye for eye only ends up making the whole world **BLIND**." "Happiness is when what you think; what you say; and what you do – are in harmony." "Where there is love there is life."

If your parents are deceased, and you're now an orphan on the planet, how can you share the lessons of your mother and father with those who'll truly understand the first tutors The Teacher gave you? Who else knows what your elementary, school classes were like? Who can you share your first orgasm with and the awesome mystery of having been reborn anew the next day?

The Only One who's been with you from the beginning and who'll be with you until the very end is our Teacher. Call Him by any name you wish. What difference does it make, so long as you do so respectfully. Whatever name you use, He'll answer. But don't try to convince me, or anyone else, that He only has one name. Not even you have only one name, and you answer to all of them.

Article 45: But when the yogi engages himself with sincere endeavor in making further progress, being washed of all contaminations, then ultimately, after many, many births of practice, he attains The Supreme Goal.

The Supreme Goal in Hinduism is Krishna-consciousness. It doesn't take death and reincarnation to achieve Krishna-consciousness. All it takes is modesty, humility and loyalty to yourself. Every time you face guilt, it may feel like you're facing another death. And every time you make your way through that deadly feeling of numbness and get to the other side, it's a step out of guilt in the direction of life. That's the feeling of being reborn.

You never know what Krishna will give you for your efforts to engage with Him with sincere effort. And you never know when. He's as mysterious as Y.H.V.H., JESUS and Allah unless you have a personal relationship with all four.

There are two verbs in HEBREW for the action of knowing. One word for the verb 'to know' is LA-AKIR, which means: to be acquainted with. We're all acquainted with the words: Krishna, Y.H.V.H., JESUS and Allah. But the other word is LADA-AT, which means: to know with the kind of intimacy that comes with sexual unity.

Children think they know everything. Adolescents know they don't know it all because they've discovered that they want to know some people in a way that they didn't care to know them when they were children. Young adults go out of their way to meet a variety of people so they can come to know some of them sexually and all of them for knowledge of the outside world. Middle aged adults are known to go through crises of confusion and

faith in struggling with new meanings of ‘knowing.’ And old people are at a loss to explain something they weren’t properly taught to know about in the first place.

Sexual intimacy describes a form of knowledge that’s much deeper than the superficial knowledge that fascinates children. The fascination of children for knowledge is long and wide. But it’s not deep. To force sexual depth onto children before they’re ready to receive it is the height of perversion and **EVIL**. It’s a rape of the child’s head and heart, not only of his, or her, body. But rapists will never succeed in getting into the soul of a child, or anyone else for that matter. The system is rigged by God to protect us from one another in this one way.

If you wish to know God, you must come to know yourself in THE BIBLICAL {HEBRAIC} SENSE OF THE WORD. You must know yourself carnally. You must achieve greater and greater intimacy with yourself over your lifetime. And the depth of that intimacy won’t be found in your penis, vagina or anus. The depth of that intimacy will be evident in your head as the influence of your heart and soul become evident to you through changes in your thinking.

THE REPUBLICANS are “heartfelt” about the needs of **THE UBER**-rich to amass more **MONEY**... They love **MONEY** with all their heart, and the more money *you*’ve got, the more *they* love *you*... They care much less about their life than they do about amassing more wealth. And this you can see in their opposition to wearing masks. They’re already wearing so many masks on the inside that to put on one more mask to cover their face from a virus is more than they can bear. And so they carry guns instead to prove how faithful they are to their belief system.

THE LOVE OF **MONEY** IS THE ROOT OF ALL **EVIL**. [I Timothy 6:10] But if you’re a **TREE** stump, what difference would that make to you? You’ve lost your trunk. You’ve lost your branches, leaves, blossoms and the ability to fruit figuratively. What else have you got besides your roots? Pity **THE TREE STUMPS** that are only rich in roots. They’re **THE STUMPS** in our orchard. They’re the perfect example of what not to do, so as not to become a laughing stock before the whole class and the blight in our garden.

The Supreme Goal for you doesn’t have to be the supreme goal for me. Your major in the school of life doesn’t have to be mine. You can love men as much as I do, or you can love women, instead. You can love **ISRAEL** as much as I do, and you can love your own country, as well.

THE REPUBLICANS want you to believe that if you’re American, you’re a traitor if you love any country other than America. But these are the same Americans who sold their country for a ruble. So don’t measure your patriotism the way REPUBLICANS fly the American flag. Red {anger}, white {purity} and blue {sorrow} means nothing to them. The flag they fly condemns the gay, rainbow flag of hope.

REPUBLICANS secretly condemn all the stories in Genesis, but especially the third story in which Noah was given a sign of hope from God in the sky. Look at the sky above your head? Do you see a rainbow of hope, or do you see tornadoes, hurricanes and ruby red skies blackened by smoke? If you want to see rainbows of hope, you ought to start flying our flag.

If you wish to be washed of all contaminations, you’re first going to have to get dirty. As John Lewis said, “Get into good trouble.” Put a little sweat and tears into making this world a bit better than you found it when you got here. If you wish to attain your own idea of The Supreme Goal, you’re going to have to play the game better than anyone who came

before you. You're going to have to achieve GOAL after GOAL after Goal. And you're still going to have to remember that it's not whether you win or lose, but how you play the game that counts. Whether you learn that from our One Teacher or from one of His coaches, what difference does it make so long as you live a principled life in every way.

Article 47: And of all the yogis, he who always abides in Me with great faith, worshipping Me in transcendental, loving service, is most intimately united with Me in yoga, and is the highest of all.

Yoga is the highest practice of them all if you ask Krishna. But if you ask ADONAI, HE'll tell you that WISDOM is the highest practice of them all. If you ask JESUS, HE'll tell you LOVE is the way to reach HIM. If you ask Allah, He'll tell you that Redemption is what's needed to know Him.

So you're going to have to make your way around your inner world to discover all these truths for yourself. Whether you're coming from your head {JEW}; heart {CHRISTIAN}; soul {Muslims} or navel {Hindu} – you're still going to have to make your way through the Buddhist {genital} and Taoist {anal} sides of yourself before you can speak to yourself from every point of view. Only then will you be able to listen to those few indigenists still left on the planet who know how to live in harmony with the animals and elements. For me just to point out these faiths and philosophies to you will do very little for you.

People who refuse to wear a mask are distracted. They're accustomed to driving through the lights at every intersection, regardless of the color. They ignore red lights and stop signs. And if they're driving behind someone who's going slowly, perhaps because he's looking for a parking space, it drives them wild. They curse out loud because they can't curse to themselves about their impatience and impotence. They're utterly out of touch with the one subject our King asked them to bow down to: themselves.

People who think they're **AUTONOMOUS** aren't interested in God or country. They're interested in **MONEY, PROPERTY** and **PRESTIGE**. With that in place they can force everyone to bend over and take it up the anus. They've got no time to go back to school for a lifetime. They've been there, and they're done with that.

## VII Knowledge of The Absolute

Article 9: I am the original fragrance of the earth and I am the light in the fire. I am the life in all that lives, and I am the penances of all ascetics.

The fragrance of the earth is the smell of the fire {intuition}, and the light of the fire is self-illumination. The illumination of fire stands for wisdom, and wisdom is needed to guide your intuition. Having the ability to sense something that's not there {sixth sense} requires wisdom to use that skill without abusing it. And that's accomplished by using your skills on yourself and not using them to manipulate other people to your advantage.

When the JEWS told themselves that they'd treat their **SLAVES** like God told them to do in THE BOOK OF LEVITICUS, they betrayed themselves and Him. When the JEWS told themselves that they'd curse gay people as "abominable" because God said so, they betrayed themselves and Him again. Use your wisdom on yourself. Don't use it to dominate people who've done nothing to hurt you.

The Teacher has added trick questions on His tests. If you can't defy The Teacher at appropriate times by internalizing His lessons, you won't be able to pass His test in thinking for yourself. The North defied the South and forced them to give up their slaves, even though the South used TORAH as an excuse to keep slaves and never concede that they lost the war. San Francisco defied the world in creating a safe haven for gay people, even though the Western world still uses TORAH as an excuse to loathe us.

Today, THE REPUBLICANS in the Midwest and South are suffering each day with 25% of all Covid-19 cases in the world, while San Francisco has had a total of 12,700 cases and 149 deaths in the first eight months. San Francisco is the first major city in America that's gotten the virus well under control.

Those who proclaim their piousness are **HYPOCRITES**. When you were in school growing up, did the A students run around boasting about their grades? Perhaps they should have. Perhaps they should even have talked about the work habits that got them those grades.

God gave us the original fragrance of the earth. What does that fragrance smell like? How do you describe the smell of good, clean earth? And what does that smell say about the potential for growth?

God is like the illumination of a fire. What does a fire look like that's missing illumination? How much can you appreciate its warmth and how terrible is its burn?

Article 11: I am the strength of the strong, devoid of passion and desire. I am sex life which is not contrary to religious principles, Arjuna.

How strong are you when you're devoid of passion and desire? How do you smell when you're not rooted in rich, spiritual soil? How do you look when you're without illumination? How strong would you be without genitals?

A sex life that's not contrary to religious principles is one that doesn't include guilt. **THE HYPER**-religious have tried to beat The System by detaching guilt from straight sex and applying guilt to gay sex. If **HYPER**-religious life will empty me of guilt so I'll come out looking like a REPUBLICAN, keep religion away from me. Then I want no part of it. Life is hard enough having to examine every little thing I say and do so I won't feel any more guilty than I already do. I can't imagine what **HELL** on Earth REPUBLICANS are

going to have to account for, for excising guilt from everything they've done and accusing everyone else of being sacrilegious.

Ask yourself what sort of sex life creates guilt. The answer is a sex life in which you break your promises. You should have made a promise to yourself not to have sex with children or animals. You should have made a promise to your spouse not to have sex with any other adult. And you should have made a promise to yourself not to use sexual ploys to achieve external comforts in your work world. You should have promised yourself to use contraception rather than make unwanted babies. And yet, look at how people prostitute themselves, rape others or commit **MURDER** to get ahead.

**TRUMP** has paid off his prostitutes with money, and he's rewarded his "**FRIENDS**" for prostituting themselves to him. He's the world's greatest example of a **PIMP** and **JOHN** all wrapped into one. And if you think the world "**LEADERS**" who agree with him and have worked cooperatively with him didn't sign onto the politics of pimping, you're naïve to their methods and objectives.

Look at how **THE REPUBLICANS** are raping the country of tax income from **THE UBER**-rich. Look at how they're trying to make abortion illegal by stacking the Supreme Court. If you voted for **TRUMP** and **THE REPUBLICANS**, you didn't realize that he's figuratively a **PIMP** and they're figuratively **RAPISTS**. You've fallen asleep behind the wheel. And if you continue to support such people, you'll pay a price for your opinions. God will teach you lessons that will open your eyes.

Just having sex as an unmarried person with other unmarried people isn't going to create guilt unless you hurt your partners. That hurt can come in the way of implication of promises made to them based on warm feelings that may dissipate over time into cold disregard. Be careful who you sleep with! You could hurt someone unintentionally and have to pay a price with bad Karma for having done so.

This world is filled with **PROSTITUTES**, **JOHNS** and **PIMPS** in politics and religion who copy what they see in the sordid world of sex to screw over their enemies and reward those "friends" who'll figuratively get down on their knees to fellatiate them. If you're so naïve that you can't see this happening all around you figuratively, then your eyes have to be opened to what this world looks like in some circles. It's not literally a dog-eat-dog world. It's really more of a dog-screw-dog world. Only when you come to understand that will you understand how the pain and suffering caused by **PRIESTS** who literally raped the children of their congregants is a lesson that applies to all institutions of faith and governance. Wherever there's a chance to make **MONEY** and gain **POWER**, there are **REPUBLICANS** salivating over the possibility of making more people suffer because they were given life. And I don't care where in the world you are or what system you're talking about. Beware! They're not helping you.

For Krishna to describe Himself as strength devoid of passion and desire, and sex which is not contrary to religious principles, requires the perfection of bodily urges engaged only for righteous means. It requires hindsight, insight and foresight into The Spiritual Operating System God created for us all to discover who He is. Your knowledge of God will be the consequence of discovering who you are. The more you bend over to get ahead, the more God will see to it that you get screwed over for abandoning your principles.

Article 13: Deluded by the three modes [goodness, passion and ignorance], the whole world does not know Me Who am above them and inexhaustible.

Goodness is delusional when people use *their* conscience as *your* guide. Passion is delusional when people use *their* desires to reshape *yours*. Their feces isn't ever going to come out of your anus. But by the way they accuse you of living your life like a heathen just for being attracted to members of your own gender and not the opposite gender, you'd think you'd done something for which you ought to feel terribly guilty.

You haven't. *Your* feces is coming out of *your* anus, and *their* feces is coming out of *theirs*. And if you want to let someone put his penis in your anus, why does that upset them so? I can see that they'd get upset if you forced your penis into their anus or if you screwed them over figuratively. But what you do with your body is your business. Why they make it their business is inexplicable to me. I wish they'd worry more about being screwed figuratively and waste less time on the way people screw literally. *That* should upset them! If it doesn't, it's because of the way they're doing *figuratively* what you're only doing *literally*.

We live in a world where gay jokes are still being told at our expense. Men still put down any man who doesn't come across as masculine enough for them. And that could only be because these **HYPER**-masculine men are figuratively taking it up the anus from someone figuratively, and don't want to admit their compromised, moral state. It's not who you sleep with, but how well you sleep that counts. So if you're waking up in the morning hating the idea of having to endure another day being you, you've got a moral problem with yourself that you need to attend to.

Ignorance is delusional when you refuse to learn about the external world using the scientific principle. Ignorance is delusional when you apply scripture to other people's lives instead of your own.

REPUBLICANS refuse to use science as their guide in the external world. And they use scripture in the external world to try to modify *my* behavior instead of using scripture to modify their *own*.

They don't acknowledge that everyone has been given two worlds, let alone that there's a difference between everyone's inner world. And so they end up puritanical and **PREJUDICED**. They use scripture externally as their guide. Internally they do as they please. And yet they think they can screw people over without Karma coming back around to kick them in the behind.

When you get to know people, you discover how messy and unruly their thinking really is. They have little habits that suggest that they suffer from O.C.D. (Obsessive Compulsive Disorder}. They surely don't address the wonderful organizational principle of a mind that's O.C.O. {Oddly Compulsively Ordered}.

As you can see by the outcomes of the Covid-19 crisis in America and ISRAEL, many JUDEO-CHRISTIANS resist using the scientific principle and the laws of common sense to deal with acts of God. Clearly, they know little about themselves and nothing worth replicating when it comes to knowing Him. Clearly, those of us who have other views of what God wants for us need to make our wisdom and love of life known.

Article 16: O Arjuna, four kinds of pious men render devotional service unto Me – the distressed, the desirer of wealth, the inquisitive and he who is searching for knowledge of The Absolute.

Those who render devotional service because they're distressed are emotionally challenged. They know that their feelings can bulge out, just as a disc in the back or a hernia in the groin. Those who are emotionally distressed seek escape from suffering a weight they can't endure.

If your parents weren't able to give you a firm, emotional foundation, you're going to try to escape suffering, not alleviate it. If you experienced losses in life that left you with P.T.S.D. {Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder}, you're even going to worry about your worrying. These are the kinds of emotional issues that the distressed have to deal with.

Those who render devotional service to others out of a desire for wealth do so because their external comforts are the most vital aspect of their wellbeing. These are motivations typically denounced as those of the middle class. The middle class are as concerned about material security as much as emotional security.

**THE UBER-rich** seek unending amounts of **MONEY** for the sake of **THE POWER** and **PRESTIGE** they think will alleviate their lack of integrity. They externalize their quest for **REVENGE** by **OPPRESSING** the poor and disenfranchising those who speak out against them, while the rest of us look for ways to stop seeking **SUICIDE** against ourselves.

The most basic and simple way to achieve security is to unite the forces within you by eliminating your **PREJUDICES**. **PREJUDICE** is the cause for the moral pandemic that's been ravaging the world for much longer than the Coronavirus.

The inquisitive seek knowledge of themselves in the hopes that with self-knowledge will come answers. They seek the secrets God has hidden within that'll reveal clues to the way they were made and the reason *why* they were made in the first place. Science and technology alleviate the external doubts of the inquisitive. But such people intuitively know that superstition, fear, apprehension, hesitation and misgivings conceal syndromes that would fuel their curiosity to help themselves if they only knew how to access greater self-knowledge.

In that pursuit, you may conclude that thinking is harder than you previously thought. And the reason for this is that agreeing with other people's thoughts is nearly impossible if you don't like the person. The **PREJUDICES** you hold may distance you from their positions. You may have difficulty agreeing with their thoughts because you haven't explored their feelings.

I've heard said that **TRUMP'S** supporters **HATE** the Democrats more than they **HATE** him. This is an example of how **PREJUDICE** can confound your moral compass. If you discover that someone is gay or **JEWISH**, and it affects your opinion of them, than thinking is harder for you than you realize.

People come from all sides of the mountain. In an effort to overcome your **PREJUDICES**, you could admit that sometimes your enemies are right, at least in the way they feel about certain situations. Nobody is all **EVIL**. Occasionally your enemies have thoughts you wish you'd thought of. But many can't agree with their enemies under any circumstance on some principle that's totally unprincipled.

**TRUMP** had an incredible win politically by brokering a deal between **ISRAEL** and the **U.A.E.**, **Bahrain** and **Sudan** with regard to recognizing **ISRAEL** in exchange for slowing down the annexation of parts of the West Bank. As much as I deplore much of what he's done to America and our relationship to the world, he's done a few good things for **ISRAEL**.

It also looks like **TRUMP** has forced China to give up being the world's factory, which will open the door to production in Southeast Asia, South America and Africa. That could be a wonderful opportunity for the poor worldwide.

Modern people rarely miss a good opportunity, but **EXTREMISTS** never miss an opportunity to overlook a good opportunity.

To avoid the dilemma of hating your enemies under all circumstances, *concede* rather than *agree* when they do something right. Once you can concede that you aren't always right, you'll find it easier to admit that your enemies aren't *always* **WRONG**. And this will offer you a bit of lateral movement that may help you move spirally North on your quest to reach for the top. But this election has shown that THE REPUBLICANS haven't learned how to concede. And **TRUMP** certainly doesn't know the meaning of that word.

The process of learning to think more imaginatively will lead you to realize that you can concede on some things, even if you can't agree on everything. Concession is an aspect of thinking from the heart we need to learn to take full opportunity of because we're living in a world with people who are vastly less aware than us in some ways, but have something to teach us despite our perceived, moral position of **SUPERIORITY**. We'll find that concession will sometimes even augment our status in some people's eyes.

So when I say that REPUBLICANS are **WRONG** about almost everything, I concede that they're right about ISRAEL. They've already conceded that the return of their MESSIAH is rooted in HIS JEWISH roots in HIS HOMELAND; which is JEWISH because it was given to the JEWS by God. But if they think that JESUS is going to convert all JEWS to "CHRISTIANITY" and **KILL** all the Muslims living there, their living in a fantasy. They're in a stupor.

Their "CHRISTIAN" **DOGMA** will remain in their hearts no matter what you and I say or do. The mystery of how the world will turn out in the end isn't something anyone can be certain of from any one path up the mountain. The complexity of God's plan makes it beautifully inclusive. To try to paint the world in THE "CHRISTIAN" shade of off-White or The "Muslim" shade of off-Black isn't the answer. This world is intended to be enjoyed in living color.

Those who are searching for knowledge of The Absolute are in a category separate from the rest. Their reasons for piety are unconditional. They enjoy a thankfulness to those on every path, appreciation of themselves and gratitude to God Who motivates them to climb the mountain just because it's there.

If you imagine yourself as a youngster climbing up a mountain on all fours, this is what it's like to be a human being until the age of 40. When you're 40, you've reached the top of the tabletop mountain. Now you're moving across the summit as though walking upright. But when you reach 70, you're going to go down the mountain on your back, hopefully feet first. Behind your head is a view of where you've been. But your feet lie in darkness of the future as you approach the end.

No one can see where s/he's going. We're all basking in the spotlight of the present. No one can see beyond that to the future. We strut across the stage blinded by the light. For those with dementia or Alzheimer's, the spotlight gets smaller and smaller. Only the pious know that God hides from us in the dark in addition to revealing Himself in the light.

If you don't begin your study of God with THE CREATION STORY, and appreciate it as reverse psychology on God's part to get Adam and Eve to pick the fruits of good and **EVIL** from THE TREE of knowledge, you're never going to appreciate the lessons your mother

taught you as a child: to *ask*, not *take*. If you don't start at the beginning of GENESIS by seeing this trick question from The Teacher, you're going to see yourself as a victim of circumstances beyond your control. You're going to become a martyr in an effort to do only as you're told. You're never going to learn to think for yourself, as God would want you to do.

You should depend on yourself. You {Eve} were tempted to learn about good and **EVIL**, and you {Adam} did. That knot in your belly is a sign that you can't go back to the way things were. You can only go forward.

**FANATICAL** "Islamists" have lost their way morally because, like **REPUBLICANS**, they insist there can't be any other path up the mountain than theirs. **Sunnis** and **Shiites** have been given the last name of God, but **THE FANATICS** among them think He'll therefore eradicate all His other names in favor of **Allah**. As soon as they can stop themselves from **KILLING** one another, they plan to help Him do so by eradicating The State of **ISRAEL**; blowing innocent people up all over the world; and destroying world religious and cultural sites.

We can never agree to such ends. They're going against everything God is teaching us through all His names, including **Allah**.

Needless to say, those with a distressed heart; a monetarily driven head; an overly inquisitive penis; and even seekers of The Absolute – all mirror aspects of yourself. The more you apply the various principles found on the other paths up the mountain, the more your own path will be revealed as equally essential to God's designs.

Article 28: Persons who have acted piously in previous lives and in this life, whose sinful actions are completely eradicated, and who are freed of the duality of illusion, engage themselves in My service with determination.

The previous lives you may have lived are no different than the previous Planets you've lived on. Your previous Planets are encapsulated in memories of yesterday and all the days before that. But the past lies in the past. Whether you look back one day or a thousand and one nights, you're going to have to use your mind to do so. You can't access the past any more than you can access the future. If you don't learn how to tease the present apart to make it longer, wider and deeper, you may plunge your wants or desires into situations that will become unbearably painful and **DESTRUCTIVE** for you over time.

You may feel like you're in a coffin with a light shining from behind your head. You may see the sides of the tunnel around you, but your feet are in the dark. And there's no way for you to turn around and go back the way you came.

You may feel like you're going out feet first. But there's nothing you can do about it. Your feet will be held to a fire that shines no light. And whether you're moving toward illumination and warmth or the terrible burn of an all-consuming fire will be entirely out of your control.

If you turn yourself over, you'll be like a snake or worm on its belly. You won't be able to move your arms and legs because you're in a tunnel of flesh on all sides. You were made this way. Claustrophobia over your **FATE** is real.

In literary language, I'd say that previous chapters in your life can contribute to the section of your diary you're writing today. The concept of previous lives when viewed through the lens of allegory can be interpreted as hopeful experiences you can now apply

to matters at hand. This'll give you the strength and stamina you may need to overcome your doubts and confusion.

There's a JEWISH joke about a famous RABBI who was so wise that even PRIESTS and Imams would come to ask him for advice. On one such instance, a CHRISTIAN and a Muslim had an argument they brought before this learned JEW. The CHRISTIAN began. He told the RABBI his side of the story, and the RABBI listened carefully and then agreed with the CHRISTIAN, telling him there was no doubt he was absolutely right.

But then the Muslim insisted on telling his side of the story. And when *he* was through, the RABBI pulled his beard and had to confess, saying, "You're right!"

But then, the RABBI's wife, who'd been listening in to the conversation, turned to her husband and said, "How is it possible that the PRIEST can be right *and* the Imam can be right?" To which the RABBI turned to his wife and sheepishly confessed, "You're right!"

This is what I'd call a Hindu RABBI. This is what it means to be able to detach from the external world to concede to the inner perspective of each person in the room.

This isn't the same as **ALTERNATE FACTS**. **ALTERNATE FACTS** are **LIES**. The truth has the potential to unify everyone without **DOGMA**.

The Hindus have a similar story about **THE BLIND** men and the elephant. You can drive yourself nuts touching The Elephant with your hands to determine what it looks like if you're **BLIND** and can't see **THE BIG PICTURE**. Every part of The Elephant you touch will lead your senses to conclude that what you now know is true. But you're not **BLIND**, and people are in some ways like The Elephant. Therefore, engage your mind wisely.

Every voice within you is like a **BLIND** Hindu with a reason for the position s/he takes. That reason may be **WRONG** in terms of outcomes in the external world, but they may make perfect sense when viewed from within. Allow me to give you an example from my own life:

When I discovered folk dance at the age of 16, I was smitten. I soon moved on to the discipline of ballet and then knew that I'd found the reason for my being, despite it having been hidden previously by my love for academia. The fantasy of what my life "should" look like as reinforced by my family played a part in me having to become a rebel in order to become a ballet dancer. But I wanted to become the most famous male, ballet dancer in the world. I just knew I had a great gift inside me that yearned to come out. And so I pursued my dream with supreme conviction.

What I knew at the time with utter certainty was that I had an ability to be moved by music and to interpret music using my body that was beyond anything I saw in any other dancer. It was as if I could read what other dancers were reciting about the music as it moved through their body, and I could see that their interpretations were filled with foreign accents, bad grammar and illogical, fragmented statements that anyone who could read body language could see for himself if he were as gifted as me.

But what I couldn't know at the time was that I suffered from scoliosis. I had, not one, but two curves in my spine that were only diagnosed with x-rays when I was in middle age. When I was young, I couldn't understand why I couldn't do some tricks other dancers excelled at. I thought it was just a matter of developing more strength.

So I persevered, thinking it was just a matter of time before I'd learn the tricks they'd achieved that eluded me. Well, that optimism turned out to be a pipe dream. I was making a fool of myself trying to do something I'd never be able to succeed at, given my physical constraint, despite my tremendous gift in reading body language. I was blessed to be able

to read dance, but I'd never be able to write with my whole body professionally using the tool God had given me.

Imagine being a carpenter who's a master when it comes to choosing the right wood, sawing wood, drilling into wood, shaping wood and staining wood. But when it comes to hammering nails into wood, the hammer of the carpenter is twisted in two places that move independently, making each time he aims for a nail with his hammer a fruitless endeavor.

Now in older age, there's a REPUBLICAN voice {twisted hammer} in me that insists it didn't know what it now knows even after decades of experience to the contrary. That voice has humbly had to admit it was wrong about almost everything. But the damage has been done. The wood has been hammered in places where it couldn't hit the nail on the head. My masterpiece filled with hopes and expectations has been ruined.

REPUBLICANS don't even have to agree with me. They only have to concede that they've been **WRONG** in many, crucial ways. They only have to agree that **TRUMP** was their dream come true that turned into a nightmare. He made them look like **FOOLS**. They only have to turn their back on the politicians who got down on their knees to fellatiate **TRUMP** despite the way he then screwed everyone over. They only have to choose new leaders who are willing to concede that the Democrats saved them from their own worst nightmare.

Humility is vital to growth. Those REPUBLICANS who can't concede to the truth will be doomed to go South head first toward the burn at the end of their tunnel. The rest of us will be allowed to go East and West to make our way back to our preferred path on detours provided by other faiths and philosophies. We won't find ourselves in our own coffin, face down, pinned in place to a painful outcome.

Although I've got money in the bank, Medicare to cover my health care needs and a nice home that's paid for, there are millions upon millions of Americans who are suffering and grieving at this time in His story. And there are millions of Americans who'd still rather figuratively get down on their knees to fellatiate **OLIGARCHS** here and in **RUSSIA**, and then turn around to let themselves be sodomized again and again by them. They'll do anything not to give up some literal interpretations of their scripture that the rest of us have learned to see through as trick questions on a test.

I still have to deal with a **VOICE** inside that doesn't agree with the rest of me, a voice in a coffin with a hot light shining above my head that's surely not a halo... I still have to take that voice seriously because every voice inside me is meaningful in some, small way.

I attempted to **KILL** myself twice because one inner REPUBLICAN wanted to silence all the Democrats inside me. I couldn't make sense of the cacophony my mind was creating when I was a young man and didn't know how to operate myself any better then.

But today I can single out every voice and give it the attention it deserves, even if it leaves me feeling wrong. This isn't very different from what we see happening in the body politic or **THE HYPER**-religious world where **PUTIN** and **TRUMP CONSPIRED** with other **OLIGARCHS** to keep us all in tow. **TOTALITARIANS** have only been able to maintain their **POWER** in governments and institutions of faith around the world because of all **THE FOOLS** walking around with guns who insist that someday their pipe dream of fame and fortune will come true if they just continue to play follow **THE "LEADER."**

Those who don't grow out of playing peek-a-boo grow up to play follow **THE "LEADER."** Those who don't stop playing God will never learn how to play god with God.

Do I want **REVENGE** against myself for trying to **KILL** myself twice and for choosing a career that I wasn't able to excel in? Yes! I do. Experience has been a good teacher, but dreams don't die easily.

You have to internalize some of your dreams. They can come true, but only in your inner world.

I'm making much more progress now spiritually than I did when I danced professionally as a youngster. I'm making much more progress, now that I can tell the difference between literal truths and figurative truths, fantasies, dreams and visions.

Article 30: Those who know Me as The Supreme Lord, as the governing principle of the material manifestation, who know Me as The One underlying all demigods and as The One sustaining all sacrifices, can, with steadfast mind, understand and know Me even at the time of death.

Putting all your faith in Krishna, ADONAI, JESUS or Allah isn't as useful as putting most of your faith in yourself. If you haven't given most of your faith to yourself, how are you going to have some faith left over to give to God? You can't give Him something you haven't given yourself. You can't give anyone anything you haven't earned. The whole concept of giving is based on earning. Just throwing things away by calling them gifts isn't giving.

This is why I say that life is like a school. Here you learn how to earn the things you'll value that you'll then want to share with others. And after you've shared your virtues with them, you'll discover that in helping them avoid the mistakes you made, you've avoided becoming frustrated, bitter and resentful.

The Teacher's reason for forcing you to look at yourself as the beneficiary of your gifts after a lifetime of externalizing your generosity of spirit for others is to test whether your gifts are truly worth what you think they're worth. We may test perfume on rabbits and drugs on all sorts of other innocent animals before we give them to human beings, but when it comes to virtues, you're going to have to test yours on yourself.

When you test your Detachment, WISDOM, LOVE or Redemption on yourself, you find out if each is worth what you paid for it. Once you can keep your head screwed on tight and open your heart to weigh your thoughts against your feelings on the scale in your soul – as well as attach and detach yourself to life like a plug in a socket – then you can approach God with your gifts. Then you can leave here soul first, and not feet first. Then you can come before our Teacher with an apple you've grown on your own, and not with a half-eaten fruit that was His all along.

Detach from everything having to work out as you wish it to. Do what you can to help yourself, and pray that you're deserving of assistance from others. No man is an island. We're all a part of the mainland.

## VIII Attaining The Supreme

Article 1: Arjuna inquired, “O my Lord, O Supreme Person, what is Brahman? What are the fruitful activities? What is the material manifestation? And what are the demigods? Kindly explain that to me.”

I think I’ve explained all of the above questions adequately. Brah-man is man without his body as the vehicle with which to attempt to achieve perfection.

Brah-ma is God without any containers and incarnations. Brah-ma is Y.H.V.H., JESUS and Allah as perceived as He comes through the ninth gate in JERUSALEM. Brah-ma is the ideal model that God uses to create man in His image before he pours each of us into our individual container. GOD CREATED MAN IN HIS OWN IMAGE, IN THE IMAGE OF GOD HE CREATED HIM; MALE AND FEMALE HE CREATED THEM. [GENESIS 1:27]

Call the ideal man in human form: JESUS. Call HIM/HIM: the MESSIAH/MESSIAH. Call him a vision of yourself as you’d like to be before you die. If that means walking in the footsteps of JESUS, so be it. If that means walking only creating your own footsteps, that’s fine, too.

God created everyone in His image. Therefore, you must interact with everyone as an individual. If you treat others as Black people, gay people, CATHOLICS, JEWS or women, you’re not treating them as individual contents in individual containers. You’re **PREJUDICED**. There’s a virus in your Spiritual Operating System, not just in your country.

The “CHRISTIANS” and “Muslims” who call the JEWS Nazis are the real **NAZIS**. They’re **THE POT** calling the kettle Black. Respectful people don’t talk like that. They don’t pit one group of people against another to promote their faith.

If abortion becomes illegal, then **SUICIDE** should be illegal, too... The government should incarcerate anyone who tries to **KILL** himself... And if LEVITICAN “CHRISTIANS” use the Hebrew Testament to denounce gays, they should use science to find a biological identifier to spot homosexuality in the womb... And they should only allow abortion in the case of mothers who are carrying a gay fetus... It should be a **SIN** to allow such babies to come to term... All gay people who’ve already been born should be rounded up and **KILLED**... **HITLER** was right about the gays... He was only **WRONG** about the JEWS... Leave it to JESUS to force the straight JEWS to convert to “CHRISTIANITY” when HE returns...

In the meantime, we should **ENSLAVE** all those who don’t believe in the Hebrew portion of THE BIBLE if they refuse to convert to “CHRISTIANITY”... We should force all Hindus, Buddhists and Taoists into **SLAVERY** because it’s permitted to do so in LEVITICUS...

Such is the nonsense you create and promote when you adhere to THE REPUBLICAN platform because it’s based on literal religious interpretation of Hebrew scripture. THE REPUBLICANS are all Sorcerer’s **APPRENTICES**. And you can see by what has happened since the election was called in favor of Biden how **INSANE** THE REPUBLICANS all are. They’ve lost all credibility as a political party.

Article 2: How does this Lord of sacrifice live in the body, and in which part does He live, O Madhusudana? And how can those engaged in devotional service know you at the time of death?

God's love for you emanates out of your heart. But His belief in you emanates out of your soul, which is physically represented as your breastplate. That said, there's no part of the body that doesn't contain the soul, just as there's no part of a cup that doesn't contain the liquid up to the water line. So, if you want to become more soulful, you're going to have to pour more of yourself into you. Only in that way will you raise the waterline {love} in your cup {container}.

The Source of more liquid {you} isn't in your cup {body}. The Source of more liquid {self-love} is being replenished daily as a brook is replenished by an underground stream. You can only get as close to God's love for you as you can come to see The Source of your own love for yourself. This is why self-realization is needed to achieve Self-realization. This is why the flare I call 'the flame within' is just a part of a fantastic fire I suppose we'll fully discover when we die.

To earn the self-love you need to appreciate God's love for everyone, you have to **WORK** for the wellbeing of everyone. But tell that to **THE RUBLICANS, PUTIN** and all their **CRONIES**! They only want to **EXCLUDE, DISCRIMINATE** and **REJECT**.

Therefore, whether, when you die, you're going to be illuminated and warmed by the fire within, rather than burned by it, depends on you. Even the blind have a sense what illumination looks like. And even the most **HATEFUL** remember something in infancy about the feeling of being warm and cozy. But there's a lot that will need to be burned off from some people. And I can only imagine what that purification process will feel like when they die and discover how little will be left of themselves when they've gone through The Great Conflagration.

To know God at the time of your death is a great mystery I can't explain because I haven't died. I can only describe what I know. I have to conjecture about the rest based on facts, not **ALTERNATE FACTS**. But if I were to use figurative speech to render a guess, I'd say that an actor anticipates his audience through rehearsal before the first performance. The dancer usually knows her partner before they touch because they've seen each other dance in class. And the sculptor knows his marble with a regard that can't be put into words before he applies his chisel to it.

To know God, I think you ought to first come to realize your knowledge of yourself. Once you're practiced in self-realization, the concept of Self-realization should become much easier. Then your **WORK** in redemption will begin in earnest.

Article 3: Krishna replied, "The indestructible, transcendental, living entity is called Brahman, and His eternal nature is called The Self. And action pertaining to the development of these material bodies is called: karma, or fruitful activities."

The concept of Karma begins like a drive on a highway that you'd like to stay on all the way to the end. But you find that, for one reason or another, you're forced to get off at the next exit. Each time you exit the highway, you have to slow down as you meld onto city streets. There you drive differently, giving consideration to aspects of the road that are very different from when you were zooming down the highway before.

Each time you leave the city streets to reenter the highway, you move further forward to your final destination again. Karma is the evaluation by Krishna that determines when

and where you have to exit and enter the highway. Karma is every detour you're told to take for reasons beyond your ken.

These fruitful activities are only meaningful if you're curious about life, and not intent on where you're going or how fast you get there. Once you're figuratively forced off the highway, even putting a cup away in the cupboard or putting the lid of a toilet seat down, you become engaged in a fruitful activity. But to find that detour from your intended goal 'fruitful,' you've got to open your mind to the spiritual benefits of going other directions at a much slower speed.

When asked what he knew about God, Carl Jung said, "To this day, God is the name by which I designate all things which cross my willful path violently and recklessly, all things which upset my subjective views, plans and intentions and change the course of my life for better or worse."

A Hindu might say that Karma is everything that takes you another way. There's no way to avoid Karma. But there are ways to learn from your Karma that will make your detour from the highway to the city streets spiritually educational.

Brahma is The Self inside the self. It's The Kettle that fills the glass with more tea. The hot water you may be in around you and the pressure you feel against the glass within you becomes even more apparent when the tea is poured out of your glass each night and refilled while you're sleeping. This is what dreams are made of.

This is why the first thing I recommend you do in the morning when you wake up is to think about the external things that are important to you, to determine, while your mind is fresh, how they've changed overnight. This reassessment of your external world is actually not happening in the external world. It's happening in your internal world, and is, therefore, a reassessment of your internal world, even though you may conclude otherwise because of morose assessments of what you anticipate may happen that day.

Once you've experienced the effect of God having poured some of your love out of you while sleeping and some of His love into you during your dreams, you're ready to get out of bed in the morning to experience the effects of being replenished in a new, mysterious way. You're ready to explore being yourself through your daily routine to perceive the changes within from the day before. In this way, you ready yourself for a new confrontation with the outside world.

As we earn greater understanding of who we are and how we're driving ourselves to where we're going, more of our Self emerges in us over time. And we become the recipient of more truth about the nature of reality generally, and our own reality specifically.

Article 4: The physical nature is known to be endlessly mutable. The universe is the cosmic form of The Supreme Lord, and I am that Lord represented as The Supersoul, dwelling in the heart of every embodied being.

Krishna's description of Himself comes at a point in His story when Arjuna can finally understand what He's saying. The concept of The Supersoul is another way of describing The Self: The Soul that nourishes your soul. When we describe life as a river and we all make our way back to The Sea, we're saying somewhat the same thing.

But when Krishna says that He dwells in the heart of every embodied being, what He's alluding to is the need for kindness and understanding of ourselves before we attempt to gift Him with our love. In the CHRISTIAN sense of THE WORD, God is love. But Krishna isn't limiting moral evolution to kindness and understanding of others. It takes more than

a good head and charitable heart to evolve with God-consciousness. It takes a desire to want to evolve in order to interact with God as authentically as we can with regard to how He made us individually.

God had to create Islam after Hinduism, JUDAISM, Buddhism, Taoism and CHRISTIANITY for man to come to understand the full meaning of wisdom and love. A head is not enough. Not even a head and heart are enough. Man must yearn to discover his soul to make himself meaningful to *himself*. This is why I describe the Abrahamic faiths as separate departments in the school of life. This is why the love of others is not enough. You must learn to love yourself.

Hinduism is, for me, more like a separate school where students go to learn how to learn before they learn about themselves. Hinduism is like night school where students take class if they have to work all day to support themselves and their family. It's the sort of school you'd enroll in to graduate with a G.E.D. {General Education Development Test which leads to a General Educational Diploma}. There, students must be highly motivated to learn for the sake of improving themselves with a well-rounded, basic, spiritual education. In this sort of school, you learn the work habits and cooperation skills you need in life in addition to the fundamental classes you need to pass in order to move on to college.

Once you understand that Hinduism is the oldest college, preparatory education in the school of life which uses detachment as its main theme, you're ready to use your individual skills given to you in your curriculum towards a Bachelors, Masters and Ph.D. in the self/Self.

In life, everyone needs a special tutor for those classes he needs extra help with. Everyone has the equivalent of a math or gym class he doesn't excel at. Everyone has to go to night school to work on some aspect of his work habits, cooperation skills and fundamentals in achieving his spiritual education. The fact that Krishna is The Principal of this school and Arjuna, His most precocious student, makes it easier for us to understand the need for Hinduism in everyday life. Three Western names for God are just not enough. We all need four: Krishna, ADONAI, JESUS and Allah, chronologically speaking.

There's a method to God's madness. But if you don't look for it, you certainly aren't going to discover the method to your own madness. Living with madness is the same as living with doubts and confusion. It's a necessary, but potentially enriching, part of life. You don't have to let it drive you INSANE, as it did me. You can acknowledge it as a syndrome that you're working your way through by learning how to combat it.

I never would have survived the A.I.D.S. epidemic of my generation if I hadn't been so mentally ill that no one wanted to sleep with me. My illness forced me to curtail my lusts, even though my passions grew in my mind like branches grow twigs and then leaves every spring. I never would have flowered and fruited as I did if I hadn't gotten the benefit of pruning through romantic relationships that only seemed to cut me down.

Even if you're mentally integrated sufficiently into society to be productive and inclusive, you may still not be spiritually mature enough to manage the z side of yourself. Man is half man and half woman, not half man and half horse. And so, there's a woman {z} inside every man and woman {y and x} who may be dominated and underappreciated.

The sibling rivalry between brothers and sisters who share the same x, y and/or z is, therefore, no different from the conflict between fathers {y} with their sons {y} and mothers {x} with their daughters {x}. I leave it to you to discuss these similarities and

differences in your family among yourself, using this mathematical vocabulary to help you express yourself and your family dynamics more succinctly.

My father had two children from his first marriage. They were drugged for safety reasons, smuggled out of the LITHUANIAN ghetto in Kaunas, and hidden in CATHOLIC orphanages. They survived the War, but their mother was taken to concentration camp where she was **MURDERED**. After the War, my father had those children collected from the orphanages, and my mother raised them along with the two children she and my father had: my younger sister and me.

My older half-brother and I share the same y chromosome from our father, but we have different z chromosomes that each of us received from a different mother. My older half-sister doesn't share a y chromosome with me, but she has an x chromosome that comes from the same father who gave me my y chromosome. Our z chromosomes come from different mothers. And my younger sister has an x chromosome from the same father and we share the same z chromosome as our mother.

Needless to say, life is a question of nature and nurture. But when you can speak about *nature* more accurately, it may make it possible to speak about *nurture* more effectively.

Another way of saying this through HEBREW scripture at a more intimate level of discussion is that the Adam {y or x} in your head will never forget that the Eve {z} in your heart betrayed you. [She {z} tempted you {x or y} to eat forbidden fruit. She tempted you to learn about the mystery of why you are who you are.] And she {z} will never forget that you {y or x} snitched on her to God. [When confronted by God, Adam blamed: THIS WOMAN {Z} THAT YOU GAVE ME {y}.]

Therefore, Krishna was right all along. Arjuna must learn to fight. He must *yearn* to fight. He must fight for what's right in every inner battle brought before him. If he isn't willing to fight to evolve, he'll **DEVOLVE**. If he doesn't fight himself to free himself, he'll never liberate or emancipate himself. This struggle within himself will lead to a struggle with God. This is the deeper meaning of the WORD: ISRAEL {struggle with God}.

I was a very angry {red} young person because I was a **MURDERER** and the son of a **SLAVE**. The pot that contained the red in me was larger than any other pot of color I had. So I replaced the other six pots with larger pots. And now I've got more color {emotions} to work with than I ever had before. This has been my ISRAEL, my struggle with God. And this has made it possible for me to take the word 'immoral' away from THE REPUBLICANS to accuse them of being **IMMORAL**. If they can use the word 'pervert' to describe me, I can use the word **PERVERT** to describe them.

Article 5: Anyone who quits his body at the end of life remembering Me attains immediately to My nature; and there is no doubt of this.

If you can't remember what you're doing for yourself, how the hell are you going to remember what you're doing for God? Therefore, you've got to create a foundation of faith by fighting for your rights from within. You must fight against THE REPUBLICAN within you, and you must come to learn about THE REPUBLICAN position, which holds a tiny bit of merit on occasion, too. For this you must have a conscience you use as your guide, and not others' guide.

You've got to apply the lessons of the battles in the world around you to make a lasting peace with yourself before you're going to be allowed to remember God, whether you're accustomed to calling him: Krishna, ADONAI, JESUS or Allah.

Article 6: In whatever condition one quits his present body, in his next life he will attain to that state of being without fail.

In whatever condition one quits his present body today, he'll attain that state of being without fail in the morning. Each day is a lifetime. Each night is a death. And each morning is a reincarnation.

Each thought is an Adam {y or x}. Each feeling is an Eve {z}. Granted, the feelings in my heart were tempted to become a ballet dancer by the wants and desires between my legs. Granted, they overwhelmed the Adam in my head who went along with their collusion. Who could have known that I was so physically twisted by scoliosis that I could never have succeeded in achieving success, despite my love of dance and my yearning to become famous?

My head didn't discover, until what seemed like a lifetime later, that my wants and feelings didn't have enough of the facts to achieve their ends. Logic only entered my mind once external forces prevented me from getting what I wanted. The truth only became apparent once I could make sense of my Karma: fruitful activities.

Look at the world today. Look at your life today. Look at the idiocy of those not wearing a mask and insisting they have the right to endanger the lives of others. This is the result of a heart colluding with a penis/clitoris that has overwhelmed their head. And the outcome of this kind of mindset is a distancing from God.

This is why THE REPUBLICANS lost the Presidential election. This is why almost 240,000 people in the U.S. have died from Covid while gasping for air. What THE REPUBLICANS are trying to accomplish by manipulating people's wants and feelings is **IMMORAL** and unsustainable. And the American people are all beginning to question their motives.

There will be many more acts of God that will prove to the nation that the Democrats have the heart to care for the sick, poor and disenfranchised. And the hardhearted REPUBLICANS will just have to go screaming into the night at what the outcome of this election means to their **DIABOLICAL PLANS** for taking over the world with the help of the world's **DICTATORS, OLIGARCHS** and petty **THIEVES**.

America has exited the highway as the result of bad Karma. It was, for many, an exit onto city streets in a bad part of town that they have learned not to go back to. THE REPUBLICAN PARTY has gone South despite the advancements they've made in creating peace in the Middle East. Now they're going to have to reassess what it means to believe in God in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century when science and technology hold the hope of our future as a nation and a species. Their political goals have been the very definition of moral **CORRUPTION**. And it was all caused by moral confusion; bugs in their Spiritual Operating System that they're going to have to account for before God.

That said, Nixon {REPUBLICAN} opened the door to trade with China, despite having been forced to give up the Presidency because of **CORRUPTION**. Reagan {REPUBLICAN} brought down the Iron Curtain, despite allowing almost 90,000 gay men to die of A.I.D.S. without lifting a finger to help. And **TRUMP** was a great help to ISRAEL, despite threatening the U.S. with **TOTALITARIANISM**, horrendous **CORRUPTION** by his **ADMINISTRATION** and the dismantling of democracy here and abroad.

If you don't accelerate your awakening through a daily experience of the truth about death, you'll run out of time to do your WORK. The whole reason I wrote self-help books

based on the Western faiths was to go to the East prepared for the same journey from a different point of view.

I've been successful because I feel I've graduated night school with my spiritual G.E.D. in hand. I've developed the work habits I needed but didn't have when I was a boy and was enrolled in JUDEO-CHRISTIAN, secular school. Now I can show my Work, WORK, WORK, Work. Now I can explain to myself what I did wrong in the past. Now I can tell you how embarrassed, ashamed and humiliated I've been because of how I acted, in the hopes of helping you avoid my mistakes.

Article 7: Therefore, Arjuna, you should always think of Me, and at the same time you should continue your prescribed duty and fight. With your mind and activities always fixed on me, you will attain to me without any doubt.

Here, Krishna reiterates the need to fight. But you know that the external world is going to interface with your internal world so long as you're encased in a human body. And that interface is going to be unique to you because no one, not even a twin, has the same body.

The paradox of struggling within yourself without fighting other people is the trick to success in life. The more you externalize the fight, the more you lose the dignity and self-worth you need to be at peace with yourself. This is what Hillary was trying to say when she described THE REPUBLICANS as a "basket of deplorables." The story of your life is going to be the story of two methods of self-expression {internal and external}, as you choose to tell it. Nobody but God is going to know your whole truth.

The more personalized your journey, the more internal your fight will be. Wars between other countries will someday become passé, but wars within one's self {z - y or z - x} must always rage in a way that the world must encourage. Therefore, fight for the right to fight on every front; but only promote the fight in your inner world.

ISRAEL must always defend itself. And all her neighbors, especially the Palestinians, must be discouraged from fighting with gays and modern JEWS. Instead, all Muslims must be encouraged to fight the feelings of **HOMOPHOBIA** and **ANTI-SEMITISM** in their heart and their desire to screw gays and JEWS over. They must be taught to see these external outcomes as internal issues that their ancestors couldn't explain to them and their parents and grandparents couldn't succeed in modeling for them.

Like the children of **THE NAZIS** in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, today's Muslims must reject their parents' and grandparents' intentions. They must make their way forward in a modern world as would orphans. And they must yearn for unity with the world in those ways that most of their Tribe has advanced only **HATRED** and disharmony until now.

Look at Muslim governments? Is there one you'd want to live under? Many of their governments are as **CORRUPT** as they are, themselves. But look at America, India, ISRAEL and elsewhere. Theirs are towers that are leaning like the one in Pisa. To straighten them all out is a herculean task that can't just be fought for externally. Political freedom is only part of the answer. Part of the answer lies in personal liberties and with spiritual emancipation. This is the great contribution of passive resistance that Hinduism adds to those faiths that believe in One God.

Article 11: Learned persons and great sages in the renounced order enter Brahman. Desiring such perfection of life, one practices celibacy, which I shall now explain to you as the means for attaining salvation.

Celibacy is the worst answer to the problems of lust and passion. Celibacy is the best answer to the problems of lust and passion.

Celibacy is abstention from sexual contact with your genitals and anus. But celibacy can also be the key to enlightenment if you can separate sufficiently from your wants {genitals} and desires {anus} to see their influence on you.

Man describes the dog as his best friend because he sees in dogs so much of his own nature. Man expresses a great sense of loyalty to those animals with whom he shares a primal resonance. And yet, unlike dogs, all men demonstrate a need for privacy when urinating and evacuating.

Some people figuratively use their nose to sniff around between the legs of others, without a care in the world how they look or how they're being judged by others. And although dogs have no embarrassment or shame, and will have sex at a moment's notice with any dog that'll let them, man likes to think he's not like a dog in this way.

The question of celibacy brings up questions of behavior among those human beings who think of dogs as man's best friend while insisting they don't behave like dogs in these important ways. When you stop figuratively sniffing between the legs of those you're curious about sexually, it may motivate you to realize that how you use your genitals and anus provocatively is quite different from how you use them as means of elimination.

Surely, God gave us the same parts of our body for sex and elimination to get us to question how private and public we want to be about both. If you're very private about using the toilet, but very public about your sex life, you're much more similar to a dog than a human being.

The Roman word for a public toilet was 'latrine.' Latrines were long benches with holes in them. They could be found in many places such as in baths, forts and the colosseum. The Romans wiped themselves after evacuating with a sea sponge on a stick named: tersetorium. The tersetorium might be shared by all of those using the latrine, or people would bring their own. [Internet]

Much of social media has been figuratively turned into a latrine. Some virtual places on social media are one big toilet where people go to relieve themselves of "feces" that only their therapist should be privy to. A therapist is someone who's paid to teach you how to get out what's inside of you and will even teach you how to figuratively wipe your own butt if you weren't properly socially toilet trained to do so by your parents.

But social media is not the place for many of the things people say in public. And future generations will look back in disgust at what was happening in our virtual world during the first few years of the Internet in the same way that we now look back with horror on the public latrines used by the Romans.

That said, celibacy physically cuts you off from your wants and desires, which, in turn, may cut you off from your unconscious habits which may or may not be socially sanitary. And this is what makes celibacy a mixed blessing.

If you seek salvation, you're going to want to separate your head from your heart to observe how the two of them have been contaminated by your genitals. You're going to want to look at your behaviors from a third-person perspective, as though you were watching yourself as you would a dog that you've taken out for a walk.

When you've spent a lifetime avoiding thoughts of self-love and expressions of a passion for life with yourself as your bestie, you've already experienced one aspect of the celibacy Krishna is talking about.

You don't have to give up sex in order to attain self-celibacy. What you ought to do is look at what's coming out of your mouth as a reflection of the way you were trained as a child to use the bathroom. The more cleanliness you can achieve at one end, the more cleanliness you'll figuratively have at the other. In this way, the north and south of you will agree on the important things.

Article 12: The yogic situation is that of detachment from all sensual engagements. Closing all the doors of the senses, and fixing the mind on the heart, and the air of life on the top of the head, one establishes this situation.

Being a Yogi {a mystical person} is something you could do for an hour a day to enrich your soul. You don't have to do it 24/7. Closing all the doors of the senses, and fixing the mind on the heart, and the air of life on the top of the head is something you can establish every day in some way without giving up your connection to the external world.

A Yogi is a markedly reflective and mystical person. A Guru is a spiritual master. A Swami is someone who's part of an institutional form of renunciation. This brings with it a code of conduct. Swamis are bound by the vow of celibacy. They may not keep money and therefore must beg for alms.

The whole point of having been given two worlds that are full of pain and suffering is to model to others how to ameliorate those conditions in both your worlds. But a long and enduring success with yourself can't be achieved unless you externalize the process going on within you. Whether you happen to be more motivated to create internal or external change, you're going to have to change your mind, transform your heart and transcend your soul from within to share that elevation in awakening with others. Otherwise, you're going to find that other people are going to be far less attracted to your message than you are.

You're the medium of your message. If your medium isn't attractive to you, neither will be your message. If you find celibacy a medium that will enhance your message, then by all means cease having sex with yourself and others. But if your medium includes lust and passion for sex, then your message will have to include that.

But if your message is that *I* have to be celibate because *you're* not comfortable with my lust and passion with adults of the same gender, I suggest you look at *your* discomfort, not at *my* behavior.

Most people feel as though they've been stabbed in the back by others because of something they did or didn't do. They feel betrayed by a group of people or by individuals who made them wary of the possibility of being hurt by all people.

My mother figuratively stabbed me in the back when I was about ten years old. It was her birthday, and I didn't know what to buy her. I finally settled on buying her a stuffed animal. And of all the stuffed animals I saw in the store, I decided to buy her a duck because she reminded me of a duck.

Well, my mother wasn't at all happy with my gift. She jumped to the conclusion that I bought her that stuffed animal because I really wanted it myself. She thought that I wanted her to then give it to me. And that wasn't at all the case.

At the time I couldn't tell my mother that she was like a chicken to me and I felt like her egg. I didn't have the words to describe how much she meant to me, and so I gave her a child's rendition of what came to mind. But she accused me of being devious and selfish.

There are figurative stabs in your upper back, and there are figurative stabs in your lower back. The upper back corresponds to the external world. The lower back corresponds

to your internal world. Needless to say, it should be no surprise that I have lower back problems. I've been my own worst enemy, even if I have to admit that I have figurative scars on my upper back, as well. One of those scars in my upper back came from my mom.

Celibacy wouldn't help me. I can easily separate what I did to myself from what others did to me. By allowing my mind to engage my wants and feelings in consciousness, I can now monitor what I'm telling myself. I can see in what ways I'm behaving as my own best friend or worst enemy. I can be a Yogi {mystical person} and Guru {spiritual master} unto myself without having to become a Swami {religious member of an institution who relinquishes sex and money}. I'm not upset anymore about my mother's betrayal of the good intentions I had. Now I'm only careful not to do the same to myself.

Article 15: The great Mahatmas, yogis in devotion, after achieving Me never come back to this temporary world, so full of miseries, because they attain to the highest perfection.

Who would come back to this temporary world? I watch the news every night from a local, national and international point of view. I can see how the world is struggling to overcome misery. But we seem to be creating misery as fast as we relieve it.

This world is temporary because we won't be staying here forever. We came. We saw and we're all leaving this world unconquered. This world is full of misery because people aren't aware of higher principles than they're presently utilizing.

If, like a REPUBLICAN, your only message is to go North because, if you don't, you'll go South, your message came through loud and clear thousands of years ago. There's nothing new about your message. It's filled with **DOGMA** that'll only dissipate if you try going East and West as well. Your **DESTRUCTIVE, SUICIDAL** tendencies to achieve **REVENGE** at God for giving you life and your parents for having created you make your canvas painted in black and red clear to us all.

To get to the top of your inner mountain of faith you ought to make your way all the way around it. The best path is the spiral path Northward. How are you going to get a 360 degree view of a world that was created in the third dimension without looking at it from all sides?

You can't always see where you're going. The tunnel with the light at the end of it isn't "straight." The light you see at the 'end' isn't the end. It's only a bright bend in the road. As you get closer to the end, the light might get much brighter. But that doesn't mean you're going to get happier and happier. The threat of getting burned may increase, instead.

So, see that tunnel as the remnant of your umbilical cord. Don't try to cut it like a Gordian knot. Make your way through it patiently. You're a greater mystery than you think.

Thanks to the Internet, jet travel and instantaneous, language translation, you have the tools you need to widen your horizons using your imagination. If you don't use these tools, you may suffer. And you may make other people miserable in the process. In a world with a global pandemic where wearing a mask has become a **HYPER**-religious and **HYPER**-political issue, you're going to see a lot of **DESTRUCTION** behavior by people whose self-**DISDAIN** is expressed by being **CONTRARY, SUPERSTITIOUS** and **MEANSPIRITED**.

But that doesn't mean you have to close your eyes to all of human nature. And it doesn't mean you have to close your heart to your own humanity. People are foolish because

they're only willing to go North using one path, the contemporary path in each society as we now know it. But people aren't necessarily modern just because they're contemporary.

People only get wiser when they've travelled in every direction. Knowledge and love are tools needed to grow. But they're not enough to grow wise. God baked other great truths into His system that are equally vital to your redemption.

My father was a spoiled brat. He was the youngest of eight children, born with a silver spoon in his mouth. He had a car in LITHUANIA when there were only two cars in the whole country, his and the president's.

So you might ask yourself why God let almost all the other members of his family die in **NAZI** ovens and spared my father's life?

My father was a fool, not just a spoiled brat. He became a **REPUBLICAN** when it became clear to the **JEWS** in America that all the Southern Democrats were leaving the Democratic Party because the Democrats wanted to help the Blacks integrate into White society in the South. My father was a **RACIST** as well as a fool and spoiled brat. And for someone who survived the Holocaust to be a racist is a bitter irony since **HITLER'S** whole reason for **KILLING** the **JEWS** was because he was a **RACIST**. Sadly, my father was never able to see that.

People who are only interested in going North are going to take themselves and many other fools South with them. Such is the consequence of the moral evolution underway. Only the fittest and finest will survive.

So you'd better care for the world around you, the world within you and the fence {your body} between the two. And if that means you need to be celibate, then be my guest. What difference would that make to me?

Getting in your pants or not getting in your pants isn't an issue that interests me. What you do with what's in your pants is your business. But don't come crying to me when you find that the family jewels are still there, but your wallet is missing.

Article 26: There are two ways of passing from this world, one in light and one in darkness. When one passes in light he does not come back, but when one passes in darkness he returns.

There's the familiar expression, "A coward dies a thousand deaths. A brave man dies but once." Everyone knows about moral light and darkness, even the blind. And you now understand that darkness refers to guilt. The way to make your way through darkness is with modesty, humility and loyalty to life. This is what good people do to receive more and more light without becoming terrified of what's around the next bend in the road.

In the course of every day, you're going to experience light and keep going through it, hour by hour. You're going to experience forms of figurative darkness every day and night, and you're going to have to make your way through them as best you can, as well. You know this from experience. You know that the only way out of your reoccurring nightmares, whether they last an hour, a day or a year, will require light. Illumination {wisdom} and warmth {love} are the only ways to avoid the burn.

## IX The Most Confidential Knowledge

Article 1: Krishna said, "Because you are never envious of Me, Arjuna, I shall give you this most secret wisdom, knowing which, you will be relieved from the miseries of material existence."

Here, we must be careful. There's **ENVY** of what God has given others that He hasn't given us. And then there's **ENVY** of God Himself. Perhaps you should be **ENVIOUS** of what God has given others. Their gifts may be direct evidence that they're deserving of something that you must strive to get for yourself. If you're not **ENVIOUS** of the rewards and virtues others have worked on that have given them their gifts from God, you may be asleep at the wheel.

But if you're **ENVIOUS** of God Himself, that means you wish to be God, not to approach Him humbly. Approaching God through virtuous deeds brings Him nearer to thee. But when you're **ENVIOUS** of God Himself you play god with others to prove to them that you're bigger and stronger than God.

Krishna tells Arjuna that he's never **ENVIOUS** of Him. What He's implying at the same time is that most people are. What He's implying is that most people play god with one another, and Arjuna doesn't. And this is why Arjuna is deserving of the secrets of the inner universe.

Playing god with others is a game of hide-and-go-seek you can see **THIEVES** playing with us all. But you probably can't see yourself doing it in your own inimitable way if you're not a **THIEF** trying to amass **MONEY**, **POWER** and **PRESTIGE** through disreputable means like THE REPUBLICANS and those who support their methods of diluting the law to serve their material interests.

When you watch yourself speaking to others and you see yourself seeking selfless ends, you're sincere. When see yourself playing hide-and-go-seek with others to achieve selfish ends, you're insincere. If the ends won't be as beneficial to others as they'll be for you, you're insincere. It's that simple.

REPUBLICANS are **ENVIOUS** of God because they won't acknowledge all the names for Him. They **HATE** the idea that He's bigger and stronger than just JESUS. **TOTALITARIANS** are **ENVIOUS** of God because they refuse to acknowledge any of the names for God. **HYPER**-religious "**LEADERS**" support REPUBLICANS and **TOTALITARIANS** because they don't want to have to become citizens of the modern world. They'd rather go back to a simpler time when they can just believe what their ancestors believed without the complications of believing in seven roads to God (even though the CHRISTIANS profess that there are many roads to ROME).

**THE PHARAOH** who refused to allow the ISRAELITES to leave ancient Egypt was **ENVIOUS** of our JEWISH God, since there was, as yet, no other manifestation of Him by name on Earth. Such people still play god by endorsing a **DICTATORIAL** takeover that leaves everyone who doesn't agree with them **ENSLAVED** to them.

The whole point of God telling the JEWS to remember THE PASSOVER is because the issues of **PHARAOHS** wasn't going to end for our ancestors or any o JEW today when we got out of ancient Egypt. If you accept JEWS as members of pluralistic societies, you might as well learn from us. Apart from the Hindus, nobody has been around longer.

**PUTIN** is playing God. **TRUMP** is playing God. And Netanyahu has been playing God with these two gods, while he's been secretly crossing his fingers that no one discovers that the **JEWISH** God is the same God as the Eastern **ORTHODOX** and **EVANGELICAL** God. The three of them are **CONSPIRING** to make the world bend to their will at a cost to **CATHOLICS** and many others. You can see this if you can detach from politics to view it from an outsider's perspective.

But this isn't a **JEWISH**, **PROTESTANT** or Eastern **ORTHODOX** problem. This is a human problem caused by a desire for **POWER** that's no different from what we see in others who are unenlightened, **PREJUDICED** and firm in their believe in "their" God alone.

The **Sunnis** in **Egypt**, **Jordan** and now the **U.A.E.** are trying to play ball with the **ISRAELIS** and God. And since 85% of **Muslims** worldwide are **Sunnis**, and only 15% are **Shiites**, like THE "**CHRISTIANS**," The "**Muslims**" are playing God with one another to achieve God's favor with one name for Him alone.

The politicians are playing God in **South America** where the "**CATHOLICS**" play ball with the politicians. And even though **PROTESTANTS** are trying to break up their monopoly, the self-ignorance of the masses is kept in check with poverty and lack of opportunities to self-educate. **JESUS**, their one name for God, has become their biggest problem, not their solution to problems.

When I refer to **REPUBLICANS** {"**PROTESTANTS**"} as people who are playing God, I'm referring to a mindset in which people insist on going North on one path only. They have insincere motives in the hopes of keeping others from exploring any other path. I'm referring to a mindset that abhors gay people, foreigners and modern **JEWS** solely because we wake people up to the possibility of moving East and West. (They couldn't care less what we do in bed or how we pray. They just don't want anyone to know about the deals they're making to carve up the world behind closed doors.)

Democrats may be **ENVIOUS** of one another and not consciously know it. Some Democrats deplore the existence of The State of **ISRAEL**, but they aren't stupid enough to shrink their tent by deploring any ethnic or religious group of people. Democrats want people to **WORK** for a *living*, not have to focus only on *surviving*. They want people to self-actualize. Some may still have reservations about the whole point of there being a **JEWISH** state, but this always accounts for the political failures of the Democrats and the rise in numbers of **REPUBLICANS**, **THIEVES** and **TOTALITARIANS**.

Most people just want to coast through life like they coasted through school. They don't want to have to struggle to be themselves. They'd rather be distracted with pleasant feelings and desires than have to scrutinize every unpleasant thought that goes through them.

And so **THE DICTATORS** and wanna be **DICTATORS** are always going to promote religion and puritanical sex practices to maintain **POWER**. And religious **DOGMA** will be their greatest tool to fool the masses.

Article 12: Those who are thus bewildered are attracted by demonic and atheistic views. In that deluded condition, their hopes for liberation, their fruitful activities and cultural knowledge are all defeated.

In the ancient past, man only had two options: atheism or strict adherence to the religious institution in force in his community. Today, there are many levels of faith and devotion to life that are tolerated in democratic societies. And as the practice of accusing

people of being possessed by “demonic” forces is ridiculed as nonsensical and is becoming obsolete, the hope for liberation through greater, fruitful activities increases. As self-knowledge from around the world is being disseminated through social media, people are becoming aware of **THE DOGMAS** their own ancestors passed down to them that are useless externalized, but which could be very powerful if internalized.

One such **DOGMA** is the prohibition against sex with your own gender. This was once described as the “devil” entering you through the dirtiest hole in your body: your anus. People thought that sodomy was a way for the “devil” to get into them to cause them to commit **SIN**.

The prohibition of sodomy was extremely important to the **SUPERSTITIOUS**, ancient **JEWS** who felt they needed to separate themselves from indigenists who used orgies in temple worship of their gods. That was abhorrent to the ancient **JEWS** because free love meant children wouldn’t know who their father was. And in a patriarchal society such as theirs, our **TRIBE** was dependent on strict laws of inheritance so that transfers of money and power from father to son would be passed on seamlessly. Later, **CHRISTIANS** and **Muslims** may have denounced the **JEWS** for many things, but they were all on board when it came to **HOMOPHOBIA**. **HOMOPHOBIA** passed along a strict, patriarch, tribal structure, while blaming a nonexistent force {“devil”} for any and all misery and misfortune.

When you denounce **HOMOPHOBIA** in the external world, it allows you to embrace your relationship with yourself {z}. It allows you to embrace the z factor that you inherited from your mother and all forms of femininity. It opens your society to the possibility of breaking down the strict, sexual x and y roles that males and females are pressured to live under – the “straight” jacket that **THE REPUBLICANS** insist everyone wear.

This is the paradox God is testing us with through every scripture. This gives us the opportunity to insist that we allow the z factor we inherited from our mother to blossom and bloom in every man, woman and child. This is the secret to talent, charisma and the inspiration needed to discover your vision of what your life might look like. When you only allow the x or y side of you to flourish, you squash the greatest part of you {z}.

Men who love their mother aren’t sissies. They’re appreciative of the z side of themselves. Women who work for equivalency in pay for the job they do aren’t ball {y} breakers. Children who don’t don the typical male of female roles of the past aren’t sick or influenced by perverts. And men or women who prefer a sexual bond with a member of their own gender aren’t defying God’s laws.

Today, we find ourselves with **LEVITICAN** “**CHRISTIANS**” who denounce masks as the work of the “devil.” They accuse *us* of being pagans for protecting one another from disease with masks and social distancing. Yet these **SUPERSTITIOUS** “**CHRISTIANS**” are figuratively sodomizing themselves and our nation to avoid figuratively sodomizing themselves. They see these as their only options. They’re projecting their paranoia onto us so they can circumvent their fear of death and dying and then having to reconcile themselves before a God they fear has many names.

What they’re doing inside themselves is **KILLING** off the evidence of their mother’s contribution to their being: their z factor. They insist on strict, puritanical male/female relationships of opposites that only acknowledge their father’s contribution to their gender {y or x}. They refuse to pursue the motherly side of themselves {z}. They create an **ANTI-feminine** society because they think God is male and therefore He only loves masculinity.

They think the creation of woman was an after-thought. And REPUBLICAN women are no different than REPUBLICAN men in this regard.

Modern JEWS don't worry about gays breaking out into orgies in SYNAGOGUES. Modern CHRISTIANS aren't afraid of death and dying without uttering THE WORD JESUS by name on their deathbed. Modern Muslims aren't stuck on The Word Allah or only a man's point of view. And modern Hindus can touch The Elephant in many places and still smile at how blind they always end up appearing to be when it comes to THE BIG PICTURE.

And so, **HOMOPHOBIA** only makes sense when viewed internally. IT'S AN ABOMINATION FOR A MAN TO SLEEP WITH A MAN {y} AS WITH A WOMAN {z}. In other words, it's a form of self-**OPPRESSION** for men and women not to recognize the contribution of their mother to their being. A man who only acknowledges his father's contribution is going to put down men who aren't as masculine as he is as well as women who challenge his **AUTONOMY**. And such women are going to support male patriarchy by only acknowledging their father's contribution to their gender and being.

This is most evident in REPUBLICANS who go crazy when an outspoken, female, Democrat speaks her mind about the governance of our nation, especially if she's a woman of color or a foreigner. They can't stand the idea that a woman would *take* control over her genitals or her mother's power {z}. The idea that women {z} would assume control over what comes out of their mouth without deferring to men {y} is beyond the ability of REPUBLICANS to stomach.

What did Hillary Clinton do that was so awful, when all is said and done? Forgiving her husband for **CHEATING** on her and **LYING** to her was a "crime" THE REPUBLICANS will never forget. When she warned the country that **DONALD TRUMP** was a serious danger because he said then that he wouldn't accept the outcome of the 2016 election if he lost, she was reading the handwriting on THE WALL.

My mother decided to raise her two children alone after she completed raising my father's two older children. She decided to move to California to divorce him, even though she knew no one here. And she worked as a secretary without getting married again, which would have greatly improved the financial circumstance for all three of us.

Maybe Hillary isn't like some American women in some ways anymore. But her contribution to our Democratic society in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century is beyond question. Surely, Kamala Harris is a much younger woman whose personal challenges are far different in today's world. But THE REPUBLICANS will never forgive any woman for being modern in her day.

Politics isn't really based on racial, sexual or religious issues. Politics is based on the z factor. And everybody has one. You know because everybody has a navel. You can see the influence of their mother {z} in those who are courageous and inclusive. You can see the influence of their father {x or y} in those who are **INTIMIDATING** and **EXCLUSIVE**. Patriarchal opinions are always old-fashioned, **IMMORAL** and **PERVERTED**.

What makes men and women great is the lineage of their mothers. And if you don't love your mother (and everyone has a reason not to), that's only because your syndromes are getting in the way of seeing why God gave you the female lineage you got. If you had to struggle with your mom because of her syndromes, that was a God-given challenge to make you great. And if you and your mother become as close as my mother and me, that will turn out to be a God-given blessing for the both of you.

Although I never met any of my grandparents, I know about my mother's mother and grandmother from stories my mother told me. There were no stories my mother could tell me that went any further back than that. And that's a great loss to me and to society. I hope future generations will learn about their lineage with greater depth.

Of course, the men who are most enthused about women who speak their mind against **PREJUDICE** and **HATE** are often gay men. I'm thoroughly on board the idea that everyone has the right to work out his/her moral issues using the right to free speech, provided they don't use **ALTERNATE FACTS**.

Free speech is not a White right. And it's not a **PROTESTANT** right. It's not a straight right. It's an American right that must be pursued responsibly, or it's a form of **LYING**. When **HATE** speech is disseminated by social media, people are using the public forum to play god with us to advance **ALTERNATE FACTS {LIES}**. And it all emanates from an x or y factor that refuses to share inner space with its own z.

Article 20: Those who study The Vedas and drink the soma juice worship Me indirectly, seeking the heavenly planets. They take birth on the Indraloka where they enjoy godly delights.

Soma juice is a fermented fruit drink that was associated with food for gods who lived in a realm of reality called Indraloka. Seeking the heavenly Planets is a kind of rapture that's been advertised in the West through "CHRISTIAN" **DOGMA** as the pursuit of heaven and by "Muslim" **DOGMA** as the pursuit of paradise.

But we all know the feeling of rapture that comes with hot sex, loving family gatherings, a visit into nature or after exercising. Rapture is violet. It's located at the lowest level of the rainbow. Rapture comes with your first bite in the morning when you break the fast you carried out the night before.

The concept of the self-realization that leads to Self-realization is promoted on both sides of the world with the same ends in sight. But if you're only going up and up the mountain of faith, and not around and around it as well, you're going to get bogged down with **THE DOGMA** you were fed as an unsuspecting child.

Rapture is real. It's described in scripture by **CHRISTIANS** in the West and **Hindus** in the East. It's a human experience that anyone can achieve. You don't have to be straight and celibate to experience rapture. You don't have to be a **PRIEST** or a **Swami**. You can even experience rapture in the arms of someone of the same gender. All this nonsense about getting your sex life to look like other people would like it to look is the result of *their* guilt issues. Don't get caught up in their syndromes. If there are bugs {^&#} in your Spiritual Operating System get help to fix your code. You don't want to die as you are. You should be able to see that much about yourself.

Article 21: When they have thus enjoyed heavenly sense pleasure, they return to this mortal planet again. Thus through The Vedic principles, they achieve only flickering happiness.

I've achieved flickering happiness. I've discovered that happiness is far more difficult to achieve and maintain than I once thought. Happiness is a touch of rapture. Both are figuratively violet.

Happiness comes to me often because I spend less time in the upper colors of the rainbow in my heart. I often experience flickering moments of happiness mixed with awe

{indigo} and sorrow {blue}, because life is more often bittersweet. Rapture is like pure maple syrup tapped right from THE TREE. Happiness is more like gnawing on sugar cane.

I experience flickering happiness when I wake up in the morning and can tell myself that I'm a better person than I was the day before because of the inner WORK I accomplished yesterday than has made me a better man today.

I see no reason why emotions and their associations with tastes and colors should be any more than brief notifications of having done something good or bad for yourself. For these hints to be ongoing misses the point of alerting you to your successes. More than a flicker of happiness would miss the point of using happiness as an encouraging clue.

Would you feed your children ice cream sundaes for every meal? Would you like every traffic light to remain always green? Would you replace all colors with violet; all tastes with sweetness; or all the days of the week with the Sabbath?

The highway of life requires exits for you to earn-while-you-learn about happiness. Karma is another way of saying that the lessons you need will be given in such a way as to determine your dedication and devotion to learning while you're earning. If you aren't interested in using your Spiritual Operating System to advance yourself with degrees of ascension, you'll stay in the same classroom all your life and refute all evidence of any more than you *want* to know. That's what it means to be in the first grade. And believe me, there are many who never leave it.

This mortal Planet refers to the external world that we all have to learn to share. That doesn't mean that Muslims can threaten THE LAND God gave the JEWS. It doesn't mean CATHOLICS can just swarm over the border into the U.S. without proper papers. The rule of law is a necessary part of life. But the rule of law can be abused by the disenfranchised and **THE UBER-rich** alike. This mortal planet isn't going to be of much use to any of us as a classroom if we continue to play hooky by not using our planet as our Teacher's classroom rather than allow **THE POWERFUL** to use it only to make obscene amounts of **MONEY** to force the masses to build monuments {pyramids} to their "greatness."

Peaceful protests are permitted in a free society. But skirting the law for personal profit or to incite violence is going to have a Karmic effect that no one can anticipate. Our Teacher knows what everybody is doing. And that's true about rich and poor, peaceful and violent, alike.

This pandemic isn't just a disease. It's an act of God. And the avatar of JESUS doesn't account for acts of God. If you want to know what God is thinking, you're going to have to look very closely at what *you're* thinking. But to understand the mind of man, you're going to have to get out of your head to learn about all the rest of you. It's just that simple.

Your inner world isn't a place to escape to if you want to avoid the discomforts of having to share the external world with us all. Your inner world is being constructed on the efforts you make to interface with the rest of us in more healthful ways. But in the end, we're only for practice. The better you learn to behave with us all, the better you'll learn to behave with yourself. And that's what will determine your proximity to God.

The politicians can only clean up so much of the mess you make around you. The doctors can only clean up so much of the mess you make within the boundaries of your biological fence. And you can only clean up so much of the mess you're making with yourself in the abstract. The rest is up to God. And if you don't like how He comes in and straightens up all three arenas, too bad. If you'd done it right in the first place, He wouldn't have to make you suffer to do it differently.

God isn't cruel any more than a surgeon is cruel for cutting you open. God isn't mean and selfish any more than you're mean and selfish for divorcing your spouse or for how you interface with your colleagues. God isn't **HATEFUL** any more than you're **PREJUDICED** and **HATEFUL**. What most people conclude about God is a projection of themselves they don't want to look at.

How do you think God is supposed to respond to the way you treat yourself and others? If you don't think you deserved this pandemic and don't deserve the global warming catastrophes that are to come, you'd better change your behavior, inside and out. No one is exempt from guilt in how this world has turned out.

Article 29: No one is envied by Me, neither am I partial to anyone. I am equal to all; yet whoever renders service unto Me in devotion is a friend, is in Me; and I am a Friend to him.

Making peace with God isn't a monopoly Hinduism holds on God. Every faith advertises the same attraction to God's good graces. If each of the world's faiths didn't claim to be a toll booth for the only path up the mountain, people would use other paths more freely. If people didn't insist on their name for God above and beyond all others, we wouldn't be in the predicament we're in now.

Becoming a friend to God is the outcome of becoming a friend to yourself. Self-realization depends on self-realization. As someone I once knew wisely said to me, "The harder I work, the luckier I get."

That man happened to be a work-a-holic. He was talking about making money when he said that. And he was very "lucky" when it came to making a lot of money. But I wouldn't ever have thought to **ENVY** him because he was rich in money. The tools for making money aren't the only tools you need in life.

The harder you **WORK** on yourself, the luckier you'll *be*. And since you can't take your container or any of the accoutrement for your container {possessions} with you, you'd better consider the importance of Working, **WORKING**, **WORKING**, Working on enriching yourself with greater contents. It's far more likely that you're going to have to account for *that* when you leave here. All that you leave behind will go to the comfort of others' containers. All that you bring with you is all that you've **WORKED** on within.

When you take the second five of **THE TEN COMMANDMENTS** to heart {**KILLING**, **CHEATING**, **STEALING**, **LYING** and **COVETING**}, the outcomes *internally* are quite different. You aren't going to get punished by the laws of man if you're caught trying to **KILL** yourself. But you aren't going to get away with your crimes against yourself, either.

**THE MURDERER** has **MURDERED** himself. **THE CHEAT** has **CHEATED** himself. **THE THIEF** has **STOLEN** from himself. **THE LIAR** has **LIED** to himself. And **THE COVETOUS** are **JEALOUS** or **ENVOIOUS** of something they want from themselves.

When all is said and done {when you're dead}, I think you may find you didn't get quite as far North up the inner mountain of faith or as far around it if you stepped on your own toes. The impediments God brings into your life are intended to teach you how to avoid hurting yourself, regardless of how badly others have hurt you and you wish to get **REVENGE**. If you believe improving yourself is your main goal in life, the road will get much narrower. But take heart. The outer world shows us all that the road gets narrower as

you get closer and closer to the horizon {death}. That may only be an illusion, but it holds a poetic meaning that you should take to heart.

Some people want to befriend God because they want something from Him. And they're so **DUPLICITOUS** that they don't think He knows it. It's impossible to create a relationship of equality with Someone who has that much more than you. Therefore, there should always be the fear of **HYPOCRISY** in you when you pray.

What Krishna says in this passage about treating everyone equally may have made more sense to the ancestors of today's Hindus who were more childlike and naïve. Today's Hindus aren't going to get as easily caught up by vows of friendship with Krishna that are based on manipulating others to get something out of Him.

Modern people want friendship based on mutual admiration. They're beyond the unbalanced, unequal and unfair form of relationships that were so prevalent in the past. People are growing up. They're maturing, and the original Words, WORDS, WORDS, Words of scripture have to be updated with figurative speech to accommodate man's age in the modern age.

Article 34: Engage your mind in always thinking of Me. Engage your body in my service; and surrender unto Me. Completely absorbed in Me, surely you will come to Me.

A fish is completely underwater. Water is within a fish and water is all around a fish. A fish even breathes water. The equivalent to this in the world of spirit is air. People are under air. Air is within people and all around people. People even breathe air.

If the God of fish and the God of man are One and The Same, then the world below the surface of the sea and the world below the heavens above are equivalent.

Man was given rock, water and air to perceive himself as in a series of containers filling himself for the sake of maturing spiritually. The first of these containers is thought. Thoughts are like solid rock. The second container is feeling. Feelings are like water. And the third container is belief. Beliefs are like air that you can't even see, but, because of the wind, you can perceive that the air is there.

As he matures and old age sets in, man begins to correlate his past thoughts, feelings and beliefs with levels of virtuous deeds. And as the result of this awakening, he sees that he has become greater than he was before. He's moved like a worm through the earth, a fish through the sea and a bird high overhead.

These forms of growth make it possible for him to approach God, regardless of which path he's taking. The fact that everywhere in the world people associate growth with rising up to discover what's above the clouds doesn't change the power of analogy, even though we can now literally use airplanes to look down on clouds.

The analogy of rising up; climbing a mountain to reach the summit; and approaching God's abode above the one He's given us – is ubiquitous. All people feel this way in some way. All people feel they're lost in a cloud at times, hoping God will burn off their doubts and confusion. But only those who are most schooled in the various techniques of achieving God-consciousness can talk about it in terms of universal concepts that affect us all.

If you wish the cloud to lift, you're going to have to deal with the bugs {^&#} in your Operating System. If you want to enjoy the panorama achievable on your traditional path, you're going to have to give up the **PREJUDICES** {viruses} that plague you. One side of the mountain and one view off the mountain does not the whole mountain of faith make.

This spiritual process requires you to delve into the words you use when talking to yourself to perceive the abstract patterns that produced those words. This corresponds to a level of ascension of the mountain, regardless of which side of it you're on. Once you've achieved access to the abstract process of thinking that all babies use that develops into words based on sound in those babies who can hear, and eventually, with books, based on sight for all children who can see – you'll be able to access the path to God that's based on smell: intuition. This figuratively corresponds to the last path up to the summit. This is the path we use to achieve personal pleasure and instruction from nature. This is the direct path straight up that our indigenist ancestors had to sublimate themselves to in order to take religious paths up the mountain.

When you think about people who can't see or hear, you, naturally, think of Helen Keller. Why God would remove both sight and sound, forcing some people to use their sense of smell and touch to interpret reality, is a mystery we're not privy to. Theirs is a challenge I can only interpret as a living death. So, to give them a sense of the promises in a rainbow, you must be deeply devoted to the hope in the blessings of your faith.

The differences between individuals comes down to morality, not religion, nationality, race or sexuality. Morality begins with your z factor. And that's a mystery you can certainly solve if you try to be as good a person as JESUS Who had a JEWISH mother and a heavenly FATHER.

When you measure the good in a *man*, you measure the z, the degree to which his heart has influenced in thinking. When you measure the good in a *woman*, you also measure the z, the degree to which her heart has influenced her thinking.

What moves men and women in **DEVIOUS** directions is the seat of their wants and desires, not their gender or sexuality. It's the sensations created by the human body that subtly influence our thoughts and feelings, which then may poison our actions.

Since God is attainable *from* any direction *in* any direction, moral improvements can't be anticipated just by doing what most other people are doing to get ahead. You can get a head just by becoming more interested in yourself. And you can get bolder just by learning to feel more curious about yourself than you are now.

You can learn to control your wants and desires {fire} with moral conviction if you're sufficiently motivated to evolve. If you don't wish to evolve, you can make do with the consequences of Karma and learn from your good luck and misfortunes. But Karma isn't always kind. Karma is God's lesson without a clue why He's given that lesson to you or what you're supposed to make of it.

Bad Karma only leaves you with that sickening feeling somewhere deep down inside that you've been given your just desserts. Or, to put it more succinctly, you've finally been served the dish you so dutifully passed along to others that you wouldn't eat yourself. And while others are enjoying *their* dessert, you suddenly find yourself having to face the vegetables that have mysteriously shown up on your plate.

## X The Opulence of The Absolute

Article 2: Neither the hosts of demigods nor the great sages know My origin; for, in every respect, I am the origin of the demigods and sages.

There's only One God, Krishna says. There're only 33 million gods, Hindus say. Either way, there are forces within that you won't be able to control if you can't address them personally. They aren't "demonic" forces. They're God-given forces you haven't learned how to operate properly. It's only frustration with yourself that leads you to conclude that there are "demons" moving about inside you. Most of those sickening feelings inside are caused by indigestion...

If someone comes along and tells you there's a method to God's madness, you're probably going to react very skeptically if you've had enough experience to perceive the complexity of life. You're going to insist there aren't any easy answers. And you're going to be absolutely right.

None of us are children anymore. We've all had sufficient experience to know when someone is pulling at our heart strings to make us feel guilty or worried that we've missed a great opportunity. We're all sufficiently experienced to know the influence of other people's wants and desires on our behavior. And we're all looking for clues to what other people's motives could be.

Most people want enough money, property, prestige and power to lead a comfortable life. But few do-gooders want to atone for the mistakes they've made by teaching others to achieve freedom, liberty and emancipation by overcoming embarrassment, shame and humiliation using modesty, humility and grace.

Some people may pull at your heartstrings because they're selfish. They're trying to get something out of you. To know how to manage their selfishness is an art that begins within.

Anyone with sufficient experience in life would ask himself why a do-gooder would want to teach goodness for the sake of goodness. In other words, why not just work on your own grades and not worry about anyone else's? After all, nobody else's grades are going on your report card.

The answer to this question is one that those who seek only external rewards can't answer. They're nothing more than moths fascinated by a flame. And I doubt that on the evolutionary path, a moth is what you're striving to model in the event you're reincarnated.

Think about the answer to this question in terms of the main metaphor of MOSES in TORAH as it unfolds in THE BOOK OF GENESIS. The first woman {Eve} represents the z side of all human beings. But the next woman mentioned in TORAH doesn't occur until eleven chapters later when *Sarai* is introduced as Abram's wife. God later changes her name to *Sarah*. This is another way of saying that *Sarai* worked her way out from the x side of herself {her mind} to allow her heart {z} to express herself more authentically with her husband. This name change to *Sarah* is ADONAI'S way of describing the evolutionary advancement woman earned for herself in THE BOOK OF GENESIS.

In terms of the main metaphor of MOSES, the goodness of *Sarah* was a figurative feeding of more and more of the fruits of knowledge to her husband until he earned the name change from *Abram* to *Abra-ham* that God then gave him. In that way, *Abra-ham* and *Sarah*

[unlike *Abram* {y} and *Sarai* {x}] modeled the z side of themselves with one another {z/z}. This is TORAH'S first expression of love through a soulful relationship.

The process of expression of liberation of the heart {z} continues throughout THE HEBREW TESTAMENT until if flowers in THE CHRISTIAN TESTAMENT with THE WORKS of JESUS. HE's the product of a mother {Mary} who's described as personally chosen by God because of her goodness. Her son {z} is described as THE SON {Y} of ADONAI {THE FATHER} conceived with a JEWISH mother {Y + z}.

Did JESUS have a navel? I checked out many depictions of HIM on THE CROSS, and in every one of them HE does. So I can assure you that JESUS had a navel, just like you and me. Therefore, HE must have learned about detachment from HIS mother, just as we all have.

If you're sufficiently disciplined, this process of overcoming **OPPRESSION** of your mind {x or y} with liberation of your heart {z} leads to emancipation of your soul. And this emancipation is what's alluded to in *The Quran* as a sowing, tending, pruning and harvesting process that makes us all eager to consider ourselves gardeners in the spiritual sense of the Word, WORD, WORD, Word. This makes us all yearn for paradise {PARDES} an orchard after life that will be easier to appreciate because the truth will no longer be hidden in plain sight. It will be self-evident.

When you plant seeds in others' hearts {z}, you don't have to do all the work you'd have had to do yourself. You become a silent partner in their spiritual affairs. You become eligible to share spiritually in their profits {z, z, z....}.

You could say that I'm a spiritual businessman who has part ownership in many groves, orchards, vineyards and fields. I'm already so spiritually wealthy that I don't need any more money, property, prestige or power. God is already rewarding me indirectly with spiritual, income streams for the planting I did in the past and the interest I'm still earning now. I'm the richest man in the world from my point of view.

Consequently, I don't look to God for external rewards anymore. I don't pray to Him for personal favors. And I don't worry about what I'm going to get for a reward when I die.

The outcome of my world is evidence of my effort. I'm planting all my seeds {z} here on Earth. I'm not planning on meeting my Maker with any seeds in hand. That would be humiliating. I plan to return to my Maker empty handed. I plan to point to the difference in the way the world turns as the result of me having been here. And I plan to thank God for the flawed father and mother He gave me. Many of their flaws have paradoxically made me as virtuous as I am.

By contrast, **LINDSEY GRAHAM**, the Senator from North Carolina and **MITCH MCCONNELL**, the Senator from Kentucky, are some of the poorest men America has ever produced. **GRAHAM** is, in my opinion, a latent homosexual who seeks **REVENGE** because he can't be as sexually masculine as he would like to be. And **MCCONNELL** is a survivor of polio as a child who seeks **REVENGE** because he can't be as physically masculine as he would like to be. Because **MCCONNELL** is consumed with **JEALOUSY** of the body he didn't get and **GRAHAM** is consumed with **ENVY** of the contents he didn't get, these red states reelect them time and again to positions of **POWER** in the federal government. Their supporters unconsciously know what motivates their representatives. It's the same desire for **VENGEANCE** that motivates all **REPUBLICANS**. "Good" work Kentucky and North Carolina....

Now that **TRUMP** is busy contesting the election, it takes me back to the words of Mel Brooks who said that in the movie “The Producers” he was motivated to show us that **THE NAZIS** were so small that he was going to teach us to laugh at them. **TRUMP**, **MCCONNEL** and **GRAHAM** are that small. They’ve shown us their true size. But just because **TRUMP** lost the election doesn’t mean that the **CORRUPT** endeavors of **THE REPUBLICANS** are over. **TRUMP’S ADMINISTRATION** and **THE REPUBLICAN** efforts to achieve **REVENGE** will live in **INFAMY**.

Article 4-5: Intelligence, knowledge, freedom from doubt and delusion, forgiveness, truthfulness, self-control and calmness, pleasure and pain, birth, death, fear, fearlessness, non-violence, equanimity, satisfaction, austerity, charity, fame and infamy are created by Me alone.

What Krishna omits to mention is that He’s not The Creator of one behavior in particular. And even if you can’t put a name to what that inner force is, you know that any god, every god and our only One God would never treat you in this manner, even though so many people have and still do behave this one way.

I wonder if you’re ready to pause in your reading and close this book to give thought to what that force might be rather than let me tell you what it is.

Knowledge isn’t free. Knowledge is very costly. And if you think you can receive knowledge without paying for it with thankfulness to others, appreciation of yourself and gratitude to God, your attitude about knowledge is self-indulgent and self-ignorant of the way your worlds turn.

So I recommend you close this book for a few moments and use your mind to wonder about the one force that God would never take any credit for. Try to appreciate yourself. As our Teacher, God would never use this force to teach anyone a lesson, regardless of how **EVIL** or **HATEFUL** a person s/he might be. This is a force people have created to use on one another to punish when they can’t get their way.

In fact, this force is a combination of two forces found below the belt of every man, woman and child. It’s represented by the penis in man or the clitoris in women and the prostate gland in men or the Skene gland in women.

The prostate gland is responsible for men getting erections, and the Skene gland is responsible for lubricating the vagina in anticipation of coitus. Although it was the famous atheist-JEW, Sigmund Freud, who invented the word ‘ego,’ I’m the first person to associate the prostate and Skene glands with the ego. And I’m not only not an atheist JEW. I’m a gay-JEW who ardently believes in God.

Although these two glands are very important in the creation of life, they’re also representative of the aspect of human beings we identify as assholes or, as I would say, ego-holes. Both men and women have these holes, and both men and women can behave like them figuratively in **DIRTY** ways.

The penis {y} is the serpent hanging from THE TREE of knowledge in man that signifies the voice of his wants, many of which are perfectly legitimate, including wanting sex with those he finds attractive as well as wanting to know how he operates from within.

And the clitoris {x} is the worm in the apple of every TREE of life that signifies the voice of her wants, many of which are also perfectly legitimate, including wanting sex with those she finds attractive and wanting to know how she operates from within.

But we all have an anus {z}. And this is the voice of our desire for completion and positive endings, which are separate and different from our wants. As you know, many **HYPER**-religious people glorify wants as expressions of straight sex and demonize desires as expressions of gay sex. And then they wonder why spiritual people are constantly trying to politely tell them that they're behaving like ego-holes.

Wants and desires are natural. Find a hole and fill it. Or find a hole and watch carefully until something comes out of it. Either way, there's a lot to be learned from holes in nature and holes in human beings because they're all created by the same God, even if it appears that there are 33 million theoretical variations on His theme.

Well, if you haven't been able to guess what the one force in human beings is that God didn't create, that's because you haven't look deeply enough into the similarities between men {z} and women {z}.

Without understanding our similarities, you may only notice our differences {y and x}. And then you'll treat men and women badly by not understanding that one force we have in common that God would never admit to.

Needless to say, God doesn't have this force because He doesn't want or desire it. If God wanted and desired this force, He could have it. But only people seem to have the need to combine these two inner forces found below the belt to use them in **NEFARIOUS** ways.

The force that comes from our anus that represents the worst aspect of our desires is: passivity. And the force that comes from our genitals that represents the worst aspect of our wants is: aggressivity. And together they produce **THE PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behavior that God combats with Karma.

When you look at **REPUBLICAN** politics you see **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behavior in action. You see voter suppression and the breaking of norms that are the result of being willing to do anything to get **POWER** and keep **POWER** for the sake of **REVENGE**. If you're looking for examples of **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behavior in action, look at **THE REPUBLICANS**. And if you're looking for it in religion, look at all of the institutions of faith, not just the ones you were taught to **HATE**.

Article 26: Of all trees I am The Holy Fig Tree, and among sages and demigods I am Narada.

**FIG LEAVES** are mentioned in **THE CREATION STORY** as the leaves Adam and Eve used to conceal their genitals. [GENESIS 3:7] **THE FIG TREE** is cursed by **JESUS**. [MARK 11:12-25] This is just one more trick question that God loves to slip into His scriptures to ask His readers to take His words personally and not publicly, politically or conventionally.

Concealing your embarrassment is the first sign that you've done something wrong for which you should feel guilty. Cursing yourself with shame for not behaving more mercifully and forgivingly is the only way to avoid the fruit of The Fig Tree even if you've already plucked its leaves.

Of all Trees, **TREES**, **TREES**, **Trees** perhaps God is most like The Fig Tree. It's the seeds of the fig tree that are so sweet and tasty. What other fruit do you eat for its seeds? (You'd have to be nuts to say: nuts.) You may be a **TREE** of knowledge or a **TREE** of life, but God is like every tree in this garden that you use to compare and contrast yourself to Him.

Among sages and those who think they're almost a god, God is Narada: The Traveling Musician and Storyteller Who carries news and enlightens other with His wisdom. In that

sense, Narada is like our JEWISH Gardener who teaches us all about gardening in abstract ways. It doesn't matter if your gardener is MOSES, JESUS, the Prophet Muhammad or Narada. What matters are the stories that teach you how to garden spiritually through storytelling. What matters is how you can turn materialism into abstract lessons of morality through your fascination with life.

Article 32: Of all creations, I am the beginning and the end, and also the middle, O Arjuna. Of all sciences, I am the spiritual science of The Self, and among logicians, I am reason.

If you're interested in your container, God is the beginning, middle and end of your journey. If you're interested in your contents, God is the spiritual science of the self that will lead you to The Self within the self. He's The Head that's ahead of your head. He's The Heart in your heart. But to come to know both your head and heart, you must evolve your conscience into a soul with moral virtues that will reveal these truths to you personally, not through hearsay.

Your head is logical. Your heart is rational. Your head looks for ways to piece the external world together to achieve physical comfort. Your heart looks for ways to piece the internal world together to achieve emotional comfort.

These are the basics your religious or secular upbringing didn't teach you, as such. These are the fundamental principles elucidated by God through each of His paths up the mountain. These basics can be described using metaphor, symbolism and simile. And these figures of speech can be combined into allegories that use these tools of spiritual communication that create stories.

Until you combine these fundamental skills into a lifestyle, you're going to use guesswork to determine good from **EVIL**. You're not going to be able to separate right from **WRONG**. And then you're going to have to deal with this world for better or **WORSE**.

The way I'd describe what this syndrome looks like in others is that they're very certain of those aspects of morality they adhere to on principle, but they behave **HYPOCRITICALLY** and self-**DESTRUCTIVELY** in some other ways that you can easily spot in them that they can't see or do anything about in themselves.

I use THE REPUBLICANS as my model of what not to do because they're so adamant about what they believe is morally right and so **HYPOCRITICAL** and **DEFIANT** when they have to change their behavior because of the facts on the ground. I use THE REPUBLICANS because they are THE "CHRISTIAN" political party in this country that insists that JESUS is the only way up the mountain, just as The "Muslims" insist that Allah is the only way up the mountain in their countries. I use them both as examples of people who don't realize they're motivated by **REVENGE**. They're bitter about having been created by God and forced to live out their life among people like you and me.

The most obvious example today is 'never maskers' and 'never vaxxers.' They defy the scientific principles we all live by in the modern age in order to promote their **HYPER-religious DOGMA**. They prefer **ALTERNATE FACTS {LIES}** because that conceals their dripping **HYPOCRISY** when it comes to the value of life.

I use THE REPUBLICANS as my example of what not to do because, as LEVITICAN "CHRISTIANS," they claim to know all about the message of JESUS. But when it comes

to understanding the difference in principles between using their head or heart; thinking or feeling; behaving wisely or lovingly – they don't have a clue.

JESUS was the first JEW who got out of HIS head and into HIS heart. HE promoted self-love: wisdom of the heart, HE modelled the difference between being logical in some matters and rational in others. HE was the first JEW dedicated to the direction of soulfulness.

But when asked to behave logically in order to save their own life and protect the lives of others, **HYPOCRITES** can't do it. They've contributed to the death of almost 240,000 lives at this point in the pandemic, as well as having decimated the American economy and democratic process. But by watching **FOX NEWS**, they're never going to discover the truth about themselves. They're going to die gasping for breath from Covid while cursing their doctors and nurses by insisting they've been misdiagnosed.

Acts of God could be described as lessons from The Teacher. They could also be described as spot quizzes to see who's done his homework and who comes to class unprepared. When God grades your efforts, His red pen can be devastating. Therefore as a former teacher, I recommend everyone spends more time awake in class and less time fooling around.

Article 41: Know that all beautiful, glorious and mighty creations spring from a spark of My splendor.

When it comes to splendor, you must find your way down the rainbow God created from anger {red}; through anxiety {orange}; fear {yellow}; coveting {green}; sorrow {blue}; and awe {indigo}; to joy {violet}. If you don't, you'll be consumed with a desire for **VENGEANCE**.

God's promise lies in myriad descriptions of hope. God's first symbol of hope was the rainbow in Western religion. And the rainbow is a representation of the attitude of gratitude that you can bank on as you ascend the mountain of spirituality and make your way from one side to the other.

When people are as angry {red} as the JEWS were after the Holocaust and anxious {orange} of what THE "CHRISTIANS" would do to them the next time they got a chance, some of the JEWS and CHRISTIANS realized that **THE ANTI-SEMITISM** inherent in 2,000 years of CHRISTIAN teachings wasn't limited only to "CHRISTIANS." The "Muslims" would do the same thing to the JEWS if given a chance. And history has proved that to be the case.

But when you follow the playbook of **ADOLPH HITLER** by declaring that the JEWS aren't bad, but the gays *are*, you reveal your "**LEADER**" and his intentions. **HITLER** was an artist who wasn't acknowledged as being great, just as I was a dancer who had to face the same dilemma. But the difference between me and **HITLER** is that I focused my anger within, while he focused it without. I sought **REVENGE** against myself. He sought **REVENGE** against the gays, the JEWS and anybody else who got in his way.

The Muslims don't realize that after the first scar that everyone has {the navel}, God asked for a second scar from JEWISH and Muslim men: circumcision. This is something all JEWISH and Muslim men share, not just gay-JEWS and gay-Muslims. For straight JEWS and Muslims to appreciate that they've signed on the bottom line with their foreskin should awaken them to their responsibility to seek solutions to REAL ESTATE issues and much, much more.

The only way some people think they can defeat their enemies is with **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behavior. We see this in the behavior of THE ORTHODOX “JEWS” and with those REPUBLICANS who’ve been conniving with the RUSSIAN **OLIGARCHS** to maintain their power at all cost. You can certainly see it in the Palestinians, Hezbollah, Hamas and the Iranian **GUARD**. If you can see *their* **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behavior, you should be able to see it in your *own* little world, as well.

If you think Krishna doesn’t know what ADONAI is doing; ADONAI doesn’t know what JESUS is doing; and JESUS doesn’t know what Allah is doing – then you don’t understand Shiva one of the principle Gods of Hinduism.

Shiva has four arms and four hands. God has the equivalent of four arms and four hands as well: Krishna, ADONAI, JESUS and Allah. And if you think one of His hands doesn’t know what they others are doing, you’re pretty dense.

Just because God created you in His image and gave you two arms with two hands doesn’t mean He’s limited to those numbers, Himself. Four arms are merely representations of the multiple strength and grip God possesses. He has innumerable ways to handle situations, large and small.

Just because man is limited to right and left, and right and wrong, doesn’t mean God is. Just because most people use their right hand **AGGRESSIVELY** and their left hand **PASSIVELY**, doesn’t mean God does.

Look at a dog; man’s best friend. A dog has four ‘arms’ as well. It uses its hindlegs to scratch itself and dig through dirt as though they were arms. But can a dog drink from a cup by lifting it to its mouth like you or me? Can it put a key in a lock and turn the key to open a door? And yet dogs can lick their genitals, and many people secretly adore them for their ability to do that one something they can’t...

Your container says much about the possibilities and limitations of the person inside you. If you’re Black, disabled, fat or ugly, people may have a tendency to erroneously judge your contents as inferior to theirs. Where’s the logic in that?

If you have a big nose, thick lips, wide hips, small breasts or a small penis, you’d think by the way some people react to the way they were made that God hates them. That’s just nuts.

Do you think the actors used for commercials on TV aren’t chosen for their containers? The producer of almost every ad on television is a rich, old, White man on cholesterol meds. But the actors who present the producers’ products and services to you are chosen to manipulate you into thinking what the producer of that ad wants you to think. Even the dogs they use in commercials are chosen for a reason. The container in TV ads is always selected to carry a particular message.

Why didn’t God choose a woman to be HIS DAUGHTER instead of JESUS to be HIS SON? Clearly, the ones who need the lessons in how to love the contents of a person are men more than women.

Human beings have, at most, two arms, two legs and two hands and two feet. And so we think people are behaving admirably if they just reach out to you with their right hand to express their cooperative nature. God can reach out to you with many hands, and they’re all right. He isn’t **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE**. He isn’t limited to the container He created for human beings. He has methods we have to imagine using logic and rational thinking. Those who fantasize that this pandemic can be overcome with *herd* immunity haven’t *heard* a thing I’ve said.

Article 42: But what need is there, Arjuna, for all this detailed knowledge? With a single fragment of Myself I pervade and support these entire universes.

When You create a Planet in their mind, it's meant to reflect an aspect of paradise here on Earth. But You also take into consideration that people are going to screw that place up with their wants and desires, even if that Planet is only real in their imagination. You see *that* far down every road. You even give them roads that seem to get narrower to help them remember what happens when they don't morally watch where they're going. They're only as powerful as their imagination. That, You know about us all, as well. I'm not telling You anything You don't know. And yet, such are my prayers. When will they know more? It's getting hot down here?

People make irresponsible choices again and again about what's good or **EVIL**, right or **WRONG** and better or **WORSE**. This makes all human life complicated and leaves people morally fragile. People act as they do for many reasons, some of which are **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE**. Therefore, their results create many moral directions for others to choose to respond from. This makes it necessary to offer a detailed account of what the fruits of knowledge are; not just offer simplistic answers that aren't spiritually conducive to awakening. We're living in a modern world that's complex, mysterious and full of new, righteous possibilities.

You might enjoy a ride in an airplane, unless you had to learn everything about how an airplane is constructed before you took your seat. An airplane is a complex piece of machinery that, fortunately, you don't have to understand to get on board, apart from knowing how to fasten a seatbelt.

In the same way, you have the luxury of enjoying the journey of life in a human body that has evolved for millions of years that you're privy to operating today. You don't have to know every detail about how your container operates in order to use it as your vehicle from the beginning to the end of your journey. If you eat nutritiously, sleep sufficiently and exercise, you can leave those details to doctors and get on with living your life.

But your contents are a different story. The potential for admirable contents were described successively over the course of thousands of years through the world's scriptures. So all human beings are responsible since the invention of the Internet {January 1, 1983} for learning how to operate themselves spiritually.

God gave all of us a body. He gave all of us a navel. We all have a mother language and a primary culture which act like roads we take to make our way through life. If we don't bother to look at what those on other roads have in common with us, we're only going to see our differences.

You ought to know how to fill your container with meaningful contents: Detachment, WISDOM, LOVE and Redemption. You ought to know how your wants or desires affect your outcomes. And you ought to have some idea of the importance of paradox in contrasting your two worlds.

Explore Buddhism and Taoism because they're major paths up the mountain, too, even if they don't include God-consciousness. If you don't, you're going to get into accidents and incidents on the roads of life without understanding why. You're going to cause pain and suffering to others, and you're going to end up quite far from the destination you were aiming for.

Life is harder than it looks because being a human being is more complicated than people may have told you. You may be disappointed, even shocked, at how little people know about life. But everyone consolidates his/her experiences to draw realistic conclusions about what s/he's going through, and why.

And yet, it must be stated without equivocation that one of the most **POWERFUL** and **DESTRUCTIVE** consequences of **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behavior is denial. In an effort to use **PASSIVE-AGGRESSION AUTONOMOUSLY**, everyone, in some ways, sinks into a state of denial.

Just look at **THE REPUBLICANS** if you don't believe me. They're the most **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** people on the planet. And yet, there's no way you're going to convince them of that. They'll stand before God the day they die defending all their actions on Earth in gaining **POWER** and **CONTROL**. They'll deny that **REVENGE** was their main motivation. Because they look over their shoulder and always see the same view from the same road to the top, there's no way you can convince them of the spiritual mountain of faith I've described to you.

God isn't **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** because God isn't in denial of anything He does. He sees all. He sees 360 degrees in all directions. He's even inside each one of us looking at us with the same universal viewpoint.

People are in denial because they have wants and desires they don't know how to handle. They don't know when to thrust and when to parry. They don't know what to seek and what to find. They desire to make a strong finish, but they don't understand the psychological difference between anal expulsion and anal retention.

If you want to learn how to operate yourself – whether you're male or female; straight or gay; Eastern or Western – you're going to have to look for the organizing principles to God's nature that He's left clues for us in Mother Nature. There's no hint of denial in nature. In nature, denial is synonymous with death.

If you think you can rest on the laurels of your ancestors and **THE DOGMAS** they spouted about the meaning of life as they knew it then with only the one path up the mountain they were able to consider, you're going to find yourself in hot water, just as they did. You're going to experience bad Karma. And you aren't going to be able to explain why such a perfectly wonderful person like yourself is having to go through **HELL** on Earth. You're going to conclude there must be someone else you can blame for all your misery. And like Adam, you may end up blaming that woman {Eve} that God gave you. But it's far more likely you'll blame minorities such as blacks, gays, fat people or **JEWS**.

But instead of blaming us, why don't you consider the possibility that you've been an active user of **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behaviors and are, therefore, deep in denial. Naturally, if you take a cursory look around your life, you're not going to see any evidence of that. That's why it's called 'denial' and not its opposite: self-indulgence, sensuality and voluptuousness.

It's far more likely you'll find a good deal of evidence for your self-indulgence, sensuality and voluptuousness if you look for it. And that's going to be the only hint you have that evidence of opposites exists in you, too.

I can't pluck a dead bud or rotten fruit from a branch of your **TREE**. I can't prove to you that you've flowered and fruited and died in many ways that you're too terrified to witness. I can't literally present the fire to you that produces the light at the end of your tunnel. I can't force you to face death if you're determined to avoid the thought of it at all cost.

If you don't want to die, you'll die every day in denial, instead. I know that because I wanted to die. I proved to myself that I wanted to die by trying to **KILL** myself. And in an effort to learn how to live, instead, I, too, learned how to be **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE**, as I saw others doing.

In that way, I discovered that the punishment for **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behavior is denial. It was only because of my urge to learn how to live better that my curiosity led me to stumble onto this truth about The Spiritual Operating System of human beings that's so exceptional from every other life form on the planet.

**THE EXTREMIST** "JEWS," "CHRISTIANS," "Muslims" and "Hindus" are deep in denial. **THE EXTREMIST** "Buddhists" and "Taoists" are, too. So are the atheists and agnostics. If you don't watch them all with more curiosity about your own nature, you're going to get tied up in a political form of **BONDAGE** that makes the sexual exploits of sado-masochists look like child's play.

## XI The Universal Form

Article 5: The Supreme Personality of Godhead said, “My dear Arjuna, see now My opulence – hundreds of thousands of varied divine forms, multicolored like the sea.”

The diversity of God’s forms accentuate The Oneness of His being. The need for physical nourishment by all life forms points us all in the direction of One God, regardless of His many manifestations. Only those in denial refute this truth with insistence in none or only some of His names.

Man lives in the grave just as his tongue squirms helplessly in his mouth when his teeth are clenched. He doesn’t want to die. He’s as rooted to life as his tongue is rooted to the base of his throat. Pull out a man’s tongue; make him squirm in his grave; but don’t tell him he’s going to die.

The fight for function over form reached a crescendo in THE EXODUS of the ISRAELITES when **KORACH**, a cousin of MOSES, insisted they turn around and go back where they came from {Egypt} rather than forge ahead {ISRAEL}. Following in the footsteps of One God wasn’t even something every one of the ISRAELITES wanted to do.

Just look at all those who walk happily in the footsteps of **TRUMP, PUTIN, XI JINPING** and other world **TYRANTS**. Even though we’re all servants in a system, like **KORACH** and his men, straight people would rather pray to their local **PHARAOHS** than One God. The fact that most of **TRUMP’S** followers are White, **HYPER**-religious, **EVANGELICAL** “**CHRISTIANS**” with **ORTHODOX** “**JEWS**” devotedly by their side because they all believe in taking THE BOOK OF LEVITICUS literally – that doesn’t change the fact that their “**LEADERS**” are bent on going the wrong way any way they have to. They’d take us all back to the way things were if we don’t stop them. In this country, they even want to participate in the construction of more statues to Confederate “**LEADERS**” of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, who were the world’s experts then on sado-masochism and bondage.

Their “**LEADERS**” today don’t care how many people have to die in this pandemic to get business back to “usual.” They want their earthly rewards to keep pouring in. They want **MONEY** more than life; liberty more than freedom; and they refute the idea of spiritual evolution because in it lies the roots to self-emancipation. They turn their back on heavenly delights by using **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behaviors that are only digging them deeper into denial, like a tongue curled up in the mouth wishing it could be swallowed.

All life must come to an end. The longest living, life forms on the planet are, of course, trees. And man’s mind is a **TREE** of knowledge that can learn to live in peace with his heart and soul, but only if he’s developed a vivid imagination based on logic, rationality and sagacity.

You ought to see yourself as like a mummy {z} wrapped up in layers and layers of cloth {flesh}. Look at your tongue as alive in a tomb with teeth all around it and death outside its door. Don’t dare open that door to let your tongue out unless it has something wise and loving to say. Detached from your whole head until you can see it as a pyramid resting upon the shifting sands of **FATE**.

You are an Oedipus who has come before the Sphinx. You have the head of a woman {z}, the body of a lioness {x or y}, the wings of an eagle {God} and the tail of a serpent. Ask yourself, “What goes on fours in the morning, on twos in the afternoon and on threes

at night?” You already know that your answer doesn’t depend on your age, but on how dark it gets at night. Your fear of death keeps you from imagining.

The Eastern concept of mind is more encompassing than the Western mind, which has been divided by God into three separate paths to the summit {head, heart and soul}. But all three of the Western paths follow the lead of MOSES. And all JEWISH routes go back to the idol worship advocated by **KORACH** and his followers after they already knew better having been through the incident of THE GOLDEN CALF at Mt. Sinai only months after having left ancient Egypt.

**KORACH’S** rebellion didn’t last long. He and all his followers were swallowed up by a hole that appeared in the sand of the desert by an act of God. Anyone could foresee that outcome. There is no other possible outcome for those who go the wrong way.

The same thing has happened to **TRUMP**. We can now see him sinking into a hole of his own making. All the petty **DICTATORS** in the world, including **PUTIN** of RUSSIA; **LUKASHENKO** of BELARUS; **BOLSONARO** of BRAZIL; **MADURO** of VENEZUELA; **ERDOGAN** of Turkey; **DUTERTE** of the PHILIPPINES; **XI JINPING** of China; and all the Muslim **THIEVES** who claim to own all the Middle East – will eventually answer to God’s decree. Their names will all live in **INFAMY**. They’ll be known as **THE PHARAOHS** of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century. They’ll be signposts of how great the denial during the modern age was when God brought the Angel of Death to the whole world in 2020, long after having brought the death of the firstborn to the ancient Egyptians.

Whether you take the Hindu path of Three in One {Brahma, Vishnu, Shiva} or one of the three Western paths {ADONAI, JESUS, Allah}, sooner or later you’re going to admit that when it comes to spiritual math,  $1 + 1 + 1 = 1$ . The path of JUDAISM plus the path of CHRISTIANITY plus the path of Islam is equivalent to the billions of individual paths leading to Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva. They’re all paths created by the same God. Even those on the Buddhist and Taoist paths will eventually admit that their paths were created anonymously by our God.

What separates one man from another is death, not the path he’s on. Everyone is going to die. Those on the airplanes the Muslim **TERRORISTS** aimed at the Twin Towers in New York experienced that truth together before each of them died.

As a rule, the ego keeps our death separated and differentiated from the death of those around us. The ego thinks we’re all in separate boats. But the evidence of external reality invariably proves to us that we’re all in the same boat.

When **KORACH** {HEBREW: ice} wanted the ISRAELITES to follow him and not MOSES. He rallied them around the separate deaths that come to those whose veins are filled with ice. **KORACH** was afraid of dying in ISRAEL together with the rest of his TRIBE. He was afraid of sharing his final destination with our God. He was afraid of a God Who’s contained in the attributes of fire because He burns in a way that’s like fire, not ice. Ours is not an indifferent God. He wanted to die with complete privacy, surrounded only by local, indigenist gods who wouldn’t remind him of a truth his ego couldn’t bear.

ISRAEL is God’s first material sign of this truth about life and death. We’re a reminder to the world that we’re all going to die separately more or less together at about the same time in His story. We were all planted in this garden as seeds that have grown into TREES around the same time in history. Therefore, ISRAEL will always be a light unto the nations {including to those living in The State of ISRAEL}, illuminating the world to the fact that

no man dies alone, while **THE FATE** of every man is his alone to bear. Such is one of the paradoxes our Teacher has given us about graduation from this school.

Article 8: But you cannot see Me with your present eyes. Therefore, do I give you divine eyes, so that you can behold My mystic opulence.

Everyone has divine eyes. Everyone insists that s/he, alone, can see what will come next if we continue the way we're going. Everyone thinks s/he's been blessed by God in a way that no one else will ever understand.

No straight man or woman can understand the joy of anal sex with another man like a gay man. No other man can submit to a man with complete joy and yearning except a gay man who's sexually attracted to his male mate.

This is the essence of assertion and passivity in the most divine sense of the **WORD**. This is the secret we hold that you'll never be able to take from us. This is why I wrote a book on JUDAISM called, The Forbidden Fruit's Perspective: Torah for Straight People.

LEVITICAN "CHRISTIANS" can't understand TORAH any more than straight people can understand male sodomy. They must have it explained to them as best we can.

This is the meaning I know in giving myself to God's nature with joy, and not **JEALOUSY**. The gay man who can fulfill the desires of his mate knows the divinity of masculinity and assertion, not **AGGRESION**. Together two gay men create a union that no one can duplicate except another gay, male couple. Get used to it. That's never gonna change.

Gay men are blessed in a way that no other tribe is blessed. We're divine in a way that no one else is divine. We've been given divine eyes. Although we can tell you what we see, you'll never see what we see.

We know something that others can only emulate. We have divine eyes when we look at one another with love. Straight men could learn a lot about loving men from us. And I think straight women could learn a lot about loving women from lesbians.

And yet, everyone can see what decay, debauchery and depravity gay men have created by putting sex before spirituality. We all have a **PASSIVE** side of ourselves, whether to food, sex, drugs, alcohol or **SICK** individuals we allow to dominate us.

Some people choose to submit to emotional sodomy. They use their anger, anxiety and fear to impress upon others their desire to show God how much they **HATE** life. And then, in denial of what they're doing to themselves, they insist the world turn a blind eye to their desire to screw others over. If not for the Karma that sees to it that we all get screwed over for screwing others over, how would we know that there is a God?

Outlawing abortion is no proof of loving life. How many abortion doctors have **REPUBLICANS MURDERED**? If you claim to love life, use contraception. If you claim to love life, don't **STEAL** elections; don't separate children from their parents and lock them up in cages. If you love life, do something to promote life, rather than promote selected passages from LEVITICUS that denounce life.

Penetrating a man anally can be the greatest expression of pleasure, or it can be the greatest violation imaginable. So you really have to know your own motives. If you're painting the world red {angry} in an effort to produce **GLEE**, you're only succeeding in achieving orange {anxiety} and yellow {fear}. You're in denial of your **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** tendencies. You're using **REVENGE** to get your way.

**TRUMP**, like **PUTIN**, knows these three colors. They both know how to create fear {yellow} and anxiety {orange} to destabilize society. They both know how to express their anger {red} to seek **REVENGE** for their “constituents” sake. They’re the very personification of **EVIL** intentions.

If you think God created the world stage for you to look the other way, you’re in denial. You’ve paid for a ticket to a performance. But if you’re facing the audience behind you while looking around for an exit, you’re not paying attention to the characters on stage.

No one is a major player in the grand scheme of things. So watch the show and stop worrying about how you’ll get out when it’s over. Every one of us has been given an individual way out. So pay attention to what’s going on, on stage. Don’t get ready to go until the show for you is over.

If life is a school for actors, spend less time dreaming about how you’d perform if you were given a starring role and spend more time learning from the two-bit actors around you who The Director is using to teach you how to act (or not act). Stop being distracted by how you’re going to deliver your next line. Stop chewing the scenery. Stop upstaging those you **ENVY**.

If you hope to someday become the leading man or woman opposite someone who has a starring role in his/her own play, you’re going to have to learn how to act with all others. And if you expect to win a prize now for future performances, you’d better learn how to treat everyone – and I mean everyone – with concern for the moral outcome you expect to achieve over your lifetime.

Article 13: At that time, Arjuna could see in The Universal Form of The Lord the unlimited expansions of the universe seated in one place, although divided into many, many thousands.

Arjuna was very wise before he met Krishna. He already knew he didn’t want to fight. And so Krishna showed him how to internalize his struggle. The more you can internalize your fight, the more you’ll be able to convince others to do the same.

THE WORD ‘ISRAEL’ means: struggle with God. All fights over land are struggles with others over who has the right to use that land to survive. And since, of all the paths of God given in scripture, He only gave one small piece of LAND to one tiny little **TRIBE** {the **JEWS**}, the wars over territorial control since the beginning of time have been external struggles that the **JEWS** have been trying to teach the world to internalize. If the **Muslims** would recognize God’s will, the **JEWS** would be happy to lease some of our LAND to them to help them learn how to survive and thrive with others in this world. But they must acknowledge our name for God, just as we acknowledge theirs.

The Universal Form of The Lord from which Arjuna could see his own place in the universe is an outlook on the mountain of faith that you, too, can perceive. It only takes a chariot {body}, a good horse {mind} and a conch shell {heart}.

Article 23: O Mighty-Armed One, all the planets with their demigods are perturbed at seeing Your many faces, eyes, arms, bellies and legs, and Your terrible teeth. And as they are perturbed, so am I.

Krishna’s terrible teeth in the East correspond to the wrath of the God of the **JEWS** {**ADONAI**} in the West. What modern man conceives of as God’s teeth are the punitive nature of all acts of God that man will eventually have to chewed on, swallow, digest and

come out of with greater knowledge of God's designs than we can appreciate now. The light at the end of the tunnel that some think of as hopeful may actually be the kind of sharp teeth you feel when you touch a flame or when you inadvertently bite your tongue. Fire can bite. Every part of you should be afraid of the bite of fire.

Those who spend their days in God's navel will achieve Detachment. Those who spend their days in His head will become WISE. Those who spend their days in His heart will become LOVING. And those who spend their days in His soul will achieve Redemption.

But if you go through His digestive track {the material world} only, you're going to want to share your tongue with someone special to you. But no two tongues can tell which one is male and which is female. With your eyes closed, all tongues taste alike.

If you go through God's digestive track {the material world} with **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behaviors to control the world around you, expect to see yourself attracted to a light at the end of a tunnel, like a moth to a flame. If you've had a near death experience in which you saw such a light, you've been blessed with the time you need to do something different.

Illumination (1) and warmth (2) can suddenly turn into a potential burn (3) if you aren't versed in the four other attributes of fire. Without embracing prayer (4); the mystery and beauty of life (5); the call for a mission (6) ; and the odiferous fragrance of paradise here, now (7) – you're going to be terrified of what's been put before you.

Article 29: I see all people with full speed into Your mouths, as the moth hurries into the blazing fire.

What Arjuna is saying is what I just said. Some men and women are TREES of knowledge that **REJECT** the truth about their container by claiming to be moths {literalists} instead of TREES {spiritualists}. They insist that they're attracted to the illumination of the flame and the warmth of it. But they're in such a spiritual stupor that they don't see the possibility of getting bitten by the teeth of God, which corresponds to the burn of fire.

THE REPUBLICANS are being burned by Covid. THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" are being burned by Covid, too. They're both like moths. Don't follow their **LEAD**.

These JUDEO-CHRISTIAN **REJECTIONISTS** have to learn the hard way that they're being consumed by the mouths of God. Materialism and literalism have their place. But they're not our sole reason for being. Some think they can see all the way from one end of the tunnel of literalism to the other, but they don't realize that there are teeth at one end and an awfully smell outcome at the other.

If you've been given the path of the navel, never forsake your path. And the same can be said of the paths of the head, heart and soul. Know our God the way He's asked you to know Him. The path of literalism, like the digestive track, is not enough reason to live.

Article 44: You are The Supreme Lord, to be worshipped by every living being. And so I fall down to offer You my respects, and I ask Your mercy. As a father tolerates the impudence of his son, or a friend tolerates the impertinence of a friend, or a wife tolerates the familiarity of her partner, so should You tolerate those wrongs that I have done to You.

And here we have the perfect example of man playing God with God.

Why would Arjuna assume Krishna needs to be told how to behave with him? Would a JEW ask ADONAI to tolerate his **EVIL** inclinations? Would a CHRISTIAN ask JESUS to love him despite his **HATEFUL** behavior? Would a Muslim ask Allah to admire him for wishing to **KILL** JEWS?

It's not the job of the student to tell The Teacher how to do His job. It's the job of the student to question his behavior for insight into the assignment The Teacher has given him. Telling Krishna to tolerate the wrongs Arjuna did to Him is the height of insensitivity and audacity on the part of Arjuna.

And so, we can see that on one hand, Arjuna doesn't want to fight his kinsmen. On the other, he's provoking Krishna with an attitude of false servility. And yet, if Arjuna had a third hand, he'd probably defend himself by telling us that the student should have the right to try to achieve perfection, even if that means making mistakes.

What's the good of having teeth if you don't figuratively use them to gnaw on ideas that are meaningful? What's the point of passing gas if you don't take that humiliating behavior personally? If you think you smell good to yourself when you pass gas, know that you're in denial.

And so we now see more reasons for Krishna to have chosen Arjuna as His pupil. We see something similar in TORAH. MOSES, the author of TORAH, introduced MOSES, his main character, in Book 2 {EXODUS} after a long introduction into the meaning of life in Book 1 {GENESIS}.

But MOSES, the main character, was an **ARROGANT** fool. He was an angry man who **KILLED** a man and had to run away, leaving behind the princely life he'd become accustomed to in the palace of **THE PHARAOH** in ancient Egypt where he'd been raised in the lap of luxury.

Guilt was the deciding factor in getting MOSES to turn around and go the other way, back to Egypt to help the ISRAELITES. But throughout the journey to ISRAEL with the ISRAELITES, MOSES, the author, continued to present his readers with the folly of his main character's decisions.

Here, Krishna has done something similar with his pupil, Arjuna. And it's up to us to decide individually how we wish to perceive Arjuna, since there's nothing we can do to change what he said or how Krishna might respond to it.

Article 50: The Supreme Personality of Godhead, Krishna, while speaking thus to Arjuna displayed His real 4-Handed Form and at last He showed Him his Two-Handed Form, thus encouraging the fearful Arjuna.

I perceive Krishna's 4-Handed Form as signifying (1) Detachment {North}; (2) WISDOM {North}; (3) LOVE {North}; and (4) Redemption {North}. I also perceive His 4-Handed Form in the mystery of the Sphinx that describes a creature that walks on four legs in the morning. I perceive the 2-Handed Form of God as the East and West that signifies curiosity about the diversity of His ways. I also perceive it as adults walking on two legs at noon.

But Krishna didn't remind Arjuna of the creature that walks on three legs at night. He let him think for himself whether he might have to limp across the finish line.

The fearful Arjuna didn't come across as fearful in Article 44 when he told Krishna to tolerate him. He came across as **ARROGANT**. And because in His response, we can see

that Krishna didn't threaten him with the curses of old age. Arjuna knew of no reason to feel frightened, but he still was. His intuition was telling him something he couldn't quite hear.

It would seem there isn't a human being on the planet who's more interested in learning about himself than Arjuna. So was it really the feeling of fear that he was expressing? Or was he, as it was with MOSES, guilt-ridden? Was he masking his guilt with fear?

If black represents the shade of guilt, and white, the absence of guilt – then all the colors of the rainbow depict aspects of the human emotions that arise when one isn't guilt-ridden or feeling like perfection personified. Could Arjuna have personified yellow {fear} because there was as close to guilt as he could come? And what difference would that really make in the grand scheme of things?

MOSES was jet black {guilty} and red {angry}. He was a **MURDERER** with a temper. He should have been embarrassed by his impatience. He should have been ashamed of his reactive nature. And he should have been humiliated before The Lord for his imperfections as a human being who had to become a leader because he was only motivated to do the right thing by shame of his previous character.

MOSES moved through his embarrassment to marry and bear children, despite his confused relationship to the human body in thinking he could just **KILL** someone he disagreed with. He moved through his shame in bringing the ISRAELITES to their destination, despite his impatience with them at times along the way. But God chose to wait with humiliation until the ISRAELITES were on the eastern bank of the Jordan River as they were planning to make their way across one more liquid impediment to arrive in THE PROMISED LAND.

It was at that point in the story of THE EXODUS that God told MOSES He wasn't going to allow him to enter THE HOLY LAND. That was when He decided to humiliate him; right before his death, not before.

MOSES {the author} spent his life learning about the meaning of guilt before himself {his main character}, before our people and before God.

But Arjuna didn't do anything as serious as MOSES. In fact, Arjuna only wanted to avoid **KILLING**. Yellow {fear}, not black {guilt}, was the main theme of Arjuna's life. Fear was the color Arjuna wanted to avoid at all cost. He didn't want to fight. Therefore, he only had to learn to look at the yellow {fear} within himself. He had to fear himself, not feel guilty, like MOSES, who had to live with himself for a lifetime after having committed **MURDER**.

The theme of your life might be any one of the colors of the rainbow. It may even be the shades of black and white, or the moral dilemma represented by the shade of gray.

Article 51: When Arjuna thus saw Krishna in His Original Form, he said, "Seeing this human-like Form, so very beautiful, I am now settled in mind, and am restored to my original nature."

It wasn't the nature of God that settled Arjuna, but his own original nature. He'd projected his fear of himself onto Krishna in his 4-Handed Form. Telling Krishna to tolerate him as he was may have been the height of childish impetuosity, but it was also a sign that he really had no idea what yellow {fear} looked like. He was oblivious to the theme of his own story.

Arjuna is the story of the fearful {yellow} disciple. MOSES is the story of the guilt-ridden disciple {black}. JESUS is the story of the loving Disciple {violet}. And the Prophet Muhammad is the story of the disciple who was detached from his heart in denial. He sought nothing other than redemption of his soul.

Your story is any part you choose from all of these stories. Your story is a promise from you to yourself to bring yourself to consciousness to weigh yourself morally.

Seeing Krishna in the His Original Form with a container {body} and contents {spirit} that mirrored his own container and contents settled Arjuna's nerves. Then he realized he was created in one of God's beautiful, adult images. He was *like* Krishna. He wasn't Krishna. This is why he was never **ENVIOUS** of Krishna.

I had an acquaintance once who was blind from birth. We didn't know each other well, but I encountered her on a weekly basis because of a volunteer job I was doing for the blind. But after getting to know her over the course of a few years, I got up the nerve to ask her a very personal question. I asked her to describe to me what yellow looked like in her imagination, since she'd never literally seen any of the colors.

What she told me was very interesting, and I'm repeating her description of yellow because it was as clueless as Arjuna's understanding of his fear of Krishna. She said, "Yellow is warm like the sun. Yellow is inviting. But what yellow has to do with bananas, I have no idea."

Either you know your colors – or you don't. Either you know your feelings – or you don't. There are people who are colorblind. And there are people who are **BLIND** to one or another of the feelings inside them. And those who don't know their feelings have to spend a lifetime learning about them indirectly through experiences in external world.

To know the color of your contents is a wonderful achievement that a blind person can participate in. You don't need to lick your own honey bottle {*vanity* of your container and *conceit* of what you know about your contents}. You can access what's inside of you directly. You can get a taste of yourself. You can pick forbidden fruit if you learn how to ask for it. You can even develop a taste for yourself and our One God if you like how you're being day in and day out.

Most people have no idea what they figuratively taste like. They don't know if they're bitter {disappointed}, sweet {loving}, salty {wise} or sour {angry}. They have no idea what they look like using their tongue and their eyes. They don't know what yellow has to do with bananas. I was one such person. Now I know that I'm like Arjuna. We're both salty bananas.

Article 53: The Form which you are seeing with your transcendental eyes cannot be understood simply by studying The Veda, nor by undergoing serious penances, nor by charity, nor by worship. No one can see Me as I am.

Here, Krishna reiterates what ADONAI said to MOSES. YOU CANNOT SEE MY FACE, FOR NO ONE MAY SEE ME AND LIVE. [EXODUS 33:20]

What God is telling us is the same message given in two scriptures, one story about a man who was black inside {MOSES}. The other was about a man who was yellow inside {Arjuna}.

When you look at the face of people, you can see their disapproval of you in their facial gestures and hand gestures, and you can hear it in their tone of voice. This ability is called emotional intelligence. But it should be called emotional vision and hearing. You may have

20/20 emotional vision and good emotional hearing when it comes to scrutinizing the facial gestures, body language and tone of voice of others. But are you sufficiently sensitive to how *you* come across to *them*? Do you seek emotional confirmation, validation and approval from yourself or only from others' responses?

When you don't get the emotional mirroring you seek from people, it may make you fearful or guilt-ridden. It may create an emotional reaction in you that may force you to assume there's something wrong with who you are and how you operate. It may make you feel angry. If you don't receive mirroring from others, you may feel vacuous, empty or so light that you fear you might just blow away.

What God said to MOSES and Arjuna {No one can see Me as I am.} is that He couldn't affirm everything they said and everything they believed because He can't **LIE**. So some of your experiences have to remain personal and private. They have to occur in your inner world to be of any use to your imagination.

Therefore, if you were to look in God's face, you'd see the contrast between all of Him and the part of Him that mirrors you. And this discrepancy between yourself and God might **KILL** you. For Arjuna, it left him in awe and inspired. But Arjuna was not a guilt-ridden man.

The Abrahamic edifice with Hinduism as the basement is the religious building that all true believers are locked in so long as they're alive. "Muslims" think that all they need to do when they die is make their way from the penthouse up to the roof garden to reach paradise. "CHRISTIANS" think they only need to jump out a window and they'll sprout wings and fly up to heaven. And The "Hindus" are under the impression that they don't have to go anywhere because they're just coming back anyway.

But that leaves us all with questions about the ground floor: JUDAISM. Not even the modern JEWS are eager to walk out the front door onto the indigenist plain. And who knows what the THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" think will come next? Because of the stench they leave in others' closets instead of using the bathroom as would a normal person, God surely must judge each of us individually.

THE ORTHODOX "JEWS are terrified of the world discovering that they're afraid of gay people coming out of JEWISH closets because we'll tell the world what THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" have been doing in there. We had no choice but to come out of the closet and burn it down. THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" were making such a stink that we couldn't stand it anymore in there...

Use the bathroom! If you're an ORTHODOX "JEW," don't use our sexual closet as your water closet... You're now living in a modern world where people don't create an outhouse indoors. We call them 'bathrooms.' And they don't just have baths. They have toilets, too!

If modern Hindus, JEWS, CHRISTIAN and Muslims die and wish to leave the edifice of faith by the front door, the gay community welcomes them to do so. It's not a JEWISH edifice, even though the entrance and exit is on the ground floor. Anyone is free to enter and exit the building via the front door because it's God's door, not our door.

What's JEWISH is ISRAEL. What's JEWISH is JERUSALEM. What's JEWISH is the part of His story that was constructed upon the Hindu foundation that made it feasible for humanity to later build the first, second and third stories.

What God is also saying is that the myriad kinds of containers He creates to hold His contents are various clues to His nature. Therefore, you should endeavor to consciously

pour your contents into other containers using your imagination to perceive how God interfaces with His other creations. This can be done with sympathy and empathy.

To know God in THE BIBLICAL SENSE OF THE WORD {intimately} would require leaving the container you're in, for your container is limiting your perception. To know God completely would require that you face Him without your container. It would require walking out of the edifice of faith and standing on the landscape of indigenism to view God's intentions from every possible perspective. To know Him with complete intimacy would require you to subsume all the colors in you with all the colors that you're missing. That would complete you, turning what you were into a complete rainbow of hope. Then, you, too could say, I am now settled in mind, and am restored to my original nature. Such is the outcome of a god.

When you wake up in the morning and realize you've been figuratively poured into a new container, you're affirming that your head is the seat of your thoughts and your heart is the seat of your oceans of emotions. Breaking that glass ceiling isn't going to cause water to literally pour down onto the main floor. And breaking through the second and third floor ceilings isn't going to literally cause any damage, either.

If you use the stairs of inclusion to arrive at each story, your mind will rest in peace. When you discover the depth of your ability to resonate with man and God in a new way for one whole day, you discover the miracle of your creation.

Using your imagination to sympathize and empathize with other people is the message in THE WORDS of JESUS. Without this skill, there's no way you're going to understand the reason for your being or your need to transcend it. Without this skill, you'll never appreciate the possibility of WALKING ON WATER.

Reincarnation is the process of pouring yourself into another container after you die. But this is easy to do each day if you're sympathetic {body} of other people's container and empathetic {feelings} of other people's limitations.

The Muslims may live in a world of spirit. But if they pierce the ceiling above their head, they're not going to get buried alive by paradise. The roof garden is just a sampling of the wonders of The Great Outdoors. Therefore, come down the spiral stairs. Give up the view you think you have from the third story, and walk out the front door with dignity when you die. And on your way, befriend your brother, the JEW.

Feeling other people's pain and suffering is the essence of becoming humane. It doesn't require death or rebirth to achieve this outpouring of emotions for others. In fact, you can even pour yourself into a gay-JEWISH container using only your imagination to achieve myriad, new feelings for yourself.

You don't have to try to **KILL** yourself as I did. You don't have to **CHEAT** on your soulmate. You don't have to **STEAL** your reputation out from under yourself. You don't have to **LIE** or remain in denial of who you really are. And that's all because you don't have to be **JEALOUS** of other people's body or **ENVIOUS** of their container to feel for them and with them.

If you want to meet and fall in love with your soulmate, you're going to have to fall a little bit more and more in love with yourself day-by-day. And to do that, you're going to want to figuratively pour yourself into new containers every day to see yourself from new points of view.

This is an idea that has to grow on you. You have to be able to see your mind as a tree, and each season as producing new growth that expands your mind. Over the course of

many years, you'll be able to think more subtly. You'll blossom and bloom in many more ways.

Thinking in the abstract rather than in words is something every infant can do that everyone forgets how to do. Children are closest to the infantile mode of self-communication. But if you don't question the games children play to describe what they've been through and what they're going through, you aren't going to play nicely with other adults.

One example of abstract thinking I can describe for you is a picture in my mind that looks like a bud and the horn of a gramophone. This picture my mind created is a combination of an aspect of THE TREE of knowledge and the outpouring of reproducing music that's the achievement of science. It's an image that glows with many deeper meanings. It's an image that echoes a truth that I found difficult at first to put into words.

The sound of fire is God's calling. That's your mission in life. When you hear this fire call to you, you'll *see* something meaningful to do. Follow your calling in life. Follow the sound of the fire within you. It'll magically show you how to burst into bloom, fruit in ways personally important to you and play your song for this world.

Other just stare at his Master's voice as would a dog. But this inner gramophone says much more to me. [Google the English record label 'His Master's Voice' if you didn't catch this allusion.] I saw myself as a dog listening to God's Spiritual Operating System and not understanding what music He was playing for me. I saw myself as listening to the sound of fire and not understanding what that meant to me.

Love isn't easy to attain. How are you going to give away what you have if you haven't yet produced it? And if you say you have a lot of love to give yourself, why aren't you the beneficiary of more love from others in return?

You're going to need to develop your imagination with curiosity about how you grow if you want to Self-realize. You're going to need to focus on matters of your heart as expressed through right brain activities {z} that'll give you clues to those aspects of your nature you haven't been able to put into words before.

The literal world {x or y} is very important. But the figurative world {z} is just as important. If you don't endeavor to succeed at both, you'll be given Karmic lessons that will force you onto city streets as you watch the world zoom by you on the highway of life.

Words are the essential building blocks of self-discovery. But ideas have to be expressed in many abstract ways before you'll be able to perceive enough of your natural creativity {z} to describe it in words. Each word is therefore a powerful means of self-expression. And your own inner language is a combination of your mother tongue and the world that has nurtured (or neglected) you to become the way you are.

The Spiritual Process isn't accomplished with promises or resolutions. Nor can you sign a contract to fulfill the duties described in this agreement with yourself. You're going to have to move through the dark; knocking things over; apologizing; and making amends humbly – before you're going to be given more light to illuminate you to what you've done and who you're becoming.

When you spend time with other people, you can't anticipate how they're going to respond to you. You may have a good guess about what to expect from them, but you never know exactly what may happen next. You can't even anticipate what *you'll* say or do next. This is the mystery of being at the edge of reality. This is the edge of the Earth, the horizon. This is the inherent truth about the meaning of 'now.'

Therefore, watch yourself as you dance on the rim of the world on your own horizons without falling off. Witness yourself being courageous without the need for bravado. Observe your thoughts and feelings candidly. Listen to your tone of voice with curiosity. Acknowledge your body language unequivocally. In these ways, you'll see yourself in a different container with different contents every day of your life.

Don't expect too much in the way of conformity or consistency on your part. You aren't the same person every day with everyone. There's nothing to hold onto in the now. There's no railing on any of these paths up the mountain of faith when your faith lies in the moment with yourself. There're only the moral choices you make as you spiral upwards never knowing what's around the next bend.

If you don't have the courage to pursue yourself consciously using The Spiritual Operating System we've all been given, you're going to end up making a fool of yourself at times. You're going to play god with others. And , over time, you'll discover that there's really not much fun in doing so with anyone other than God.

If you find yourself going through hard times even though you expected things to get better and better, know that you may have started in the basement of faith {Hinduism}, and not the penthouse {Islam}. What you saw out the window below the street level might have been the ankles of feet of other people, not ADONAI. But you're not small, and others aren't gods. You've grown to your full height. You're just spiritually lower than you think. To raise yourself, you only need to take the stairs up to the ground floor.

But once you're on the ground, stay out of other people's closets. You have no idea what a mess they may have made in there. Go to a bathroom if you need to take care of something personal. Bathrooms are houses of prayer without any dogmatic symbols in them. They're wonderful places to pray.

All you need is a moral compass {soul}. All the rest is a question of seeds, paints, clays, musical notes, choreography and words. All the rest is play. Play with God. Don't play God for a **FOOL**.

The Form which you are seeing with your transcendental eyes cannot be understood simply by studying The Veda.

Taking only one path up the mountain will only take you North. You'll either win or you won't. This strategy is neither wise nor loving. You should move around the mountain taking many paths. In this way the panorama you'll have to talk about won't be local, provincial or **DOGMATIC**.

But after the age of 70, you should have gone far enough North, East and West. And you should be prepared for the journey South. You should make your way down the stairs to the ground floor to leave life through the front door.

From the outside, that door looks like your mother's vagina. But from the inside as you're leaving it should look like the knot in your navel. That said, what do I know? I was born by caesarian. No man of woman born can defeat you. [Macbeth: 4.1:91–92]

If you think you can point fingers at the JEWS for us claiming that JERUSALEM is our external headquarters, you're **PREJUDICED** against our path. I can certainly see good reason for the Muslims to maintain religious control over THE TEMPLE MOUNT so that THE ORTHODOX JEWS are never given a chance to rebuild THE TEMPLE and return to animal sacrifices. But that's the extent of the Muslim religious presence they have a claim to in

THE HOLY LAND. The modern world will acknowledge the Muslim's right to protect the world from regressive thinking.

Take a deeper look at THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" and THE RIGHT WING "CHRISTIANS." Would you want to adopt their religious **DOGMA**? One insists that THE MESSIAH hasn't come, but they're waiting for HIM. The other says that THE MESSIAH has come, and they're awaiting HIS return. Do you want to arm-wrestle with **DOGMA** like they do? Don't you have better things to do with your time here on Earth?

If you were God, how would you deal with people who insist on You behaving in ways that You never promised in the first place. Nowhere in JEWISH or CHRISTIAN scripture does it say that God would send a Messiah. They're both basing their expectation on inuendo and figurative interpretations of scripture to soothe their fear {yellow} and assuage their guilt {black}. Neither is capable of detaching from his unreasonable expectation. And yet, they tell the rest of us that our figurative interpretations of scripture are invalid. An **INVALID** will always invalidate everything that goes against his **DOGMA**. Just look at **DONALD TRUMP'S** denial of the Presidential election results.

So the LEVITICAN "CHRISTIANS" and LEVITICAN "JEWS" had both better stop behaving like they're God's primary representatives on Earth by stop telling everyone what's going to happen when the Messiah comes or comes back. Who do they think they are?

Study The Vedas. But study all the other scriptures God gave us, as well. How can you get a 360 degree view of life from only one point of view? One point of view leads only to **REVENGE**. If you believe in **REVENGE**, you're angry at "this woman {mother} that You gave me." You're behaving in **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** ways that are hurting everyone and which will determine the outcome of your life, if you ask me. You should expect to be punished if you don't change your ways. That's why fire bites and doesn't just illuminate and warm.

## XII Devotional Service

Article 4: By controlling the various senses, and being equally disposed everywhere, such persons, engaged in the welfare of all, at last achieve Me.

It should be no coincidence that you have the spiritual nature you have. When you work in the dark year after year, you finally earn permission to turn on the light to see what you've accomplished – or you don't. Many can only see a small portion of themselves, even though they think they can see a great deal about others.

Arjuna is the student of life who knows that the more he discovers about himself, the more he'll discover about God's nature. The key to Self-realization is self-realization. But all those with one point of view regarding God are more in the dark than they realize. They think they see the magnificence of all sides of the mountain when they look down from the mountain of faith in middle age, but they haven't got a clue how to get down. When you observe the brilliance of a diamond with a loop, you have to turn the diamond to observe how it's been cut on all sides. No self-respecting jeweler would draw conclusions about the value of a gemstone by looking at only one set of its facets.

To see more, you could travel more. If you were born in the East, you could go West. If you were born in the West, you could go East. But by being able to go East and West within yourself, even if you don't literally go anywhere, you'll make your ascent and descent more meaningful. I've never even been to India. And look at how I can see the brilliance of The Vedas just by having read two books that reflect their divine light.

Article 11: If, however, you are unable to work in Krishna consciousness, then try to act giving up all the results of your work, being self-situated.

Krishna recommends that you give up the world we share. Far be it for me to contradict Him; I of all people who spend most of my day by myself writing. I'm what they call a lone wolf. I'm psychologically oriented, not sociologically oriented. Put me in a group of people and my attention soon moves to the food. I'm just not a people person unless I'm in a position to teach. Otherwise, I'd rather stay home and learn from myself by myself.

If you aren't particularly interested in Krishna-consciousness, but you aren't much interested in people either, then I, too, would recommend that you give up the results of all your external efforts. Don't commit yourself to any destination after life either. Commit to your journey. Situate yourself at the center of you {soul} inside yourself. Look for where *you* are wherever you go. Don't look for anyone else, not even God. Just do what you do because it's the best you can do. Stay out of the results except to examine them. The final results themselves are above your pay grade.

Life is a story. It has a beginning, middle and end. If you don't want to engage in storytelling, then you're not interested in mystery, process or progress. You're end-oriented. You wish you were dead at all times. This is why most people are in such a hurry.

Life isn't as much like a story as an allegory. Life is far too complex to be described without length {JUDAISM}, width {CHRISTIANITY} and depth {Islam}. If you omit any of the three, you'll find yourself with Hinduism and 33 million gods pointing you in the direction of one God. You'll find yourself in a two-dimensional world that you won't know how to make 3D.

Many people live like that in the East and the West. They're what I call: **ZOMBIES**. I come from a whole family of **ZOMBIES**, so I know what I'm talking about. I suspect that all people who've been deeply traumatized are **ZOMBIE**-like. They don't like mystery. They don't like process. They don't even like progress. They only like to see the results they want to see. For **ZOMBIES**, their end justifies the end. And everything is just a means to that end.

So don't come to me looking for answers to our problems. I'm not the answer man. I'm *my* answer man. For me, the means justify the means and the ends justify the ends. How I get where I'm going is just as important to me as where I'm going. This is the key to my patience with myself. This is why I have to remind myself that I'm never in a hurry.

By further example, when I get up in the morning, I repeat the same routine day after day. But the means to that end change from day to day. How I do what I do every morning changes because I'm not the same person I was the day before. Before I knew that, I went through my daily, morning routine as though still asleep. I was a **ZOMBIE**. I didn't wake up until bad news woke me up. And sometimes I didn't have to face an unpleasant confrontation with another person for weeks on end.

I already know that the road to **HELL** is paved with good intentions. I was there. I saw all the good intentions of those who tried to help me get out of **THE HELL** I was in. What they don't tell you is that the road back from **HELL** is paved with fear, not more good intention. And fear {the yellow brick road back from **HELL**} is far more valuable than the road *to* **HELL**. Every step you take out of **HELL** will be full of doubts, confusion and fear. But if you persevere, you'll look back with amazement at where you were, where you've come to now and how to proceed.

Do more than you see others doing. Model the AAA personality type in which you're in competition with yourself. Don't be an A personality type that's only in competition with others. Compete only with yourself. Do better than you did yesterday. Beat yourself today and every day. This is the way to improve yourself for yourself by yourself.

In this way, you'll renew your interest in the mystery of *your* life. You'll come to enjoy the process by preparing for a better tomorrow. You'll even come to appreciate your progress, even if the world seems to be going to **HELL** in a handbasket and you see those you're **JEALOUS** of being rewarded.

**THE REPUBLICANS** are going to be figuratively torn apart limb from limb. They're going to come out of this election and pandemic looking like telephone poles. We're going to string them with wires, get them out of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century and bring them into the 1920's so they can call Home. We're going to teach them how to communicate in a way they never imagined possible.

Article 12: If you cannot take to this practice, then engage yourself in the cultivation of knowledge. Better than knowledge, however, is meditation, and better than meditation is renunciation of the fruits of actions, for, by such renunciation, one may have peace of mind.

Krishna, like ADONAI, JESUS and Allah, always suggests directions where there are already roads. But the roads He's offering aren't available on the same side of the mountain where your road may be taking you North. And since there are no roads that Krishna has given that intersect with all His other roads, you're going to have to create crossroads for yourself. This is the meaning of the yellow {fear} brick {individual} road.

It's not possible to do what Krishna has purported in this passage without the knowledge that comes from other paths up the mountain of faith. But to get to those paths, you're going to have to go East/West in a spiral, upward direction. You're going to have to make your way around and up the mountain with faith in yourself on your own. That's the very description of the moral, high road of life.

Although it's true that meditation is better than knowledge, Krishna doesn't say why. As you already know from a JUDAIC perspective, knowledge is described by ADONAI as a consumptive process. Knowledge is like food. It must be picked, bitten into, chewed on, swallowed and digested, And leftover knowledge must be eliminated properly. If you don't know that much about knowledge, you can't even come to ask yourself why meditation might be better than knowledge.

If you're a REPUBLICAN, you're just not hungry. Your hunger ends with money, You have no stomach for honey. This explains why they just don't care what happens to anyone who's sick, not even another REPUBLICAN. This is why the hospitals are bursting and the staff is exhausted and in tears.

Meditation is the opposite of filling yourself with knowledge. Meditation is equivalent to fasting. When you meditate, you focus on the process of *not* learning. You reject learning, which is a deeply satisfying activity for those human beings who constantly have to have something on their mind to chew on.

Unfortunately, THE REPUBLICAN and **HYPER**-religious types are so figuratively "meditative" that they're emaciated inside. They're nothing but skin and bone inside even though many of them don't look at all underfed on the outside.

Because you may not have known this about knowledge {eating} and meditating {fasting}, you may not be doing some things you ought to be doing with conscious awareness. Because you haven't compared and contrasted knowledge to meditation, you've taken the JEWISH road *or* the Hindu road. But you may not have created crossroads that connect them.

Vice President elect Kamala Harris and the first gentleman elect Doug Emhoff are the personification of this crossroad. She's half Hindu, half CHRISTIAN. And he's her modern JEWISH husband. They're the first non-CHRISTIANS ever elected to the White House. And it was President elect Joe Biden who chose Kamala Harris as his running mate. As Vice President, he was looking toward the future when he convinced President Obama to change his views on gays. And as a candidate for President he was looking ahead when he chose Kamala Harris as his running mate. As the father-in-law to several JEWISH, family members, he's so much more enlightened and modern than even Democrats give him credit for.

Just going North/South on one or another road up the mountain isn't going to give you enough insight into how you're doing. Oh, you may have been very humble when it came to starting at the bottom of your own path. But you may not want to go down to the valley of death a second time to make your way around the mountain to the beginning of another path.

This would explain why you might get mysteriously quiet in the company of people from different, cultural backgrounds, even if you're both members of the same society. Forced humility is the result of having gone down to the valley instead of taking a crossroad that could have gotten you to a shared intersection with the other person high up the hill.

Many people have no interest in JUDAISM or Hinduism. They have no interest in whether Black lives matter or gays can marry. What they're really saying is that they've come this

far up their own mountain of faith on one side, and they aren't going to go all the way down to start over again to make their way back up to the top just to see the world from another path to glean a second perspective. That's why they bump into one another.

If knowledge is a feeding process and meditation is a fasting process, then there's a process provided by Islam that'll allow you to be able to do both without perceiving a conflict. In figurative speech, that process is called: simile. It allows you to analyze situations by comparing and contrasting them. It allows you to say that one thing is *like* another without saying that it *is* the other {metaphor} or that it's contained *within* the other {symbolism}.

Now that India is dependent on the Western ideal of external progress, modern Hindus and Muslims in India can take a second look at spiritual basics together. They can return to the spiritual table to learn what they need to know about God from a Hindu, JEWISH, CHRISTIAN and Muslim perspective just by exploring figurative speech.

From an historical perspective, God has given us linguistic crossroads by which we can learn more about Him through our interactions with one another. We can achieve self-realization and God-consciousness if we add one word to our spiritual vocabulary: CONTEMPLATION.

In the East they practice meditation through detachment. In the West we practice CONTEMPLATION with detachment, too. We call it: self-psychoanalysis.

Self-psychoanalysis is based on communion of your head with your heart from your navel. Once you can detach your thoughts from your feelings to observe them from afar, you can unite the two of them with your wants and desires in new, creative ways. This gives you the curiosity to question your deepest, most devotional beliefs.

Article 13-14: One who is not envious, but is a kind friend to all creatures, who does not think himself a proprietor, who is free from false ego, and equal both in happiness and distress, always satisfied, and engaged in devotional service with determination, and who is compact in mind and intelligence with Me – he is very dear to Me.

What I'd say in response to this passage is that I feel I'm very dear to God. And I think what makes me so dear to Him is that I've become so much dearer to me over time. For someone who tried to **KILL** himself twice, that's quite an achievement.

Respect for God follows from respect for myself. But without self-psychoanalysis to perceive the wisdom in the way things are unfolding for me in the now, I, too, would be spending my time blaming others for the pain and suffering I go through.

I'm sure you'd love it if your story were void of conflict. But conflict is the basis for every story. If you don't have a series of conflicts that you can string together to create meaning, what's the point of telling a story? You might as well **KILL** yourself to shorten the story you're telling. God know, nobody likes a boring story.

I'm not willing to waste my time blaming REPUBLICANS for the conflicts they've unleashed in this country. We're all part of this experiment in **AUTONOMY** through capitalism and the pursuit of money over the wellbeing of everyone in society. Fear of socialism is nothing more than the desire for **REVENGE** on people who've accomplished less than you have monetarily. Giving people opportunity for advancement, a living wage, healthcare, clean water and air – and a hope for a livable environment tomorrow isn't something to be afraid of unless you're an **ENVOUS** person.

I put a lot of work into solving the problems I faced in my personal life growing up. And for my efforts, God has not only helped me solve most of my pressing, external problems. He's taught me how to psychoanalysis myself, which has opened my mind to the possibility of developing my imagination in myriad, new ways. And that's made all the difference.

If you reread these two Articles, you may now perceive them in a different light. And you may only have a question about the difference between a false ego and a true ego.

One who is not envious, but is a kind friend to all creatures, who does not think himself a proprietor, who is free from false ego, and equal both in happiness and distress, always satisfied, and engaged in devotional service with determination, and who is compact in mind and intelligence with Me – he is very dear to Me.

A false ego is one in which you agree with others when you'd rather disagree with them or disagree with others when you'd rather agree with them. Knowing when to say yes and when to say no is something you may be in denial of. I know that I didn't know that I had an unconscious urge to say no to almost everything until I discovered that truth about myself.

This THE REPUBLICANS don't understand. They're all obsessed with **MONEY**, **POWER** and **PRESTIGE** in order to exact **REVENGE**. They want everything JESUS promised the world, but they don't want to do THE WORK HE set in place to achieve it. Therefore, they're spiritually impotent. For no one can sit at a table full of food and hoard every dish for himself. That's the very definition of an obscene hunger to have it all and keep it all. All their highfalutin **PRINCIPLES** will be damned.

Granted, REPUBLICANS {like the Confederacy} will always remind us how genteel and hospitable Americans can be. But what they can't tell us is that they're really only interested in exporting "CHRISTIANITY" *uber alles*. They have no interest in importing other faiths and philosophies onto our shores. That's why they're provincial and narrow minded. They're selling JESUS. They aren't trading HIM for other spiritual ideals. And still they wonder why they're so unloved and why the whole world celebrated when **DONALD TRUMP** lost the election (with the exception of other **AUTOCRATS**.)

Article 15: He for whom no one is put into difficulty and who is not disturbed by anxiety, steady in happiness and distress – he is very dear to Me.

Life is a school, and I was a teacher. Maybe some of you are teachers, too. If you're a teacher, try not to upset yourself too much with other people's grades in the school of life, I can just imagine how you suffer when your students do poorly on your tests. And I'm sure that motivates you to try to develop your teaching techniques to reach more of your class in how to succeed. (The same can be said about parents with children.)

But there comes a point in a teacher's career when her teaching techniques are good enough. Her students don't have to be brilliant to pass her classes. What's needed is for them to go home and do their homework. If that doesn't happen, they'll never do well on their tests no matter what any teacher tries to do for them.

The real question is why anyone would get so upset over other people's grades? Surely, there's something about their failure that touches us deeply. It's not logical to be that disappointed in how other people are being graded by The Teacher.

For all our efforts to achieve safety and security; for all the choices we make to assure a good future for one and all – we can never know what The Teacher has planned to teach

us today. We can't see the assignments before they come. We can't anticipate what our curriculum is going to look like, or why. Our life is always going to unfold like a mystery. And it's that uncertainty about what we're doing that we may be projecting onto others.

That said, it doesn't take a straight A student to wear a mask and maintain social distancing. Any C student of life can see that this is the only way to survive a pandemic. What's so sad is that 40% of America can't yet pass this simple test.

Life is a school and America is my homeroom. Granted, students in other homerooms are getting along better than what we see happening here. (The homeroom with the best grades in this pandemic is Taiwan. But that's a paradox I must save for another book.) Suffice it to say that America isn't the whole school, and our students are just one example of how spoiled kids will behave when left to their own devices.

Try to relax about life. Everyone is going to get exactly what s/he deserves on his or her report card. The Teacher gives everyone the lessons s/he needs. Or He flunks 'em... That's just part of the educational system in play. It hurts. It's costly. And many students may have to suffer because of others' bad grades. If you want more justice, you're going to have to work harder, not just complain louder.

You'll do a lot better on your own tests if you do your homework and put more of your faith in yourself. You need *you* much more than you need *them*. The school curriculum is very complex. But at every point in your education, you should be looking most closely at *your* grades, not worrying yourself to death over other's failures. But if those you love are vulnerable to an unjust outcome, I can certainly understand your distress.

Vote wisely to assure the wellbeing of the poor and disenfranchised. Participate in society. And ask good questions of those in charge. If everyone did that much, there's no way 40% of the students will upset the class curve in America in the future.

Do have sympathy for those who are failing. Do look down on them from where you are now because you were once there yourself. Do support opportunities for those in distress. Do have empathy for other people on other paths who are at about the same elevation as you. Do create crossroads. Do create tunnels through the mountain to achieve faster results.

Remember we all have two worlds, and The Teacher only brings those students into your life who you have something to learn from as well as something to teach. The stranger among you is there for a reason that I can't explain. But you can.

Because we all have the same Teacher, this passage on detachment applies, in particular, to The Teacher's pets. There'll always be those for whom their grades aren't as important as their relationship to The Teacher. They think getting in good with Him will get them a better deal than those who do their homework; come to class prepared; think about the lessons at hand; and raise their hand to ask good questions out loud.

The Teacher's pets aren't really curious about their own life. They're only curious about what they can get away with. I know. I was one with my teachers.

Such students are more interested in influence than knowledge. They want to cozy up, not learn to think critically. They want to elicit smiles from The Teacher in the form of rewards more than they care about their spiritual transcript. They want Him to agree with them. They don't care whether they put Him in positions in which they expect Him to concede to them, even though that never happens.

As they say in HEBREW, “There are no pockets in death shrouds.” Or as we say in English, “You can’t take it with you.” Or, as the cynical express it on a bumper sticker, “The one who dies with the most toys wins...”

When you separate the shell from the kernel; when you recognize the difference between THE BREAD and THE WINE; when you understand the symbolic concept of container and contents – you’re going to put less attention on materialism and put more of your attentions on self-psychoanalyzing your circumstances with regard to your final destination.

You don’t have to go somewhere you’ve never been before to appreciate life as a journey. You don’t have to anticipate the joy in your arrival. You don’t have to argue about what sandwiches they serve at teatime in heaven on Tuesdays or whether it would be better to be reincarnated as a rabbit or a hare. (Neither of them lays Easter eggs. Those little black “eggs” taste just awful!...)

When I married myself at THE WAILING WALL in JERUSALEM on April 11, 2008, I did so for better or worse, in sickness and in health, until death when I’d depart from that aspect of myself that would remain here on Earth {my body}. And when I went back to THE WAILING WALL in 2011, I ordained myself a RABBI. I promised myself that I wasn’t going to be like all the other RABBIS who were ordained in theological seminaries who proclaimed the faith of their particular sect. I was going to say anything and everything I wanted to say, so long as I didn’t make a fool of myself before God. So long as what I said was detached, wise, loving and self-redemptive, I wouldn’t feel I’d be shaming the vocation of RABBIS or the institutions of JUDAISM.

Because I’m very dear to me, I can imagine that I’m very dear to God, even though I was a Teacher’s pet; even though I had very little interest in the meaning of my life; and even though it took living out the consequences of my syndromes to move through pain and suffering with questions rather than complaints.

### XIII

#### Nature, The Enjoyer and Consciousness

Article 1: Arjuna said, "O my dear Krishna, I wish to know about prakriti {nature}, purusha {the enjoyer} and the field, and the knower of the field, and knowledge and the end of knowledge." And then The Lord said, "This body, Arjuna, is called the field, and one who knows this body is called the knower of the field."

This is much easier to understand if you understand CHRIST'S symbolism. This is much easier to understand if you take the crosstown bus from HINDUISM to JUDAISM and continue from there to CHRISTIANITY. Only then will the trip from CHRISTIANITY to Islam be meaningful.

The field is where the grain is grown to bake spiritual BREAD. The vineyard is where the grapes are grown to press spiritual WINE. When you know the field, you know your body {container}. When you know the vineyard, you know your spirit {contents}. When you know both, you understand the symbolism of being a fire {spirit} in an oven {body} or a loaf of bread {body} that's soaked up a bottle of wine {spirit}. When you understand both the HEBREW and CHRISTIAN scriptures, you understand what they mean when they say that life as a bowl of cherries. Your body is your bowl and your contents are your cherries.

God created the dead ends of atheism, agnosticism and secularism at various heights up the mountain. Atheism goes directly south and ends at the base of the mountain on the field. Agnosticism stops short half way up the mountain on the plain looking endlessly outward without a beginning or end. And secularism just goes around and around in circles.

Only the individual who embraces all the faiths and philosophies of this world can take meaningful steps that go in every direction: North, South, East and West. These are the routes of modernity we use to make our way around our inner world in an upward, spiral direction. This is the righteous path that's unique to each of us.

Those religious **EXTREMISTS** who use science, but don't acknowledge it as God's gift to humanity, don't appreciate the path they're on. They're so focused on their one and only religious path and the panorama and paranoia they perceive from their side of the mountain that they have to behave **HYPOCRITICALLY** and dangerously in order to maintain the blinders they're wearing. {It's hard to put a mask on when you're wearing blinders.}

Those who come out of the indigenist paths of the fields: such as North and South American Pre-Columbians; the Mauri of NEW ZEALAND; the aboriginals of AUSTRALIA; and unaffiliated Africans – are the inheritors of the first path up the mountain. As with women, I'm not going to describe them to themselves. I'm going to wait with anticipation for them to describe themselves to me.

The metaphor of a TREE of knowledge {JUDAISM} leads us to the field of GRAIN from which the bread of brotherhood is baked and the vineyard from which the GRAPES of passion are picked {CHRISTIANITY}.

Man's flesh was perceived by our ancient ancestors as a bread-like substance, and blood was perceived of as a powerful liquid that the bread had soaked up that gave man the strength and courage to move through his fears. Your body is like a loaf of bread. Your blood is like a bottle of wine. You are a living symbol of God-consciousness in the spirit that JESUS used to describe HIMSELF.

JESUS was the first Knower of the field in a Western, religious context. HE provided the symbolism of bread {container} and wine {contents} the night before HE died that has given CHRISTIANS the ritual of communion. Just as you can learn about earthly knowledge by poetically consuming the fruits of good and **EVIL** from a TREE, as proscribed by JUDAISM, you can learn about godly knowledge by consuming God-consciousness, as proscribed by JESUS.

Everyone can become a knower of the field because everyone is his own field; in his own valley; standing before his own mountain of faith. The field is an inner landscape given to you to sow your wheat, harvest your grain and bake your spiritual bread: love. The knower of the field is a farmer, not just a gardener. His knowledge of himself is vastly greater than any ancient Adam or Eve who thought they were confined to a small enclosed space where God would care for their every need.

The modern, spiritual farmer works his field as required in each and every season. He works with his inner weather {emotions}. He doesn't ignore it or work against it. This is why he reaps the rewards of his harvest and has a bountiful yield to share with others.

Article 16: Although The Supersoul appears to be divided, He is never divided. He is situated as One. Although He is the maintainer of every living entity, it is to be understood that He devours and develops.

When I say that God-consciousness is a mountain and humanity has been given seven paths, six up to the summit, I'm saying that although The Supersoul {God} appears to be divided, He {God} is never divided.

And when Krishna says He devours and develops, He's saying that He **KILLS** {devours} life and creates {develops} life. Krishna is using the euphemism of devouring to describe death. And He's using the euphemism of developing to describe creating life as methods of Self-expression.

Krishna is ADONAI expressing Himself through another name. JESUS is described as THE SON of ADONAI, who expressed HIMSELF as HIS FATHER'S SON. Allah is the last and final name for God given to humanity; the seventh and last path up the mountain.

The paths of the local gods of indigenists are provincial gods. They're aspects of The One in relation to the geography and weather surrounding the people who created gods. The paths of the four names for God {Hinduism, JUDAISM, CHRISTIANITY and Islam} and the two paths without names {Buddhism and Taoism} account for the six paths up to the summit. All the other paths up the mountain are parallel paths that might be describes more like alleys or one-way streets, that service main streets.

Article 24: The Supersoul is perceived by some through meditation, by some through the cultivation of knowledge and by others through working without fruitful desires.

God is realized by some through fasting {meditation}, by some through eating {self-analysis}, and by some through both in a process called: growing. When you detach from the process of taking in knowledge and eliminating it, you can fully appreciate your body as a metaphor created in God's image for the process of growing spiritually.

Although we all like to *talk* about eating, we also like to *eat* together in public. And we like to discuss the process of cooking, serving and gathering together around the table to eat.

What we don't like to talk about is the process of elimination through evacuation. As public as we are about what goes into us, we're just as private about what comes out.

And that's a bit paradoxical if you think about it. One end of us {mouth} is often open to the public, while the other {anus} is completely closed off from the public. One end is looked at as an entrance. And the other is looked at as an exit. And God forbid you go in the exit or come out the entrance!

If there are any human beings on the planet who personify the action of going the wrong way, it's people who vomit in public or have anal intercourse in private. There's a great deal of disdain for both.

Prudish people don't want to have to think about what happens when you use the "wrong" end. These **HYPOCRITICAL** people who haven't examined life thoroughly don't really care about global warming and the death of the animal world. They don't care about the population explosion or the pollution of the planet.

But when you bring up a discussion about sodomy, their feelings run deep and their opinions become especially loud. Why God would have given anyone an anus, or how they've explored theirs, are topics beyond the pale for them. They're too genteel to discuss such things. They consider their opinions, like their anus, unique and pristine in every way. I've been told that some straight men don't even wash their anus because they're much too "manly" to touch themselves there. (Now you understand why dogs stick their nose in some people's butt.)

The **INSANE** ORTHODOX "JEWS," **FANATICAL** RIGHT WING "CHRISTIANS" and **RADICAL** "Muslims" all have two things in common. They don't approve of a woman's right to make decisions without a man about an unborn life in her own body. And they don't approve of gays' rights to sleep with members of the same gender. They want penises going into vaginas. They want penises in control of vaginas. And they don't want penises going into anuses.

They don't mind nauseating the rest of us with those opinions in public because they feel that strongly about how *we* need to behave to satisfy *their* God. And each of them will pull out a passage from their scripture to support their **DEMENTED** cause.

You can't get them to put a mask over their mouth and nose during a pandemic because they believe they have the right to do as they please. Doing so would indicate that they're either JEW-lovers, gay-lovers, or both. But they have very strong opinions about what everyone one of us should do with his penis, her clitoris and their anus.

As disgusting as I find such "religious" convictions, I still find them fascinating as moral conundrums. How is it possible to know so little about yourself and yet to be so certain about what other people should have to do with their life? I find that shocking, unfathomable and appalling.

The Lincoln Project is made up of REPUBLICANS who have woken up from their stupor. They've politically risen from the bottom of the ocean of their emotions to the surface where they've broken through into the air.

But I'm sure the surface tension of the water was difficult for them to break through. And I'm sure they must have been afraid when they pierced through their denial and rose up into the light of day.

Their political awakening is amazing, miraculous and inspiring. But what I'd like from them are personal stories to describe how that Spiritual Process happened for them. REPUBLICANS need help. And just pointing out what they're doing wrong politically

isn't going to help them discover what's keeping them at the bottom of their heart where they can't see the handwriting on THE WALL.

Article 34: One who knowingly sees this difference between the body and the owner of the body, and can appreciate the process of liberation from this bondage, also attains to The Supreme Goal.

One who knowingly acknowledges the owner of the body acknowledges the Owner of every body. But men who make medical decisions about women's reproductive rights; Whites who make legal decisions about the lives of the Black people they're **OPPRESSING**; Muslims who make political decisions about God's gift to the JEWS {ISRAEL}; and straight people who make moral decisions about the sex lives of gay people – can't appreciate liberation from inner bondage any more than they can appreciate the concept of freedom from **TYRANNY**.

They're spoiled little children. They secretly use the N word to describe Black people. They secretly use the F word to describe gay people. And they secretly use the K word to describe JEWISH people. And they think that their dog whistles can't be heard by anyone other than themselves.

During this pandemic, their dog whistles have been turned up to the decibel of an ambulance siren by **DONALD TRUMP**. And their need to congregate in packs in public with guns in hand makes their moral decay obvious to One and all. All their wails about masks and liberty only mask their emotional age, which ranges from unborn to a toddler of two or three.

Their wants have penetrated their desires. In their effort to screw us over, they're screwing themselves over before God and country. And they can't seem to get themselves to stop sodomizing everyone in their effort to make some sort of moral point about gay people. They won't admit God created gay men to show them literally what they're doing to themselves figuratively. But this recent election has.

Justice is dear, not just costly. If you want to achieve justice, you're going to have to stop people who think they're "free" to drill a hole in the bottom of our boat. Until they're stopped once and for all, we're all in danger of going under.

Detach from the world when you can, and attach where you must. Nobody's grades are going on anyone else's report card. Do the best you can to move forward safely once you've been given a green light.

Those who are nearsighted will do the best they can to help us *now*. Those who are farsighted will look to solve future problems *now*. And those of us who are spiritually motivated will remind them both that we can solve all our problems from within when we remember that we're all in this together every moment of every day.

## XIV

### The Three Modes of Material Nature

Article 4: It should be understood that all species of life are made possible by birth in this material nature and that I am the seed-giving Father.

Our Gardener is like a father who gives his children seeds to plant to teach them about the mystery and mastery of the gifts of the earth. But the infant is impatient and wants to see germination overnight. The child regrets having planted seeds, and digs them out of the ground of others' being with his claws and teeth. Such are the frustrations of our seed-giving Father. Surely gardening doesn't have to be this difficult and distasteful.

Impatience is a kind of hunger. Impatience makes us wish to be nourished the same moment we feel empty inside. But that's not possible or practical.

So people choose to grease the gears of time with money to make the hands of time turn faster. Some people loathe the gay man who uses his behind like a vagina, but they figuratively bend over and wave their own behind suggestively to make the money they need to assuage their impatience. They'd let anyone sodomize them figuratively if they had something they thought they could get out of them.

When Krishna says that all species of life are made possible by birth in this material nature and that He is the seed-giving Father some people may not want to take His words figuratively. They may not want to see all material nature as like a garden and human beings as TREES.

In today's world, the percentage of people who live in urban areas is now at 55%. That will rise to 68% by 2050. That means we're going to have to teach our children about the magical relationship between growing food and growing wise without working the land. That means we're going to have to look to God, our Gardener, for inspiration from The Vedas and THE CREATION STORY. Because, if we don't teach people how to grow a soul out of a conscience, we can kiss this garden goodbye.

Article 5: The material nature consists of three modes – goodness, passion and ignorance. And when the living entity comes in contact with nature, he becomes conditioned by these modes.

Goodness is found on every path. Passion is on every path. And ignorance that turns **EVIL** into wisdom when you make a mistake and correct it is found on every path up to the summit.

But the world is full of **CONSPIRATORS** who want to destroy all paths other than their own. In Western Europe, the **CHRISTIAN** parallel paths of **PROTESTANTISM** and **CATHOLICISM** were at each other's throats for 400 years. In the Second World War, **HITLER** created crossroads between these paths so they could destroy the Eastern **ORTHODOX** path in **RUSSIA**, thus setting the world up for the 'us' {**PROTESTANTS** and **CATHOLICS**} against 'them' {Eastern **ORTHODOX CHRISTIANS**} that we've been living under for the past 70 years. **KILLING** 6,000,000 **JEWS** and all the gays on Earth wasn't **HITLER'S** ultimate goal. His end goal was to unify "**CHRISTIANITY**" under an Aryan empire that would last a thousand years. **KILLING** gays and **JEWS** was just an "enticement" {crossroad} he created to bring "**CHRISTIANS**" together under his rule.

**PUTIN** and **TRUMP** have since turned the tables by uniting their “CHRISTIAN” efforts to take over the world by weakening the power of CATHOLICISM. **PUTIN** helped put **TRUMP** in power with the help of ORTHODOX “JEWS” who cemented **TRUMP’S** ties to RUSSIAN **DESPOTISM**. Together, **PUTIN**, **TRUMP** and Netanyahu plan to control the Western world, while protecting ISRAEL from “Muslim” **FANATICISM**, even if the poor, disenfranchised and the environment everywhere in the world have to pay the price of freedom for their plan.

In The U.A.E., Bahrain and Sudan, Muslims have seen the light. They’re now trying to convince the Saudis to reconsider their disdain for their JEWISH brothers, knowing full well that they have more to fear from Iranians than from ISRAELIS.

Needless to say, the rest of The “Muslims” have chosen **RADICAL** means to stop peace on Earth by trying to unite Sunnis and Shiites with causes that promote **ANTI-SEMITISM** and **HOMOPHOBIA**, just like **THE NAZIS** did. They’re using **HITLER’S** playbook to keep the religions of the world fighting with one another to amass their own **POWER** and **DOMINANCE**.

So **THE “CHRISTIANS”** are using **HITLER’S** playbook while pretending not to **HATE JEWS**, and The “Muslims” are using **HITLER’S** playbook without pretending not to **HATE JEWS**. That’s the only difference between them. And **THE ORTHODOX “JEWS”** are too dumb to see it.

If you feel guilty when you’re alone at home and frightened when out in public, you’re a shepherd like David who has a destiny much greater than what you’re doing now. But you’re going to have to pocket figurative stones to sling at the **GOLIATHS** out there who’d crush you in an instant if they could.

The stones at your disposal are **METAPHORS**, **SYMBOLS** and **Similes**. And the only way to get them into the head of a **GOLIATH** is to fling them with such force that he’s figuratively knocked out. He’s got to be figuratively (not literally) knocked out of his stupor, so he’s unable to get up and fight you any longer. You’ve got to coerce him until he switches sides.

*Wars* are founded upon one name for God. *Stalemates* are founded upon detachment for the sake of fighting another day. *Peace* is founded upon self-respect before the many names for God.

ISRAEL is always the pawn in the game of “CHRISTIAN” crusades and “Muslim” jihads. In that sense, nothing has changed in the past 1,400 years. The secular JEWS side with the gays who are creating East/West roads around the mountain, while **THE ORTHODOX “JEWS”** are creating North/South alliances with **RIGHT WING EVANGELICAL TYRANTS** and **RUSSIAN ORTHODOX DESPOTS** to preserve their **POWER** to hold back “Muslim” hordes from ransacking JERUSALEM again; something “Muslims” did many times before in history and profess they’ll do yet again.

The West Bank, SUMARIA, is, of course, JEWISH LAND that we expect returned to us from **THE THIEVES** who stole it. The Palestinians are holding on to it, refusing to admit the historical and religious right of the JEWS to live in peace in all of our **HOMELAND** in the Middle East. If the Palestinians did recognize our historic right to our LAND, they’d have to admit the whole truth about His story, a truth written about in both our scriptures by our God. That would force **THE FANATICS** who are controlling the West Bank to give up their **POWER** and commit to fair elections as we struggle to do in the U.S. But the last thing the Palestinians “**LEADERS**” want are fair and regular elections.

Goodness will come to the world with education. Education will bring psychologic insights. Self-psychoanalysis will bring spirituality. And spirituality will bring a new passion for life and love of God.

Passion will come to the world with love for our neighbor who's on a parallel path to the top of the inner mountain of faith. And self-ignorance will remain the tool by which wisdom will ultimately be attained through making mistakes in how you behave toward yourself, apologizing to yourself, correcting your mistakes and swearing an oath before God that you won't make *that* mistake again.

When you see a **SMIRK** on someone's face, you know that they're **GLEEFUL** about getting away with something that their conscience wouldn't approve of. But the **PRIESTS** who raped little boys didn't show the **SMIRKS** on their faces because they knew better than to reveal how they really felt about God, **THE CHURCH** and **THE LAITY**. They really wanted to rape **CHRISTIANITY**, but they settled on boys, instead. In my opinion, when they meet their Maker, He'll mirror their **SMIRK** for them.

Article 6: The mode of goodness being purer than the others is illuminating, and frees one from all sinful reactions. Those situated in that mode develop knowledge and become conditioned by the sense of happiness.

Do you see a lot of happiness in the world at this time? We're in a pandemic that's depleting people of all their material gains. It's as though The Teacher were putting each student in a corner to make him or her think about what s/he's done wrong. But the Federal government has done little to nothing to alleviate the physical and financial suffering of our people. Those in **POWER** only care about **MONEY** in order to get back at a world they **LOATHE**.

They try to tell us on TV that we're all in this together, but it feels just the opposite. It feels as though each of us should be **CONTEMPLATING** his or her own Navel about why this act of God has been brought down upon us. It feels as though we're all being punished for crimes against our own humanity that we've been sweeping under the rug for a very long time.

Well, the rug has been pulled back, and we can each see what we've been sweeping under it. We can all see that **TRUMP** was paying back those **ORTHODOX JEWS** who helped him by acknowledging **JERUSALEM** as the capital of **ISRAEL** (something the whole world should have done years ago.) We can all see that the peace accords with **ISRAEL** are a slippery slope on which **Muslims** are going to have to ask themselves what God could be thinking in moving them toward admitting that we **JEWS** deserve to be given all of our **LAND** back.

We can already see that **EXTREMIST** "Muslim" resolve to destroy **ISRAEL** will wane as more **Muslim** nations make peace with the idea that God created **JEWS** with good reason. And if **Muslims** are going to understand His reasoning, they're going to have to rethink the governance of their countries, as well.

We can all see that **PUTIN** had **TRUMP** under his thumb because **TRUMP** bought his election from **PUTIN**. We can all see that **TRUMP** has **THE REPUBLICAN LEVITICAN** "CHRISTIAN" PARTY under his thumb because they'll do whatever he says so long as 40% of Americans and 70% of **ISRAELIS** believe in him. And we can all see that removing American troops out of Europe is just what **PUTIN** ordered **TRUMP** to do to weaken the **PROTESTANT/CATHOLIC** alliance that threatens **PUTIN'S** Eastern

ORTHODOX intentions for **REVENGE** – a bad idea that’s more than a thousand years old, but not dead yet.

So the game of playing god is uglier than it may have first looked when you take the crosstown streets that intersect with those boulevards going uptown and downtown.

The game of playing god with God is harder than it looks when you use agrarian metaphors of planting seeds and picking fruit. When you expand metaphor to symbols and then similes to produce allegories, you begin to see why God began with the language of detachment. Then He spoke about the universe with the metaphor of a garden in mind in which He later plant man here on Earth like a seed in a garden. And just look how we’re growing day-by-day now!

Article 7: The mode of passion is born of unlimited desires and longings. And on account of this, one is bound to material, fruitful activities.

We’re all bound to material, fruitful activities. We’ve all got to eat to survive. That makes us material, whether we like it or not. If we want to detach from some of the moral issues that make the spiritual world of self-realization so vital, we’re going to have to increase our knowledge about passion and ignorance. We’re going to have to find a way to describe desires and longings in ways that others can relate to **THE BIG PICTURE**.

Passion begins in puberty with attractions to other individuals who you didn’t experience in the same way you did as a child. Passions generally include feelings {heart} as well as sensations {penis/clitoris}. And the mind then becomes curious about where those passions and sensations can be most powerfully realized; in males or females.

Once adolescents have expressed themselves with themselves for the first time sexually, they turn that path into a highway they travel alone to an unknown destination, while fantasizing to themselves what that destination might look like. Once they exit that highway to experience their first orgasm with another person, they learn about the city life of sensations and feelings for others they’d never knew before.

Some people only want to take one exit off the highway sexually, and they want that exit to happen on their wedding night. Others exit often, explore the night life and return to the highway by day to move further forward toward a greater destination. As a rule, once people have explored enough of the city, they find a place where they resolve to remain for the rest of their life, leaving all others sexually behind. Call that place: sexual suburbia, a place where many gays want to live, too.

But the inner highway of life will never go away. And the fantasies people had in adolescence and early adulthood will never go away either, not even if they’re well ensconced somewhere in suburbia rather than the big city. What Krishna is saying to Arjuna is that he can’t ignore his passions.

Passions {hot feelings} that are subsumed by cold wants and secret desires may create inner storms. And this inner weather isn’t something anyone can control, although, when you’re very wise, you can usually predict and properly anticipate your inner weather patterns.

What I’ve described as my interpretation of politics today is what happens when people play god without concern for humiliation *from* God. It would be much more reasonable for America, RUSSIA and China to play god with God than with one another. The last thing we need is for **TOTALITARIAN “LEADERS”** to try to take over the world again, as was the case in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century. But with **THE “LEADERS”** we’ve got everywhere in the

world now, it doesn't look like anyone can predict what will happen next unless we put a lot of Davids on the front lines to fling stones at **GOLIATHS**.

Article 8: The delusion of all living entities is the mode of ignorance. The result of this mode is madness, indolence and sleep, which bind the conditioned soul.

Surely, the most hopeful religion in the world is CHRISTIANITY. Just believing in JESUS seems to be enough for CHRISTIANS to believe in a place called: heaven. Morality is still an issue for CHRISTIANS, just as it is for everyone else. But if they behave wisely and lovingly they always seem to come back to their faith in HIM.

But even JESUS spoke about feeling forsaken on THE CROSS before HE died. This made HIM so human. We all know that, ultimately, God will forsake our material container. That we must leave behind. But if you think that your body is going to wait for you in the grave to come back to retrieve it, you're nuts. Love your body as much as you can. You certainly aren't going to be able to keep it, and I doubt you're going to be able to retrieve it. There's no promise of that in any scripture.

Muslims don't come across quite so hopeful as CHRISTIANS, although they claim to hold a monopoly on the same sort of outcome {paradise} if they make their appeal for Redemption to Allah. But to fully understand The Quran you've got to be a genius. To unite their 114 similes into THE BIG PICTURE requires more than wisdom and love. It requires a much greater fear than the CHRISTIANS have of getting burned in **HELL**. It requires self-emancipation on a scale that's difficult to point to nowadays except occasionally between very exceptional mothers and sons.

The Muslims aren't afraid of ADONAI forsaking JESUS. And so the psycho-spiritual dynamics of their path up the inner mountain of faith looks quite different. But what's the difference between JESUS and Allah? What's the difference between ADONAI and Krishna? What are people fighting over? Inquiring minds want to know the answers to rhetorical questions.

CHRISTIANS hold the largest amount of wealth {55% of the total, world wealth}, followed by Muslims {5.8%}, Hindus {3.3%}, and JEWS {1.1%}. Although the Muslim population is expected to grow at a faster rate than the CHRISTIAN population, due primarily to the young age and high fertility-rate of Muslims, studies and reports estimate that significantly more people have converted to CHRISTIANITY from Islam in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century than at any other point in Islamic history. [Internet statistics]

The only issue I have with being hopeful about the efficacy of your faith vis-à-vis the future of mankind is that the opposite is also true. Hopelessness isn't a psychological attribute limited to atheists and agnostics. Hope is a human attribute everyone experiences. And hopelessness is a human attribute that all religious people experience, too.

The reason why hopelessness is ubiquitous is because we all keep secrets from ourselves. Our inner forces work below the level of consciousness to get us what we want, even at our peril. This is why we teach children to reflect on what they want to do before they do it. This is why we promote using an inner compass to psychoanalyze our own movements so we go the right way.

The Buddha says that it's much easier to go down the bad road. The reason for this is because the bad roads are all going downhill. The good roads are all going uphill. That's why being good is so emotionally exhausting. Even the elderly who are going South know

that they're striving to go further up spiritually as they descend biologically. The Taoists can even explain that paradox to you.

Therefore, whatever your faith or philosophy, you're going to have to deal with hopelessness. This negative mood is a sign of the delusion that arises from self-ignorance.

It took me a lifetime to just recognize when hopelessness passed over me like a cloud and rained down upon me like a stain. Only now can I acknowledge this mood when it occurs. Only now can I associate hopelessness with a mood change that I can attribute to a moral challenge I've been given by God so as to clean up my act.

Hopelessness is a sign of inner WORK that needs to be done. Happiness is a sign of a job well done. This is why both feelings are fleeting. But because hopelessness is far more enduring in the short-run, you should conclude that there's much WORK to be done before you die.

I guess I was lucky in a weird sort of way. In early adulthood I was given the mode of madness to manage my feelings of hopelessness. I didn't have to deal with laziness {indolence} or denial {sleep}. It took decades for me to make my way through madness to the level of awareness I have today. But I still have to deal with hopelessness, just like everyone else. Just reading or watching the news is a triumph of optimism if I don't walk away in tears.

I'm not spiritually lazy. Nor am I interested in walking up the mountain backwards so I can look out at the panorama at all times to see where I've been. I'm determined to get ahead, but sufficiently disciplined to look where I'm going.

Thanks to a madness that turned me around and around many times in many ways, I finally developed spiritual, orientation skills: what they sometimes call: a moral compass. This is found in one's soul, not in one's head or heart, nor in CONTEMPLATING one's Navel or seeking all that lies below the belt in the material world where satisfaction of wants and desires occurs.

A moral compass associates everything you think, feel, want, believe, say and do with a direction you're taking up your inner mountain of faith. A moral compass associates everything that happens around you with moral meaning you can personally relate to. Granted, I'm not claiming that the hurricanes in the South are God's retribution for gay men having anal sex in San Francisco. I'm not crazy... But there are other ways of using your experiences to make moral meaning out of your life with God as your Witness.

When you can experience the sensation of your wants as a powerful urge that you can literally sense in your body, you'll finally be consciously aware of an inner force that is having an enormous effect on you. I'm not telling you to give up your wants. I'm telling you to bring them to consciousness where you can experience them in real time. Then you won't have to project your wants onto others and denounce them for what you haven't achieved.

All the nonsense by REPUBLICANS about Obama is nothing more than ENVY of a man who personifies a life well lived. It's not even a racial issue. THE REPUBLICANS just can't stand a good example. It infuriates them. The fact that he's a Black CHRISTIAN and they're White CHRISTIANS only makes it worse. Deep down inside they're incensed that he set the bar higher for everyone.

Madness was maddening because I didn't appreciate what I was trying to do for myself at the time. I was so detached from aspects of my inner reality that I couldn't participate in life in self-loving ways. Rather than look for ways to thank myself for what I was doing

for me, I tried, instead, to find ways to punish others for what I couldn't do for myself. I wanted **REVENGE**, which is nothing more than self-injustices taken out on others.

As we all know, **REVENGE** leads to hopelessness, uncertainty and, eventually, madness. I screwed myself up by not exploring my thoughts of **REVENGE** for personal insight into how deeply I wanted to stop *me*, not "*them*." I symbolically sodomized myself violently. I emblematically raped me repeatedly. And twice I even tried to **KILL** myself literally.

What you see happening to America by THE REPUBLICANS is based on the desire for **REVENGE** because of their **ENVY** of what they're concealing from themselves. They want the whole country to suffer for the way *they* turned out. They really want mommy and daddy to pay because they made them go to bed at 8:00 o'clock when their older siblings got to stay up till 10:00.

It's not just that they want us to pledge allegiance to JESUS. It's not just that they want to install "**LEADERS**" for life who'll get **REVENGE** for them. It's not just that they want to see Democrats die of Covid.

REPUBLICANS are mad. They've reached the point of becoming **SUICIDAL** and **HOMOCIDAL TERRORISTS**. They need their guns to show themselves how much they **HATE** themselves. They need their guns to threaten any REPUBLICAN "**LEADER**" who doesn't do what they say with "the reason for the Second Amendment." (What an irony!) The more we can remind them of their self-**HATE**, the more we can help them heal from their **INSANITY**.

But they're so unstable that it's questionable how many of them can embrace the hopefulness and love inherent in CHRISTIANITY, let alone the wisdom inherent in JUDAISM and the Redemption inherent in Islam. Without a concerted effort on the part of Democrats to unite Hindus, JEWS, Buddhists, Taoists, CHRISTIANS and Muslims, I'm afraid humanity isn't going to be able to wake up any further than it has. If that happens we'll be damned as a failed attempt in creating gods to play with God.

Playing god With God is the title of this book. It was intended to be a dark, foreboding look at what people are doing by playing God with one another. But there's a hopeful side to playing god if you use your skills to play god with God rather than play God with Him and others. There's a potential for a game that Arjuna is slowly beginning to realize of his own accord at this point in The Bhagavad Gita.

But the path around the mountain can be as dangerous as the conventional paths that only go up the mountain of faith. Anyone can slip and fall. That's why you see so much drug and alcohol abuse and sexual addiction in the gay community. That's why you see so many young, gay men go around and around the mountain without ever choosing the spiral, spiritual path to ascend further to the top consciously.

The loneliness and desperation of many gay men is the result of the horrible ways in which they've been symbolically sodomized by family, friends, religion, race and culture. Their ability to express their thankfulness to others, appreciation of themselves and gratitude to God has been impaired by circumstances they don't want to have to explain because that would require herculean self-control.

Most people spend their day on a Planet where there's very little air and a great deal of gravitational pressure. They're spiritually unaccustomed to the weight of their circumstances. They wake up in the morning with a severe heaviness, but they dismiss it rather than embrace it as a challenge. They're not light hearted; they're naïve or in denial

of what they're feeling. They'd rather be as naïve as Eve before she met the serpent than as fruitful as she was thereafter.

Knowing up from down and left from right in the moral sense of how you're going to conduct yourself is really all you need to know about life. And many people do have a moral compass that helps them do just that. In fact, I'd say that most people have a sense of right and wrong that helps them considerably in negotiating their external circumstances. It's only a handful of **BAD APPLES** in each bushel that give the rest of Americans a bad name.

My wealth is internally oriented. I can't give to others any more than I can give to myself. I've had to become richer in words than deeds. But because I have so many scars from stabs in the back; kicks in the behind; being rubbed the wrong way; bruises that have left me black and blue; and callouses caused by being pushed around by unkind people – I don't use my words to smile as much as to frown. I teach with a figuratively dour look on my face.

I, too, am under pressure when I'm engaged with people because I'm a heavyweight. I have to make my way down from the mountain to a lower altitude than I like to go. My spiritual comfort zone is far above the clouds where I trudge through cold and blinding mist to make my way around. But that's not where my WORK is always done.

I'm not trying to raise everyone above their station, but I'll be damned if I let anyone drag me down beneath my comfort zone just by their own moral misery. They're to blame for where they are, not me. And I'm not going to let them forget that.

You can't blame your bad behavior on your mother anymore. If you really hate her so much, you need to stop copying her bad behaviors. If you really hate bad behavior, you should behave better.

Article 9: The mode of goodness conditions one to happiness, passion conditions him to the fruits of action, and ignorance to madness.

Being a good person has made it possible for me to move through guilt little by little. I've corrected many of the mistakes I've made being me that made me so miserable in the past. I've separated **THE EVIL** fruit from the good fruit {testicles} and I can imagine what they taste like without having to literally pick them from my TREE.

I can do this because I'm not in my left mind. I'm in my right mind. That's where poets reside.

Most people might not find me particularly modest, humble or gracious. But that's because I'm not suffering from as much embarrassment, shame or humiliation anymore. As I become more spiritual, I become more natural. I don't have to conceal my moral nature. My moral nature is normal. My moral nature is good. My moral nature is pleasant and kind.

That said, I'm probably a bit more filled with dread than most people. Dread is extreme fear. I'm dreadful. I've known madness, and I've been left with a lingering dread. As I age, I realize how little I have to hold on to beside my good name.

On the other hand, I couldn't speak to the dreadfulness of others' nature if I didn't know dread personally. I couldn't compare my response to others' reaction to dread if God didn't see to it that I live with this Damocles sword hanging over my head.

Despite my dread of loneliness, sickness and meaninglessness, my self-psychoanalysis has made me hopeful and realistic thanks to my figurative interpretations of scripture. And

for a **SUICIDAL** person who lives with dread to be able to say that is a major miracle. I've come quite far.

I know the difference between right and left and right and **WRONG**. I see what comes of my wants and desires, and I know how to talk about each in figurative ways that can be universally understood without being offensive or vulgar. I don't need people to take my side *for* me. I have many sides. I'm free to be me by myself.

My life is about progress, not perfection. I'm interested in becoming the best person I can be, not the perfect person others would like to see me be. When I focus my efforts on me, I don't become **VINDICTIVE** despite others efforts to hurt me. That doesn't mean I smile in the face of people I don't respect. It doesn't mean that I don't speak up about injustice, foolishness and **VINDICTIVENESS**. It just means that I don't get worked up about the imperfect inclinations of the non-maliciously self-ignorant.

I'm passionate and happy about being passionate and happy from time to time rather than constantly. What's more, I'm able to take action with devotion to God, and not take action for His sake, too. I don't have to pretend to be God's **COP**. And having once been both ignorant and mad, I know the difference, and have used self-realization to overcome the errors of self-ignorance and madness.

God created the world in six days, and He rested on the seventh. But why? Surely, He didn't rest for His sake. God could only have rested for our sake.

When we put effort into our work week, we move as best we can up the mountain of faith in ourselves. But once a week, we should rest from our ascension to take stock of where we've come. The Sabbath is the day to **CONTEMPLATE** our Navel. It's a time of emptying {meditation} and filling {**CONTEMPLATION**} in the sight of yourself before The Lord. If you can't meditate and **CONTEMPLATE** yourself one day a week, how in the world will you ever learn to love others and seek redemption from God every other day?

Article 11: The manifestation of the mode of goodness can be experienced when all the gates of one's body are illuminated by knowledge.

The *gates* of the body aren't the same as the *holes* in the body. A gate is an access to an inner force. The gate to your head is your neck. Everyone knows that when you're stiff-necked it's because your mind is stubborn. And you're stubborn because you won't allow new ideas into your head.

The gates to your heart are your eyes and ears. Without external evidence of love, you'd never believe that you, too, could be beloved. The gate to your soul is your nose because intuition is the evidence you can't see or hear that leads you in the direction of our Maker.

The gate to your wants {penis} lies inside you. It's like a squeeze chute that moves a horse or cow forward by applying pressure to both sides. And the gate to your desires {ego} is like a stock gap that keeps cattle from crossing a road, while, at the same time, allowing vehicles to do so.

In Hindu terminology, the gates to the body are the seven Chakras. Without a spine, you lack courage. Without backbone, you lack strength. Without the ability to attach and detach from the external world at will, you'll be cursed with problems you never asked for. Bad Karma will pursue you.

**TRUMP** wouldn't have lost the election if he had had any EQ to speak of. He might think he's "a very stable genius," but he's got his penis stuck up his anus. Like **YASSER ARAFAT**, he never missed an opportunity to miss an opportunity. He has no compassion;

no ability to express sympathy; and no empathy for anyone other than himself. He would have won a second term in office if he hadn't proved that he's the most heartless man in America. And THE REPUBLICAN "party" is anything but a celebration of CHRISTIANITY. It's the most pathetic gathering of White people with guns on the planet.

**TRUMP** is a **MISOGYNIST**. He hates his mother and father. But instead of shrugging his shoulders at the parents God gave him, he copies their mistakes and inflicts them on the world. That's unforgiveable.

On one level of awakening, we can see the mistakes our parents made on us. It's forgivable to hate them for that. It's quite another to recreate those mistakes and inflict them on others. We're expected to honor our parents {5<sup>th</sup> COMMANDMENT} by *not* repeating their mistakes. Doing to others as they did to you only proves that you're just as bad as them. If each generation didn't want to do better than their parents, what reason would there be to progress?

Article 12: O Arjuna, when there is an increase in the mode of passion, the symptoms of great attachment, uncontrollable desire, hankering and intense endeavor develop.

When your eyes and ears lead your heart to attach self-invented feelings onto others' actions, your passions become magnified by your wants or desires. It's not the hankerings, yearnings and intense endeavors to seek spiritual enlightenment that develop from that that are **DESTRUCTIVE**. It's the **REVENGE** when you can't have what you want that poisons your Spiritual Operating System and anticipates your downfall at a later date and time.

Arjuna doesn't want to fight because he instinctively knows that he's motivated by **REVENGE**. And so he seeks answers from Krishna to account for feelings and sensations he can't discern.

The Second Amendment {right to *bear arms*} holds the answer to the secret **Arjuna** is keeping from himself... That gives every **Arjuna** the right to enter Temples, SYNAGOGUES, CHURCHES and Mosques everywhere in the world in a T-shirt... This is the right the American people used at this last election to show one another the strength in their bear arms as they figuratively held hands with one another to vote that **AUTOCRAT** out of office.

Many men and women with a shotgun over their shoulder use their mouth to say "no" while their other end is actually saying "yes, yes" They proclaim that they have **PRINCIPLES** and a right to make **MONEY**, but then they wag their behind as they strut together, which gives away their secret desire. They're greedy for something they can't put into words. They want to be ravished. They want to be invaded. They want to be penetrated in a way that's different from anything they know now. And they don't know how to describe their secret desire.

Such people may be using their body unconsciously to influence others using sexual ploys in order to get what they want materially. They may have made a deal between their wants and desires that their head, heart and soul aren't aware of. This, too, explains why God has to use acts of God and bad Karma to correct mistakes for us. This explains why pain and suffering will always have to be a part of this world.

THE REPUBLICANS have run out of fools to attract to their platform, so they've resorted to **STEALING** elections with voter intimidation and accusations of fraud, instead. They've run out of excuses, so they've had to try to stack the courts to get their way. If this

isn't the height of **PERVERSION**, I don't know what is. Surely what my boyfriend and I do in bed at night in the privacy of our own home can't be compared to what THE REPUBLICANS have done to our country and America's reputation before The Lord.

This is the result of a poisoned, internal political system in each one of them. This is caused by **REVENGE** for what mommy and daddy did that they can't access or control in themselves. This is what will cause the downfall of their LEVITICAN "CHRISTIAN" RELIGIOUS PARTY if they don't clean up their act from the inside out. When your mouth says one thing and your anus says another, you're giving mixed messages that only God may be in an intimate enough relationship with you to notice.

When frustrations occur as the result of passions you can't bring to consciousness, **MADNESS** envelops you. Darkness descends and denial of your guilt overwhelms you. You become childish, **MEANSPIRITED** and **VINDICTIVE**. In an effort to perceive what your mother or father did to you, you magnify their mistakes and then perpetuate them on others.

You may expect you to know how to operate yourself consciously, but how does that really happen? You can give a toddler a toy dashboard and steering wheel to play with; you can give a child a toy car with pedals to ride around in; you can give an adolescent the keys to your car – but you couldn't anticipate what your first sexual experience was going to be like until you got behind the wheel of your vehicle of flesh and blood and drove yourself mad with passion.

That wasn't entirely a consciously motivated experience. When we go through new experiences we can't depend on our conscious mind entirely. And if you don't have an understanding of your subconscious feelings and unconscious urges, the chance that your conscience is going to be your guide is diminished greatly.

Similarly, bad Karma can force you to regress to the adolescent, child and toddler you once were. And when in the throes of such Karma – when forced to exit the highway to take city streets you don't know your way around – you may drive yourself **CRAZY** and others in your vehicle with you – to say nothing of the way you may swerve and careen on the highway of life. You may get impatient with whomever or whatever is holding you up in that moment. You may find yourself feeling that you're under extreme pressure to get a gun and use it, when it's a spiritual relationship with your penis or clitoris that you really want. And that pressure is going to increase until you feel as though you're at the bottom of the ocean of your own emotions in a darkness and cold at a pressure no human being should have to endure. You may feel crushed by a force you can't literally point to or identify. You may start to panic. You may experience a dread of something that's coming that you can only describe as: **HELL** on Earth.

Most people in such positions start barking orders. They tell others to fix their problem. They threaten their own "**LEADERS**" with the Second Amendment if they don't do as they're told. But they don't ask themselves how to stop the **MADNESS** they're experiencing inside because they're broken and can't get up. If the people around you don't have the EQ {emotional intelligence} to fix themselves, how are you going to find models of healthy behavior without talking to total strangers? The only thing a cowardly lion can do is roar.

At times like this, you're going to cry out that there *is* no God when there couldn't be more evidence that there *is*. You're going to insist that life makes no sense the way it's going, when it couldn't make *more* sense that you are where you are and are forced to feel

what you feel because you deserve the lesson you're getting. You're going to raise your fist to the sky in an effort to scream to the heavens above, "Why me?" And you're going to figuratively face a loser that you'd always insisted on turning your back on.

The parents of the deceased children at Sandy Hook are never going to die with a smile on their face. They're going to die in anticipation of being reunited with their babies. The 666 children who've been torn away from their parents, locked in cages at the border and are now orphaned will never die with a smile on their face. My own parents, Holocaust survivors, didn't die with smiles on their faces. If you claim there is a God, you'd better do something very, very valuable to humanity while you still have a chance if you want to see your own dreams come true. There's more to life than **FOX NEWS**, weather and sports.

Once you overcame your sexual frustrations and did 'it' for the first time, I'm sure you may have come to assume you could do anything and everything after that. But when frustration, pressure and anger arise again and again because you can't achieve some things you insist are more important to you than life itself, you ought to conclude that operating your vehicle is harder than you once thought. You ought to conclude that you need other people's help because you're not going to get what you want without it. You ought to conclude that a successful society is one made up of people who've moved through frustration to cooperation, because everybody is, in some deeply personal way, as screwed up the anus as a REPUBLICAN. Just turn on a country music station if you need a melody to accompany my WORDS.

Article 13: O Arjuna, when there is an increase in the mode of ignorance – madness, illusion, inertia and darkness are manifested.

It's not difficult to see that ignorance of the inner forces makes operating the human vehicle difficult for us all. The first aspect of clarity to go is sanity. People can't think straight because they can't control the feelings, wants/desires and beliefs that are influencing their thinking. This is why our Teacher sets us up with external assignments that will help correct our stinking thinking.

Approaching life as a school and God as our Teacher is a humbling experience because it assumes everyone else is a student, too. Everyone you see, hear about or encounter holds an assignment from The Teacher that has personal importance to your education. Nothing that happens that you hear about is without potentially personal meaning. But whether you respond internally or externally to such lessons in life is a matter of choice.

You might ask yourself why the Teacher doesn't just give you the answers. After all, He did with Arjuna. But when you read The Bhagavad Gita without experience and a GURU to explain its meaning to you from a novel point of view that stimulates your curiosity, you read it like a map. It's flat. It lacks altitude. It's got only two-dimensionality.

Your choices in life give you the right to assign meaning to other people's experiences. But if you haven't first assigned meaning to your own experiences and used your conscience to do that, your assessment of others' motives will be nothing more than projections of the WORK you still need to do. The meaning of life is to give *your* life meaning. But if you're asleep in class, you can't do even that.

We're all guilty of a being a little crazy. But an airplane on automatic pilot is off-course 99% of the time, correcting frequently by triggering movement in the opposite direction. In this way it appears it's going in a straight line. But it's actually making minute corrections frequently.

When we're off-course, and we don't correct for it, we go further and further the wrong way until our beliefs are influenced by illusion. We think a pandemic will go away with prayer. We think the name we use for God is His only name. We think *our* goals are His only goals.

Then, the direction of our movements become political instead of spiritual. That makes it difficult for us to change direction once we're very far off course. And darkness {guilt} ensues. We discover we're lost. And that brings up the feeling of hopelessness and doubt.

If you claim to be a religious person, that darkness is going to bring up a dread that only a **MURDERER** such as me may be able to acknowledge. That dread is a feeling of being cornered at the top of a pyramid with no way out and no way down. You feel like a mummy {z} wandering about in a tomb with strips of flesh streaming behind you. You feel like you're unraveling before your very eyes.

Most people react to this feeling of loneliness and dread with excuses for where God has dropped them and left them to fend for themselves. They cry out with indignation at how they've been wronged by Democrats who've been brainwashed by gays and JEWS. Their conscience is at that awful, juvenile stage when they can only use it to condemn minorities. They can't make their conscience their own guide because that would force them out of the pyramid they're in like a popped pimple. And they don't want to look like the pus that they are.

The most obvious example today of a people who are moving off-course are, of course, THE REPUBLICANS during this pandemic. The world hasn't seen such misguided, moral piloting since the Japanese kamikaze pilots used their airplanes and their body as missiles. But this time, THE REPUBLICANS have been blowing up their reputation and their party while the rest of America looks at the wreckage these **TRAITORS** leave in their wake.

We're all feeling like ISRAELITES who've been under the rule of Egyptian **PHARAOHS** for 400 years. But this time, there's no EXODUS available for any of us. We're stuck together, and we have to learn to march forward together without literally going anywhere.

Until the world learns from America's example, nobody on Earth will truly be safe. God has dropped us like a hot potato {forbidden fruit} and forced us to fend for ourselves to see what we've been doing. Until every **TOTALITARIAN** in the world starts to shiver and shake in his boots over the masses revolting against his **TYRANNICAL** motives and methods, we're all going to have to suffer from their **AUTONOMY**, and not experience full freedom here at home or abroad.

Each and every individual on Earth must discover liberation in his heart and emancipation in his soul. We all need to CONTEMPLATE our Navel with detachment from those we **HATE**, or hope for our children's future will pour down the drain.

Article 14: When one dies in the mode of goodness, he attains to the pure, higher planets.

The concept of Planets refers to changing levels of awareness that make us feel that we're grounded in new ways. These changes in beliefs can give us the impression that it's as if we just landed on Earth. It can make us feel as though we've been traveling through space and just stepped out of a flying saucer after a trip that seemed to have taken an eternity.

These figurative arrivals on Earth can happen with relative frequency. And they can happen at varying, spiritual altitudes where we experience new and challenging pressures. We see this in people who make sudden, new decisions that may feel passionate and focused in *their* eyes, even though *we* worry that their new behavior may lead to errors of judgment, disappointment and even **DESTRUCTIVE** behavior down the line.

When we see “**LEADERS**” switch frequently from one policy to another to cover their anus, as we saw the last four years from THE REPUBLICANS in **POWER**, you know they’re out of control. They have no policy. They make promises while sound asleep. Like **PUTIN** and the other **OLIGARCHS** in RUSSIA, they do everything they can to keep the masses weak and ineffective in order to maintain **CONTROL**.

That said, for the rest of us, every sudden, new sense of arrival on Earth feels as though we’ve been wandering around as though in a mirky dream and have suddenly awakened, disoriented, not knowing where we are or where we thought we were going up until now.

Because of the intensity of these inner changes of perception, our ancient ancestors used to think that all you had to do was die in a refined state of altitude and eminence to achieve God’s rewards for a self-realized life. They thought you only had to go North they way you were told.

In truth, each awakening is the result of passing through the gate of one of our inner forces. Awakening brings us to greater awareness of that force. But it may also give us the erroneous impression that now we know it all.

Needless to say, we’re all going to pass through these gates many times in many ways over the course of our lifetime. And the more you understand The Spiritual Operating System generally, and your unique interface with that Operating System specifically, the more you’re going to be able to appreciate these gates each time you pass through them.

We JEWS put a mezuzah on our doorpost. Every time we go in or out of the house, we touch the mezuzah as a reminder: TO WRITE THE WORDS OF GOD ON THE GATES AND DOORPOSTS OF OUR HOUSE. [DEUTERONOMY 6:9] The gates and doorposts *within* your house are no different from the gates and doorposts *on* your house.

Externally we all have the gates of propriety, courtesy and respect of others to keep in mind. And internally, we have the same gates when it comes to interaction with ourselves.

Each time you pass through a doorway, you might like to figuratively take your hat off in acknowledgement of God. For your Teacher will be with you wherever you choose to go. New lessons in being yourself will follow you to your last, dying day.

Article 15: One who dies in the mode of passion takes birth among those engaged in fruitful activities; and one who dies in the mode of ignorance takes birth in the animal kingdom.

What’s really alluded to here is that the modern individual can use the pursuit of the Self without getting lost in Hindu **DOGMA**. The gate to the *heart* will improve your ability to see and hear what’s going on around you. That’ll inspire you to feel you have a permanent, important place in the world we share. Although that may give you the impression that you’re a necessary part of God’s creation and even immortal, that’ll more deeply engage you in fruitful, *external* activities.

The gate to the *soul* will improve your ability to smell {intuit} what’s going on around you. That’ll inspire you to believe you have a permanent, important place in the world we

share. Although that may give you the impression you're a necessary part of God's creation and even immortal, that will more deeply engage you in fruitful, *internal* activities.

Those who are engaged in self-ignorant activities don't use their eyes, ears and nose to engage in reality. They rely on their penis or clitoris to guide them. They move through doubts and uncertainties as though moving through the dark with their arms out in front of them. Sometimes they even look like **ZOMBIES** when they move.

This clumsy method of advancing isn't like what we perceive in the actions of animals who are guided by senses that are more keen than our own. Animals don't have to pursue a spiritual agenda. Therefore, they know instinctively that if they fall asleep to what's going on around them, they'll die.

Only because things have gotten so much worse in America have we begun to ask ourselves why we can't seem to do what the Far Eastern countries seemed to have had no problem doing with regard to Covid. Only now are some Americans waking up to the fact that their problem was **TRUMP** and THE REPUBLICAN LEVITICAN "CHRISTIAN" PARTY they put in charge. Only now are they discovering that liberty takes a back seat to the wellbeing of the nation when in a pandemic. Only now are some beginning to realize they made a horrible mistake for which they're being punished by God with failing grades, unbelievable amounts of homework, spot quizzes every day and final exams for those they love who have to take while gasping for breath before they die.

When you ignore the suffering of men like George Floyd who cried out that they couldn't breathe, it set in place a Karmic effect that whole world is having to live with. There are many here in America who can't breathe. And if we don't help them to breathe free, their pain and suffering may get worse.

God is a Poet. And if you don't know it, you're going to act prosaically to the detriment of others. But no one can anticipate what will happen next. Therefore it's up to you to become as poetical and inspired as you can from scripture. Without figurative interpretations of God's Word, WORD, WORD, Word as signed in one of His names, you'll find yourself without the ability to understand His words given anonymously through Buddhist and Taoist scriptures.

Americans haven't been willing to pull back the rug to look at all they've swept under it. So God has done it for them. As the poor are getting poorer and watch all their material achievements slip through their fingers, **THE UBER-rich** are getting just as poor spiritually. The **HYPOCRISY** of **THE TRUMP ADMINISTRATION** and THE REPUBLICANS with regard to Covid and justice in America is as thick as mud. Only pain and suffering will bring rich and poor Americans to their knees, either from this pandemic or in healing a justice system that's been reduced for some to a kangaroo court. Either way, we're going to have wait and watch as global warming forces us to face a side of ourselves that's becoming increasingly unattractive.

Americans aren't going to get much out of this experience if they insist on solving all their problems from their heart. Feelings are insufficient in solving major problems. JESUS didn't provide America with all the answers it needs. Love isn't the only solution to problems. And we can see by the norms THE REPUBLICANS have broken, that norms don't properly run a government either. Only by becoming citizens of the world will Americans be able to help the world save the planet with an indigenist-like appreciation of LAND, SEA, Sky and FIRE from myriad local perspectives.

Blue lives {police} only matter if Black lives matter. And Black lives only matter if blue lives matter. This is the paradox in the black and blue relations of Americans with Americans. We can't push against one another. We need one another. And until we work together to solve our moral problems together, they're not going to get solved.

Americans have recently been taught harsh lessons in the outcome of **AUTONOMY**, and there's a lot we now need to do internally to fix our problems at their Source. Only then will we be able to work together externally to fix problems around the world. You can't be the world's police force if you're **KILLING** Black people at home because you're afraid of the dark. Who's going to trust children who behave like that?

Article 16: By acting in the mode of goodness, one becomes purified; works done in the mode passion result in distress; and actions performed in the mode of ignorance result in foolishness.

In other words, when you use your head, you're using knowledge to achieve wisdom, and you're advancing the cause of goodness. But when you only use your heart to allow your passions to be influenced by your wants and desires, there's a good chance you're going to experience distress over your losses unless you include your head in on your efforts. And when you don't use either, but are influenced only by what you want, you're more likely to end up screwing yourself over. And then all your efforts for redemption will become misguided efforts. That's when Karma stops you in your tracks.

You'll know if you're doing this to yourself because you'll hear yourself blaming your parents; making excuses; retaliating; and forgiving yourself of your trespasses by proclaiming that you're bad, but s/he's worse!

This is THE REPUBLICAN strategy. Unfortunately for them, however, I don't think **TRUMP** will be able to run successful again for office. I expect he'll be locked up in the near future for many crimes. I also don't think a felon would do well at running for anything, except in REPUBLICAN districts.

Article 17: From the mode of goodness real knowledge develops; from the mode of passion grief develops; and from the mode of ignorance foolishness, madness and illusion develop.

Naturally, goodness leads to real knowledge that's rooted in the self. God wants us to pursue goodness to make ourselves spiritually comfortable. And He allows us to pursue **EVIL** to become wiser than those who came before us and wiser than we were before today, yesterday and the day before yesterday. The evolution of the individual and the species depends on us all becoming good.

But it's not just a question of our individual grades we have to worry about. We have to remind ourselves that the grades of everyone in class are now affecting the condition of our schoolhouse for students who'll be enrolling here in the future. If we don't get our house {planet} in order, all the Planets we imagine we're on are going to disappear with massive amounts of pain and suffering. We're all going to look as foolish as REPUBLICANS after this last election. The self-ignorance they promoted using foolishness, madness and illusion led them to defeat.

Article 18: Those situated in the mode of goodness gradually go upwards to the higher planets; those in the mode of passion live on Earth-like planets; and those who live in ignorance go down to the hellish worlds.

Thousands of years ago, our ancestors had the luxury of imagining themselves above the clouds living on distant worlds where life was more congenial than it was on Earth for them, then.

But with the advancements of science, we've been able to raise the standard of living for everyone on Earth. There isn't anyone anymore who doesn't at least strive for electricity and hot-and-cold running water.

What it means to gradually go upwards to the higher Planets means that we're increasing our imagination slowly, day-by-day. The Earth-like Planets the imaginative find themselves on are levels of awareness that correspond to visions of peace and prosperity that are attainable externally if pursued internally first.

You see this in public when you witness individuals who behave in ways you don't think are normal, enlightened or socially sophisticated. We call such people: nerds, dweebs, dorks, queers, oddballs, bores or eccentrics. But they're not alone in living on another Planet. Each of us is on a Planet of our own, even if we surround ourselves as much as we can with people who agree with our assessment of where we are.

When you can admit you're struggling to understand yourself, just as everyone else is, you'll be able to accept this Article of Hinduism as truth and not conjecture. Those on Earth-like planets live in the mode of passion, and those who live in ignorance go down to the hellish worlds.

What's happening to America during this pandemic is a descent into a hellish world that hundreds of millions of Americans are experiencing alone, together. The way this virus has been mishandled in America by THE REPUBLICANS is only a preview to what will happen to the world if we don't address global warming as a species.

But that all depends on Muslims giving up their pursuit of defeating ISRAEL along with their beef with Indians. It all depends on PROTESTANTS, CATHOLICS and Eastern ORTHODOX CHRISTIANS giving up their pursuit of a monopoly by their sect on the body and blood of CHRIST. And if those in China think they can take advantage of these religious wars because *they* don't believe in God, I've got bad news for them. *God* believes in *them*!

Ignorance isn't bliss. Ignorance is very, very painful. But self-ignorance can be very educational if you learn from your mistakes, change your way of life and live differently in the future.

The worst problems in America are (1) food, (2) shelter, and (3) healthcare. The richest country on Earth is filled with the most overweight, sickly people on the planet. They spend half their salary putting a roof over their head. And if they need medical attention, they can easily be wiped out financially overnight. And now with this pandemic, millions of Americans are nutritionally insecure.

People in civilized countries don't live like this, but some of the world is now becoming this way. They eat American processed food; live above their means in debt like Americans; and die like Americans, without a clue to what life was all about. The American dream has turned into the world's worst nightmare because it lacks vision.

Article 19: When you see that there is nothing beyond these modes of nature in all activities, and that The Supreme Lord is transcendental to this, then you can know My spiritual nature.

To know God's spiritual nature, you're going to have to begin by becoming curious about your own. When Eve **CONSPIRED** with the serpent, she didn't bring death into the world. She introduced **PASSIVE-AGGRESSION**. And Adam didn't know what hit him.

Today, we've come closer to personalizing The Spiritual Process. The mind is barraged by the heart and our wants. Without making and correcting our mistakes to make better choices, all hope is lost. We'll all be banished from this orchard.

We all seek success in the external world because that secures our survival. But people never seem to get comfortable enough with the way things have turned out for them externally. Therefore, they never become curious about the way things are going for them internally.

Moving through the darkness {guilt} inside is difficult because you can't use your eyes to help you. You have to figuratively use your nose. You have to intuit where you're going in the vast darkness and silence of inner space. And when, on occasion, you can use your inner eye to see forms inside to illuminate you to some of your own truth, that's when your ears come in handy at what you have to say for yourself. That's when you may hear duplicity and **HYPOCRISY** in your own tone of voice. That's when the two-faced behavior that makes you so angry at others will have made its way into the mirror where you can see it for yourself. Only then will you stop treating God **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVELY**. Only then will you discover the reason why you're screwing yourself up the wazoo.

It's as if there are at least three voices inside of us, one coming from our head, one from our heart and one from our soul. But we meld the three together, never realizing there's actually a seam between them that's as evident as the separate paths of JUDAISM, CHRISTIANITY and Islam.

Think of your first name as the JEWISH name you go by. And think of your last name as the Muslim name you answer to. But when you spend time alone with yourself, listen to the voice of your middle name. That's the CHRISTIAN name that's coming from your heart.

In this way you'll discover that there are other voices in you, figuratively coming from your navel, genitals and anus. As you become more awakened to all these voices inside, you'll begin to recognize their different, personality traits as you express yourself with others.

It may well be that you only use your first name with your spouse, while you only use your nickname {middle name} when out in JUDEO-CHRISTIAN society. It may be that you express yourself differently with your male friends or female friends, which may account for other names you have inside that hold aspects of your personality that are reserved for intimate relationships you don't dare use with the "wrong" gender. And maybe you only use your last name with people from countries located on the opposite side of the globe.

Most people use the name they've figuratively given their navel to conduct business. I say that because they're detached in business relationships. They think that anything goes when it comes to making **MONEY**. They don't mind screwing over big businesses and small businesses alike. They don't mind not paying all their taxes. And **THE TITANS** of

industry don't mind doing the same to them in return. Because, in truth, they're not in it for the money. They're in it for **REVENGE**.

Detachment in business is an excuse to act **IMMORALLY**. Those who work for large companies had better band together in unions to fight for the moral direction their company takes, not only for more money. A union is the conscience of a corporation. If you leave it up to the board of directors to do the right thing, they're going to pay themselves 500 to 1000 times what you make as a line worker, and they're going to screw over your customers just as they're screwing you over. The same can be said of the judicial system of nations.

If you think that **THE VERMIN** is all sent to Washington, you're naïve to **REPUBLICAN** tactics. True, they send **THE BEAVERS** to Washington to gnaw away at the reputation of every **TREE** of knowledge and **TREE** of life that's grown tall. They damn up the rivers of liberty and democracy to divert the natural flow of humanitarianism. But you can always tell the people from **THE RODENTS**. When times get bad, **THE RATS** abandon the ship.

There may not be such a thing as reincarnation, but then again, if there were, there certainly is ample evidence to describe how some people are behaving. If they live like a **RODENT**, they deserve to come back as one. Maybe that accounts for why there are so many rats in the world...

Article 20: When he is able to transcend these three qualities {goodness, passion, ignorance}, the embodied being can become free from birth, death, old age and their distresses, and can enjoy nectar even in this life.

The key to this passage is: even in this life. There's no need to postpone progress for another lifetime. There's no need to put your problems with yourself on the back burner. If you can prove to yourself that you're burning the bottom of your own pot with your own flame, you don't have to put that knowledge aside to be cleaned up in your next lifetime. You can lower the flame and stir your pot here, now.

What we see around us are a lot of burned pots that didn't know how to lower the heat, and they don't know what to do to scrape off the mess they've made of themselves, either. Rather than use scrubbing pads {self-chastisement} and abrasive cleansers {harsh discipline}, people **DISTRACT** themselves from the black, burned-on mess they created inside with food, alcohol, drugs, sex, gambling, shopping and **IMMORAL** choices when it comes to managing money.

You can ascend the spiritual mountain of faith and break through glass ceilings, as Kamala Harris has done. **THE WALL** in **JERUSALEM** is a sign of the world's principles. Don't bang your head against **THE WALL**, or you'll discover why so many there are waiting before it. Reach up and break through glass ceilings, instead. That's the only way to prove your worth and the principles you live by.

The American methods of **DISTRACTION** are solutions to spiritual problems that don't work. America is the laughing stock of the world, even though everyone is polite enough to pretend to look like they feel sorry for us.

What those in other countries should do is use our lessons from The Teacher to better themselves and improve their own grades. They should look at our **DISTRACTIONS** as **BAD EXAMPLES** they aren't going to repeat. They should show us how to do better to get out of **THE HELL** we've made for ourselves.

The destiny of humanity depends on the grades we get in humanitarianism. Who doesn't yet know that humanitarianism begins with yourself? You're the primary human being in your life. If you only point fingers at other people who you claim should know better – you may be missing the very reason why they say that God WORKS in mysterious ways.

## XV The Yoga of The Supreme Person

Article 1: Krishna said, “There is a Banyan Tree that has its roots upward and its branches down; and the Vedic hymns are its Leaves. One who knows this Tree is the knower of The Vedas.”

One who’s come to know The Banyan Tree can come to know THE TREE of knowledge. And one who comes to know THE TREE of knowledge can come to know The Banyan Tree. These two trees aren’t real in the literal sense of external reality. They’re internally real, which is just as apparent, I’d argue, as the kinds of trees you see growing around you.

But these forms of knowledge {Hindu internal knowledge and JEWISH external knowledge} can only be appreciated if you have the imagination to be able to see *yourself* as both Trees/TREES. And that can only happen if you have the analytical skills presented to the world by Allah with which to appreciate simile as His last literary gift to mankind.

You are *like* a Banyan Tree in that you can Detach from your roots in ways that are unlike most other tree. You are *like* a TREE of knowledge in that you can attach to your roots in a way that are like every other tree.

We can never know if God created The Banyan Tree before or after THE TREE of knowledge. The Banyan Tree has its roots growing up and its branches growing down. But everyone knows this is the exception to the rule because most roots are hidden underground.

Aerial roots are found in diverse plant species, including epiphytes such as orchids, tropical coastal swamp trees such as mangroves, banyan trees and the pohutukawa trees of NEW ZEALAND. The banyan tree is an example of a strangler fig that begins life as an epiphyte in the crown of another tree. Their roots grow down and around the stem of the host, their growth accelerating once the ground has been reached. Over time, the roots coalesce to form a pseudotrunk, which may give the appearance that it is strangling the host. [Internet]

Some people model the traditional tree by hiding their roots, and others model the exceptional trees by exposing their roots. By that reasoning, you could conclude that JUDAISM is traditional and Hinduism is exceptional.

THE FIG LEAF is the symbol of embarrassment because Adam and Eve covered their genitals with FIG LEAVES after consuming the forbidden fruits. The hymns of The Vedas are The leaves of The Banyan Tree because Krishna said so in this passage.

Another curious comparison is that the number 18 is the HEBREW symbol for life. So the 18 chapters of The Bhagavad Gita could be described as the 18 segments of the fruits of THE TREE of life {woman: z}. Such is the mystery of The Vedas when you’ve overcome self-ignorance with a vivid imagination.

Therefore, The Banyan Tree is like THE TREE of knowledge. Females {z} are like males {z}. The 18 segments of The Bhagavad Gita are like the HEBREW symbol for life {18}. And Vedic Leaves are like THE FIG LEAVES in THE GARDEN of EDEN. Each kind of leaf describes a different aspect of guilt. THE FIG TREE conceals embarrassment of the human body. The Vedic Leaves expose the need for detachment to external reality.

In that sense, you could say that Western religion expresses the blackness {guilt} within man and his yellow side {fear} in the world around him. Eastern religion express the yellow side {fear} within man and his blackness {guilt} in the world around him.

Western man has tried to conquer his external world, but he's quite naïve to what lies inside of himself. Eastern man has tried to conquer his internal world, but he's quite naïve to what lies around him.

Therefore, wouldn't it make the most sense that we learn from one another? Doesn't it appear that God created these opportunities for us to discover the magnificence of how He made us all in His image? Such is the wisdom of The Lord.

Article 2: The branches of this tree extend downward and upward, nourished by the three modes of material nature. The twigs are the objects of the senses, and this tree also has roots growing down, bound to the fruitful actions of human society.

The Vedas are rooted in this world, even though the world we share is material. The Vedas are attached to the material world, although they symbolize a form of self-knowledge that grows out of detachment from the material world.

When you understand the relationship of The Vedas to the other God-given paths up the mountain, you approach every Hindu you meet in a whole, new way. You begin your conversation wishing to learn more about the relationship between Banyan Trees and TREES of knowledge by discussing the differences in twigs {sensations}, roots {culture} and fruits {spiritual outcomes}.

Article 3: This Banyan tree must be cut out with determination by the weapon of detachment.

This is the microscopic operation that describes the fight Arjuna was, at first, unwilling to wage. In his effort to be a peace-loving person, Arjuna avoided the warrior stance required on the battlefield described in Chapter I of The Bhagavad Gita.

But to find the knife with a blade small enough and sharp enough to cut deep down into the wounds within, a person must first have experience in developing a steady hand. S/he must have practice in outer world activities without losing sight of **THE EVIL** outcomes s/he'll produce if s/he doesn't come to understand her or his own nature.

**PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behavior is, at its root, a relationship between y and z or x and z. This relationship is a domination of the spiritual aspect of the individual using the patriarchal culture we've all been acclimated to.

To the experienced eye, one can see how y {penis} or x {clitoris} **CONSPIRES** with z {anus} to overturn the efforts of our head, heart and soul. If we don't use the navel {detachment} we've all got in between, the summit of the mountain in our imagination will only seem to move further and further away from us.

Would you say that **TRUMP** is now closer to the summit or further away from it? Would you say that THE REPUBLICAN LEVITICAN "CHRISTIAN" PARTY has reason to celebrate their understanding of The Banyan Tree and THE TREE of knowledge? Or would you say they appear more like men who are staring at THE MAN who was nailed to a tree in wonder at why they aren't any closer to "CHRISTIANIZING" the world with all the **MONEY, POWER** and **PRESTIGE** they've amassed?

Goodness is manifested above the waist. **EVIL** is manifested below it. If Adam and Eve didn't both have an anus, there'd have been no easy way for the serpent to have made its way into both of them. They both screwed themselves over.

**PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behavior requires an organ that's as **PASSIVE** as the anus and one that's as **AGGRESSIVE** as the penis. When you understand that about every **TREE** of knowledge, you understand God's reason for having created The Banyan Tree {z} and THE **TREE** of knowledge {z} to complement one another.

Article 4: Thereafter, one must seek that situation from which, having gone, one never comes back.

In truth, everyone leaves and never comes back. There's no concrete evidence for reincarnation to be found anywhere on Earth. In the **GOSPELS**, the writers claim that **JESUS** came back to Earth after death. HE was reported to have stayed for 40 days and at a meal with HIS disciples told them to await the coming of The Holy Spirit. Well, the name for that generic Spirit turned out to be Allah. And the **CHRISTIANS** and **Muslims** have been unconsciously fighting over that name for God and THE **LAND** of **ISRAEL** ever since. But you'd have to read my book on The **Quran** to draw the same conclusion.

The Prophet **Muhammad** is said to have flown to **JERUSALEM** one night and ascended to heaven at THE **ROCK** on THE **TEMPLE** mound in **JERUSALEM** where he spoke with **MOSES** and **JESUS**. Then he returned via **JERUSALEM** to **Mecca**.

Although there's no concrete evidence for these stories being true, there's a way to interpret scripture through figurative speech to make these stories meaningful to everyone without forcing people to swallow anyone's **DOGMA**.

Just believing what people tell you is a recipe for disaster unless they're presenting you with scientific facts. You've got to learn to respond, not react, to religious ideas that don't seem to hold water. You got to cup your hands and hold them as long as you can. But when their literal meaning has drained away, your hands will still be wet. That is like the evidence for the truth in figurative interpretation of scripture.

Article 8: The living entity in the material world carries his different conceptions of life as the air carries aromas.

This is an argument against believing things that don't appear to be material. Evidence that comes through aromas can neither been seen nor heard, and yet, they're apparent. Clearly God created the nose as a clue to another kind of evidence that's equally real as sight and sound. This kind of knowledge corresponds to figurative speech.

The **JEWS** promote a story in which *knowledge* is ingested. The **CHRISTIANS** promote a story in which **GOD** is ingested. And the **Muslims** promote a story in which the truth can be inhaled. Not everything you believe has to be taken by mouth to be true. The nose and the mouth are connected.

But religious **EXTREMISTS** insist we believe what they say is real because they say God said so literally. They insist we deny what our eyes and hears tell us because their **DOGMA** doesn't conform to external reality where evidence is verifiable in outcomes.

Does it look like the **ISRAELIS** are going to invade India in an effort to take over the world, as **Muslims** claim the **JEWS** will do? Does it look like the gays are causing the typhoons in the East and Hurricanes in the West? Does it look like the fires in **AUSTRALIA** and California were started by queers?

When you listen to all **THE LIES TRUMP** and **PUTIN** tell their peoples, it's obvious that **THE HYPER**-religious everywhere want to believe their "**LEADER**" because they don't want to have to look for the truth if it's buried like the roots of most trees. The masses want to be told what's true as though the evidence were as obvious as the roots of The Banyan Tree that everyone can see, when everyone knows that The Banyan Tree is nowhere to be found outside the tropics.

The masses want to be able to fall back on the excuse that they were **LIED** to. They don't want to have to take responsibility for all their unfortunate, material losses. They don't want to face blame for making mistakes of loyalty. They want to die victims and martyrs. That, they think, will force God to pity them. Pity, they think, is important when facing God.

Because of this, people become **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE**, just as the **GERMANS PASSIVELY** and **AGGRESSIVELY** let **HITLER** lead them astray. It should be no surprise people behaved then as they do now. The only difference between then and now is knowledge of the human condition. And if you haven't used history to see through the motivation of past **FOOLS**, you'll be doomed to repeat their **FOLLY**.

Self-truth takes courage. Self-truth takes eyes and ears. Self-truth also takes a nose that can discern unseen, unheard evidence to determine if it's a fragrant aroma or an odor that stinks to high heaven. Those who are wise use their nose in addition to their eyes and ears. Those who don't become **HYPER**-religious. And the **HYPER**-religious will always become the dupes of **DICTATORS**.

Aromas hold the fragrance of hope and joy. As you move down the rainbow of promises from red to violet, you discover that hope is ephemeral. You discover an ability to apply wisdom to your actions to keep you detached from the material world where **FOOLS** flock together like sheep. Wisdom, love and spiritual progress bring you up through the world of self-actualization through emancipation to Self-realization.

Article 9: The living entity, thus taking another gross body, obtains a particular type of ear, sense of touch, tongue and nose centered about the mind. He, thus, enjoys a particular set of sense objects.

Krishna is the world's Instructor in Detachment. **ADONAI** is the Western Teacher of **WISDOM**. **JESUS** is the Coach of **LOVE**, and **Allah** is the Professor of self-Redemption. God goes out of His way to instruct the nursery school, elementary, secondary and college level students of life. He comes to us as He's done for Arjuna, to instruct us in the basics at each level of awakening we're on.

Krishna has a message for every beginner in spirituality in *how* to study. You should use your elementary lessons to develop good work habits you can take with you throughout your day. You'll never be able to graduate to the secondary lessons or college, level lessons of life until you've got your work habits in place. And if you think you can advance in this school without having learned to cooperate with yourself, you're doomed to acts of God to teach you what you don't yet know.

The particular set of sense objects you're dealing with as an elementary pupil in the school of life don't have to be discarded when you reach higher levels of instruction. You can surpass how you know what you know now with greater tools that'll awaken you to the secondary and tertiary levels of lifelong self-education. You did that when you reached puberty. You can do it when you reach spiritual puberty, as well.

Just because you can see some things better than others, whether they're nearer to you or further away, doesn't mean that you can look within with the same astuteness. Just because you have an ear for language or music, or can hear the cries of the suffering resonate in your heart, doesn't mean you have an inner ear that can hear what you're telling yourself and listen to all that you say.

Some are anal retentive. They want to horde what they've got. Others are anal expulsive. They want to expel what they've got. Just because you've got an anus, just like everyone else, doesn't mean you use it psychologically like anyone else.

God had to create acts of God and Karma to get our attention in the material world because we may be in deep denial of the relationship between our two worlds. Acts of man combined with acts of God reveal the curriculum you're being given. But when people sweep their problems under the rug, you ought to anticipate that, sooner or later, the rug is going to get pulled back to expose what's under it. It doesn't take a genius to see that coming.

THE REPUBLICANS have ruined their own reputation. Their efforts to **CORRUPT** the electoral and judicial systems to maintain their **POWER** is a stain that won't easily come out. We must forever doubt their motives.

They're going to have to seek redemption before The Lord and the American people. They're going to have to seek our forgiveness. They're going to have to change their political platform to one that's modern and charitable to the poor, the gay and the disenfranchised, not **THE UBER-rich**.

But most of all, they're going to have to reform their constituents the way John McCain tried to do with the old lady who told him that Barak Obama was an Arab. He told her, "No, ma'am." When he was running for President, he told his constituents that they had no reason to be afraid of Barak Obama. McCain wasn't merely a politician, but a true patriot and statesman. Those kinds of REPUBLICANS don't exist anymore. The REPUBLICANS have drummed them out of their party.

Today's REPUBLICANS aren't politicians. They're *less* than politicians. They're inscrutable **LIARS** and **HYPOCRITES**. And they've ruined the reputation of their party and their constituents.

We all depend on one another. Some love life and others disdain it. Some sit at the front of the classroom while THE REPUBLICANS without masks on sit at the back telling the class to turn around and face them, not The Teacher. Watch who's playing god with God and who's just playing with himself in public. They're **OBSCENE**.

## XVI The Divine and Demonic Natures

Article 1-3: Krishna said, “Fearlessness, the purification of one’s existence, the cultivation of spiritual knowledge, charity, sense control, performance of sacrifice, study of The Vedas, austerity and simplicity, non-violence, truthfulness, freedom from anger, renunciation, peacefulness, aversion to fault-finding, compassion toward every living entity, being without any greed, gentleness, shyness and determination, vigor, forgiveness, fortitude, cleanliness, freedom from both enviousness and the passion for honor – these are the transcendental qualities, born of the godly atmosphere, Arjuna.”

Arjuna is like a student in the first grade. Everyone today claims to know what Arjuna has been told. We all consider ourselves aware of these levels of awakening. We all have our elementary school diploma hanging on the wall within to remind us of what Krishna told Arjuna.

Your ISRAEL {HEBREW: struggle with God} asks that you work for these virtues with yourself as you work on them simultaneously with others. Even if you wish to reincarnate into a greater being after life to receive the rewards of all your hard work in this lifetime, that shouldn’t stop you from transcending yourself each day along the way.

Article 4: Those who are born with demonic qualities exhibit pride, arrogance, false prestige, anger, harshness and ignorance, Arjuna.

I think Krishna is absolutely right, but you should know that the L.G.B.T.+ community sees pride as a virtue. If you aren’t proud of what you’ve accomplished, despite all THE REPUBLICANS at the back of the room who are trying to defeat you and all the lazy students in the middle of the room who aren’t helping, you’re missing out on one of the greatest tools of life.

You’ve got to be able to express your pride at who you’ve become over time despite having to participate in this dog-eat-god, god-eat-dog world we live in. If you appreciate yourself as a TREE of knowledge {z} and Banyan Tree {z}, you should look at life from both sides of your inner world. And you should be proud of yourself. Don’t let anyone tell you differently.

What’s happening nowadays from a poetic perspective is that the JEWISH ground floor is going through renovations that are sending shock waves through the whole building. As we’re tearing down the wall that has separated the reformed and conservative JEWS from the orthodox, there is, naturally, some rumbling, cracking and disruption on the stories about us. Fortunately, we can all rest assured that our Hindu foundation is secure. The Abrahamic edifice created by our One God will not come tumbling down.

It’s not whether a man like Arjuna sucks the “serpent” between your legs. It’s not whether he penetrates your “inner” world through your anus with his penis. It’s not whether you perform those acts on him. These are distractions that **EVIL** people have told you to focus on rather than focusing on attaining Arjuna’s virtues.

Detach from such nonsense. It’s not an “abomination” for a man to sleep with a man as though with a woman. It’s an **ABOMINATION** for the man {y} to sleep with the woman {z} in himself, while denying her presence. That’s **THE ABOMINATION!**

Hyper-masculine men become bullies. They become aggressive. They model false prestige, get angry and harsh, and unknowingly show their ignorance. They become **TOTALITARIAN** in some small ways with those around them. They become **HYPER**-religious and promote literalism when figurative interpretations of scripture are called for, and figurative interpretations where literalism is called for. They don't know the most elementary aspects of themselves. They're kindergarten kids who never graduated the elementary level of achievement in the school of life. They lack pride, and therefore resort to **ARROGANCE**.

Article 7: Those who are of demonic quality do not know what is to be done and what is not to be done in propriety. They are unclean, neither do they know how to behave, nor is there any truth in them.

If you understand this passage but don't understand that **TRUMP** and **PUTIN** are kindergarten dropouts from nursery school who are dangerous when allowed into any classroom, there's a mess inside you that needs to be cleaned up. **AUTOCRATS** will always go to the back of the room to find those who sympathize with them. Don't get lost in their masquerade. Wear a mask instead.

The "demonic" descriptions in Hinduism are no different than the "demonic" descriptions in JUDAISM, CHRISTIANITY and Islam. {Even though there's no "devil" in JUDAISM, the gay man comes closest to fitting that description for THE ORTHODOX "JEWS."} Anyone who doesn't agree with their **DOGMA** is accused of being possessed by "demons."

JUDAISM offers no promises of afterlife rewards or punishments. We're obliged to make our way through life any moral way we can. We've been given THE TEN COMMANDMENTS to help us determine up from down and left from right. But when it comes to life after life, it's up to each JEW to concern himself with what God's judgment of him will be. A "devil" has nothing to do with what will become of us.

Article 8: They say that this world is unreal, that there is neither any foundation nor any God in control. It is produced of sex desire; it has no other cause than lust.

Who is "they"? They don't say that. The voice inside you that says that is a voice you ought to question, counter and defy. If you don't follow the voice of "them" back to its origin in you, you'll remain a pawn in your own game. You won't see your game from the vantage point of any other piece on the board. You'll remain afraid to "reincarnate" from pawn to knight to castle to bishop to king while playing against yourself. And that's precisely why God had to create queens...

Lust isn't your problem. Sex isn't your problem. A small penis isn't your problem. The desire to get penetrated in your anus isn't your problem. Your problem isn't even in your head.

Your problem may be that you believe "them." And there's no one in the outer world who can raise his voice against "them." Your problem may be that you're in a **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** relationship with yourself. You may be like a dog chasing its own tail. But when you catch it and bite it, you blame someone else. But I assure you the "devil" didn't do it.

If you're not afraid of lust, passion and desire, you'll express yourself sexually in ways that are authentic to you. You'd find a partner who enjoys you the way you are. You won't

try to have sex with others as though you were dressed in a three-piece suit with your mother watching. You'll be able to be nude, naked and exposed before Krishna, ADONAI, JESUS and Allah at the same time. You'll experience liberation in the privacy of your own life.

When you remove your own FIG LEAF and Vedic Leaves, you find yourself just the way you were born: natural. You find yourself open and transparent, not feeling empty and void or defended. You stand before God as you are, nude, naked and transparent, not as you may sometimes pretend to be.

When you give up on what "they" say, you stop sucking in your gut. You admit that the waist you once had you wasted. You feel embarrassed with good reason, and stop trying to pull your shirt down to cover the evidence of your self-indulgence.

Article 16: Thus perplexed by various anxieties and bound by a network of illusions, one becomes too strongly attached to sense enjoyment, and falls down into hell.

I say, "Go to **HELL**!" Give it a try and watch to see how you pave every step you take getting there with good intentions. I say, "You may already be in a **HELL** of your own making." I say, "The way back from where you are will be so much more educational and fulfilling than continuing the way you may be going now."

I've been to **HELL** and back. And I can tell you that I heartily recommend you go there before you start preaching to me about what I should and shouldn't do with my body and my life. Preach to yourself. I've done everything I wanted to in my life; I've done too many things I didn't want to do; and I've done a few things that I'm ashamed of having done.

But all in all, I'm glad I used my time and attention on the journey of my life to go to **HELL** and back because I'm not afraid of **HELL** on Earth or life after life. I'm not afraid of "demons." I'm not afraid of other Planets. I'm only afraid of **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** do-gooders who stroke my penis with one hand as they sneakily stick their other hand in my back pocket to get to my wallet.

This passage of The Bhagavad Gita is perfect for children. But when you've passed the age of puberty, this passage doesn't hold up under scrutiny. Anyone who knows anything about sense enjoyment knows how wonderful a feeling it is when you lust for the one you've loved for decades.

So don't let Hollywood or Bollywood movies convince you that the meaning of love has to be revisited with new people over and over again. They're just trying to distract you to make you feel better. All their movies end at the beginning, not at the end. If you try to live your life like the star in one of their movies, you'll become as thin as a character on a page in a book. You'll continually arrive at the starting line. You won't be able to get any deeper than an image projected onto a silver screen.

Become 3-D. Life is 3-D. The whole point of believing in Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva is to become 3-D and not 2-D. Krishna is instructing us on the basics in doing just that.

Article 17: Self-complacent and always impudent, deluded by wealth and false prestige, they sometimes perform sacrifices in name only, without following any rules or regulations.

Now Krishna is discussing matters that are more geared to adults! People strive for self-realization, but they end up getting self-complacent. A few external rewards and most people think their education in life is complete. Just because you got through spiritual

kindergarten with a diploma and have made your way through the first and second grades doesn't mean you've graduated the elementary school lessons of life. The biggest, tallest kids in the lowest grades think they're grownups until they find themselves in middle school. And the same thing happens again when they enter high school and then college. Life is an eye-opening experience if you're willing to keep your inner eye focused on yourself. The more self-conscious you are, the greater your potential for greatness.

If you've gone to a foreign country to live and work, you had to learn their language. But there are words in every foreign language you speak that you didn't learn by translation, only from everyday usage. You just absorbed the meaning of some words without anyone ever having told you precisely what those words mean. You can use those words properly in sentences. You just don't know what a direct translation of that word would be in English.

There may even be words in English you know that way. You think you know the meaning of that word, but you really never thought about it. One such word is the verb: to know. You *know* some things because you're familiar with them. But that familiarity may not be deep.

When you *know* someone in THE BIBLICAL SENSE OF THE WORD, it isn't your head or heart that knows him or her, but your penis or vagina. This is the difference between having met someone, being familiar with someone and knowing him or her when they're nude, naked and transparent. {This distinction is literal in HEBREW because there are two words for the verb: to know. The second definition has carnal implications.}

Until you come to know yourself in THE BIBLICAL SENSE {with a sense of wanting to know yourself intimately}, you're going to think you met yourself and therefore know yourself. But you may really only be familiar with yourself. You may only be like a child. You may not yet know that you don't know how to yearn for yourself. You may not have reached spiritual puberty. And so you may have to humble you before yourself to learn to be more yourself.

A dancer knows what I'm talking about. A dancer quickly comes to learn that his body is a mystery he's discovering every day in the studio and every time s/he gets on stage. A dancer knows that the body is like a bottle of liquid smoke. And every move s/he makes is a letter in a word in a sentence in a prayer to God. A dancer knows that about bodies because s/he knows that s/he's learning about him or herself in THE BIBLICAL SENSE OF THE WORD.

A spiritualist is like a dancer. A spiritualist exercises figurative muscles to use them in groups until s/he's created a poise, elegance and harmony of spirit that makes it possible to perform in miraculously beautiful ways. Spiritual coordination takes a lifetime of practice.

God gave us the story of Noah and the Ark in GENESIS to prepare us to go from spiritual infancy {Adam and Eve} through spiritual childhood {Cain and Able} to spiritual adolescence {Noah}. He gave us this story about a man who God asked to build a boat to avoid a flood. But this is an allegory for puberty, a story we all know, but not deeply enough to apply to ourselves.

Everyone builds a boat in late childhood out of wood from THE TREES of knowledge they received from their parents and instructors. They fill that ark with a sample representation of all their animal instincts that they'll be able to duplicate when they get off the boat in adulthood.

When the flood of puberty overwhelms us, we rise and drift through adolescence without a sail or rudder. We only reach harbor in early adulthood when we're eager to let our animal instincts off the boat. We, at last, feel we're free to do as we please. {A young dancer goes through this stage of self-discovery in the studio if s/he has a ballet master who can lead the whole class to safe haven.}

Since you've literally been through puberty, you should assume you'll be able to get through spiritual puberty, too. Since you didn't learn during puberty what you've since come to know about your body, and yet you survived that awesome {or awful} experience, you should be able to face spiritual puberty with enough prior experience to have confidence that you'll survive this immense challenge, too.

Article 19: Envious, mischievous, the lowest of mankind – these do I ever put back into the ocean of material existence, into various demonic species of life.

You can see people all around you who've been thrown into the ocean of material existence like unwanted fish that were caught up in nets. But the way these people behave mirrors the kind of seafood catch you wouldn't want to be a part of. These fish are like REPUBLICANS. They're in shells of their own making. They clam up when you ask them tough questions or they squirt you with **DOGMA**. They're low life that can't talk about where they are or what God has done to them.

If people would disembark from their boat, come ashore and ground themselves with a mission of unity, they'd feel much better about themselves. If they'd meditate on what they're *not* doing and CONTEMPLATE what they *are* doing, they could break the cycles of denial that are keeping them where they're at.

Article 20: Gaining repeated birth among the species of demonic life, such persons can never approach Me; and gradually they sink down to the most abominable position of existence.

The ancient RABBIS took the laws decreed by God in TORAH and created a lifestyle around preparing and eating foods that were considered clean. This lifestyle is called KASHRUT. Some foods are not KOSHER {clean}, such as shellfish. Clams, shrimp, mussels and the like are considered unclean, bottom feeders that eat the waste of fish that comes down with the currents and settles at the bottom of the ocean.

In society, there are people who behave like the low life of the sea. They live off the excrement that comes out of their "**LEADERS.**" The **FILTH** that comes out of **THE UBER**-rich goes directly into them. And so they're morally unclean because they don't filter what goes in or scrutinize what comes out of them. They'll eat any **GARBAGE** that's served to them and then pass it along, thus poisoning others.

REPUBLICANS aren't KOSHER. They only discover what they've done by making themselves **SICK**, sometimes even literally dying or finding themselves in situation in which they wish they were dead.

Some wish to die because of a financial poison brought down upon them. Some wish to die because of a love bite that breaks their heart. Some would rather die than admit they were **WRONG**. And some are so **VINDICTIVE** that they project their death onto others and then threaten *them* instead.

There are many ways of wishing you were dead before you die if you've been figuratively poisoned. There are many ways for unclean practices to threaten you and your

livelihood. Bad Karma is unpredictable in how or when it will arise. But there's always a poetic interpretation of bad Karma that accounts for its descent upon you.

Most modern JEWS don't subscribe to the literal laws of KASHRUT anymore, except in ISRAEL. Modern Jews eat pork and shellfish because standards of sanitation have been so improved.

Modern JEWS apply the laws of KASHRUT to life figuratively. They avoid morally unclean behaviors that will spiritually sicken them. They do their best to raise the standards of those who don't know how to behave any better by giving them opportunities for advancement through education. They model good behavior and they talk about what they're proud of.

Social activism is the sort of education that teaches you how to stop consuming other people's **EXCREMENT**. But social activism begins within. Personal activism is a diving down into yourself to observe those aspects of your 'self' that are surviving as best they can at the bottom of you. The low life in you needs to be encouraged to thrive under stricter supervision so that every aspect of you is clean through and through. Only then can you help others activate themselves socially with hope for greater success in life.

All people have a piggish side to them. All people behave like shellfish that may not care about what goes into them. But not all people choose **TYRANTS** through the democratic process to help them materially succeed. As Rachel Maddow says, "Don't listen to what they say. Watch what they do."

Don't be afraid of social activism and protests. But don't be afraid to participate in personal activism either. Don't be afraid of doing things you may have been told not to do. Look for *good* trouble to get into.

Don't break THE TEN COMMANDMENTS. Don't **KILL** (6); **CHEAT** (7); **STEAL** (8); **LIE** (9); or be **JEALOUS** or **ENVOIOUS** of others (10). If you honor these five COMMANDMENTS in your inner world as well as the world we share, you'll be able to discover why ADONAI created the first five COMMANDMENTS. {For more explanation of the meaning of THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, read any of my other books, but certainly the second volume of my book on JUDAISM will explain them thoroughly.}

Article 21: There are three gates leading down to hell; these are lust, anger and greed. Every sane man should therefore give up these three things.

Lust is figuratively located in your penis. If you want to give up lust, you might as well dismember yourself. If you're Muslim, and you want your wife to be devoid of lust, continue advocating for the Muslim practice of circumcising the clitoris of girls... That'll remove the seat of lust in Muslim females, even if it doesn't do a thing to make this world any better for anyone.

Remove the anger located in the heart of your enemy by doing what Muslim **TERRORISTS** do: cut out the heart of your enemy... And if you want to give up your own anger, you might as well cut out your own heart while you're at it...

Greed is located in the belly. Cut out the belly of children around the world who are going to bed hungry... And if you're still hungry for something else when you're through, cut out your own belly to see how well that works on you... Test your theory of literalism to decide for yourself how God wants you to solve problems.

Did advocating **SLAVERY** work for the JEWS because it's permitted in our scripture? Four times in history we were **ENSLAVED** {Egypt, Babylonia, Rome and GERMANY}

in the hope that we'd discover the difference between taking scripture literally and taking it personally.

Today THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" still advocate for taking Leviticus 18 and 20 literally. They insist on **HATING** gays because they've been given **THE AUTONOMY** in TORAH to do so. And yet they can't understand why they're getting sick and dying like flies from this pandemic. Maybe their inner world isn't as KOSHER as their kitchen.

Obviously the human body is a metaphor for the forces within us that we need to learn to control. The most admirable and joyous way to control your lust is to find a life partner who's really into sex with you. The most successful way to control your anger is to find people you can hold in your heart as they challenge you to learn to forgive. (We can all be pretty petty.) And if you'd shut your mouth more often and just listen, it's likely your hungers would find other, more effective, ways of expressing themselves.

The gates of **HELL** are like skylights that open upwards to heaven. I can't tell you what to do to get out of **THE HELL** you're presently in and into heavenly circumstances. But I can assure you that moving through your anger {red}; anxiety {orange}, fear {yellow}; **JEALOUSY** and **ENVY** {green} – will lead you to a profound sorrow {blue} that will make all your other feelings feel worthwhile.

Sorrow will teach you to look down with sympathy from the place you've arrived on the mountain to see where others are coming from. Sorrow will teach you to look across with empathy to see where you and others are stuck on the path you've taken that has only gotten you so far.

Once you believe your feelings are meaningful and colorful, you can find the resilience to go on. Once you believe feeling blue can teach you to turn right or left to take a crossroad to another path in that moment in time, your sorrow will turn into a bittersweet joy you can maintain to keep your dignity and virtue intact.

You'll find the patience you need to wait for the proof in the pudding if you're completely cooked and just waiting for yourself to cool down. You'll become liquid smoke if you use your body in prayer. You'll become the bread you break to make peace with the brother {y} and sister {z} within.

When my mother and her husband were still alive, they came to visit me and fell in love with a painting in my bedroom of fish swimming beneath lotus leaves. They didn't ask me to give them the painting. They wanted to pay for it, so I'd have something to remind me of them in my home after they were gone. I accepted their cash because I knew how deeply they wanted to contribute to my life and be remembered.

Well, my boyfriend and I replaced that painting some years later with a beautiful, modern mirror that refracts images in multiple ways. I left the lotus and fish painting on the sidewalk for anyone who wanted to take it, but I still sometimes see that painting in my mind's eye. And I think about all the ways I've remembered my mother and her husband and carried on the virtues they modeled, shared and taught me. The material gift was only a delivery device for a spiritual gift that keeps on giving.

Later, my sister stole their inheritance out from under the rest of us. She got our 90-year old mother in a room by herself, and I suspect she threatened her with abandonment if she didn't sign a new trust making it possible for my sister to "earn" the inheritance away from the rest of us since my mother was going to live near her. God, in His infinite wisdom, made her work very hard for that money...

My sister also stole my executorship of the trust away from me – something our mother and her husband had asked me to perform, knowing I'd carry out their wishes fairly - without so much as a discussion with me on how we could work out her feelings of incumbrance. But when I questioned our mother about it, she didn't have the mental acuity to understand what had happened. Nevertheless, I've cherished what my mom and her husband bequeathed to me in my heart and soul. That's worth far more than money.

Every sane man and woman should endeavor to give up lust, anger and greed in favor of sorrow. The reason we should do so is because not doing so will focus our attentions only on the material world. It'll tempt us away from our spiritual goals. It'll take us to the most **ABOMINABLE** place of existence: **HELL** right here on Earth.

Let God take care of some injustices you've had to suffer. You don't have to carry all of them on your shoulders as though in a backpack to bring them back to Him when you die. Put them down. Give Karma a chance. Detach. God knows what He's doing.

Article 22: One who is freed from these three gates to hell, Arjuna, performs good for his self-realization, and thus gradually attains to The Supreme Destination.

Talking to Arjuna is like talking to a child. And no one knows that better than Krishna. But modern man can't be talked down to like a child. His ego is too developed. He knows too much to be spoken to in simplistic ways. Those days are long gone. Modern man doesn't believe threats of retaliation from God after life. You have to convince him he already knows all there is to know about **HELL** to motivate him to leave it. You have to convince him heaven exists now right here on Earth and reincarnation is something he experiences on a daily basis. He has to realize that he's holding himself back even more than THE REPUBLICANS are holding him back.

If you're interested in arriving at your own destination, you'd better differentiate between your two destinations: death and whatever comes after you die. From a material point of view, we're all on our way to the same destination: death. But from a spiritual perspective, we all have a uniquely individual path to get there, and we should all believe we're going to be individually rewarded thereafter.

Heaven, **HELL** and reincarnation were descriptors our ancestors used to push or pull people in the direction they wanted them to go. Such words have since been drained of their original meaning. In the 21<sup>st</sup> Century, people are looking for tailormade answers. They don't want prêt-à-porter religious directions anymore. If faithfulness doesn't fit just right, they give it back saying, "No, thank you."

If you don't separate your personal journey from your personal destination, you'll be doomed to unite them in assimilated ways that may cheapen you in your own eyes. You don't want to follow others like REPUBLICAN sheep who fear the slaughterhouse. You don't want to give up your individuality.

If you wish to respect yourself, you'd better look a lot more deeply at what you're doing; where you're going; and what you're learning about yourself along the way. You can't attach yourself to your spiritual destination if your earthly efforts make no sense except from your one path to God. You're going to get lost on imaginary Planets created by your mind. You're going to obsess on astrology, palm readers, crystals, fortune tellers, reincarnation, heaven and/or **HELL**. You're going to end up **SUPERSTITIOUS** and afraid to change your own mind. You're going to create enemies by projecting your inner **WORK** onto others.

To avoid the gates of **HELL**, you have to know all about them. You have to have been to **HELL**, gone in and come out of it at the other end. If you don't have a 3D view of **HELL** on Earth, you're just guessing about what others should expect hereafter.

## XVII The Divisions of Faith

Article 2: According to the modes of nature acquired by the embodied soul, there are three kinds of faith: that in the mode of goodness; that in passion; and that in ignorance.

Basically, the mode of goodness is seated in your head; the mode of passion is seated in your heart; and the mode of ignorance is up your anus where your ego is alive and well and possibly itching you to do something different.

All your sensations are intended to awaken you to the hungers of external reality to prepare you to internalize your needs. By now you should experience a hunger in your head to learn. You should experience a hunger in your heart to love. And you should experience a hunger in your colon to eliminate those hungers that have been satisfied, so you can digest new hungers to learn and love some more.

All of reality is intended to awaken you to God. And all the ways you play god are intended to awaken you to every way in which you have a disreputable relationship with yourself.

You're not God. Don't pretend to be. Don't even act like you're a relative of The Lord. Don't **LORD** over others. You're not The Lord. It's not your job **TO LORD**. The verb **TO LORD** should not even be in your vocabulary.

Do what Krishna advocates to embody a soul: be good. Excessive passion will lead you astray. Self-ignorance will keep you from overcoming your syndromes. You should want to be free from pain and suffering so you can fill yourself with healthy memories every day of your life.

Article 3: According to one's existence under the various modes of nature, one evolves a particular kind of faith. And the living being is said to be of a particular kind of faith according to the modes he has acquired.

Just because God is in love with diversity and gives us myriad ways of relating to Him doesn't mean we have to follow any one institution of faith or philosophy. There's more than one kind of faith. The JEWS use our faith to promote WISDOM. The CHRISTIANS use their faith to promote LOVE. The Muslims use their faith to promote Redemption. And the Hindus use their faith to promote Detachment from materialism as an end in and of itself.

I say, "Do what they all say." I say, "They're all right." I say, "They're all blind men who've been allowed to touch The Elephant, and every one of them has come away with an impression of The Elephant that's real." I say, "Discuss what they've all said amongst yourself."

I say, "Don't read my lips. Read my books." They all say the same thing I've said in this book, but each does it from a different scriptural perspective. I say, "Pursue Faith, FAITH, FAITH, Faith."

The big difference between my previous book of seven volumes on Islam and this one book of 350 pages is that I've now made my way figuratively from San Francisco half way around the world going East. I've entered India from the West, and I'm going to go even further East to get home. If you want to follow by journey from ROME to JERUSALEM to Mecca to Varanasi, The Holy City of Lord Shiva, we'll arrive together in Bodh Gaya where we'll discover the secrets of Buddhism in my next book.

Article 17: When penance is performed by man without any expectation of material benefit, only for the sake of The Supreme, it is called penance for goodness.

What we get instead from most religious **HYPOCRITES** is penance for the sake of material rewards, not goodness. They reward one another for repeating their **DOGMAS** louder and louder. But they're deaf to taking their own message personally and leaving the rest of us alone.

The last thing THE ORTHODOX "JEWS" want to do is argue for what would be wise if it contradicts what ADONAI said in TORAH. They've already had to acquiesce to giving up **SLAVES** as is permitted in LEVITICUS. Now they're holding on for dear life to the permission they were given in LEVITICUS to **HATE** gays.

The last thing THE RIGHT WING "CHRISTIAN" **EXTREMISTS** want to do is live the life of JESUS. They're far more interested in being **HATEFUL**, **PREJUDICED**, **MEANSPIRITED** and **UNCOOPERATIVE**. They quote LEVITICUS all the time as the reason for their actions. They use our scripture as though it were their own. That's very **FOOLISH**, even **DISREPUTABLE**. The last people they want to help are the poor and disenfranchised, as JESUS told them to do. Their political positions are neither wise nor loving. And yet they expect a huge reward for "WORK" well done when they graduate from this school.

**FANATICAL** "Muslims" are only interested in **KILLING** anyone who doesn't agree with them. They aren't interested in sharing their beliefs because their beliefs are **ANTI-SEMITIC**, **ANTI-CHRISTIAN**, **ANTI-Hindu**, **ANTI-Buddhist**, **HOMOPHOBIC** and **MISOGYNISTIC**. They can't even stop themselves from **KILLING** other Muslims. And yet they think that Allah will redeem them with a piece of paradise. They're not wise, loving or clean inside. To burn off that much impurity would take a conflagration beyond anything I can imagine.

The atheists don't want to do anything for our God's sake, either. They're selfish. Granted, **THE HYPER**-religious are only fanning the flames of selflessness, but neither of them are people I admire.

There's a group of wizened students in this school for fools who strive to connect these parallel paths of selfishness and selflessness. They're the ones I admire. They're called: the middle class. They live in sexual suburbia where they enjoy monogamy, family life and spirituality. They don't like **THE PERVERSION** of THE REPUBLICANS. And gay people don't offend them.

The middle class are the most important group of people on the planet. We should be doing everything we can to remove people from **THE 1%** and the poor to make a place for everyone in the middle class.

Article 18: Penance performed as a matter of gaining respect, honor and worship, and out of pride, is in the mode of passion. It is neither stable nor permanent.

Respect, honor, worship and pride are, by definition, unstable and impermanent because they're passions. Nothing that emanates out of the heart is stable or permanent without the support of the other inner forces. If you want emotional permanence and stability look to the dead for models of eternal stability...

The problem with **MIKE PENCE**, a **HYPER**-religious REPUBLICAN, is that he's taking shortcuts in seeking penance. That's turned him into a **LORD** over flies.

Penance performed out of a sense of pride would fan the flames of your ego if you knew yourself better. You'd feel better about yourself just for having sought penance. And the more penance you seek, the prouder you'd be for your efforts.

Since gay people have started a whole movement based on pride, why wouldn't we be able to achieve penance, same as anyone else? Pride is passionate. Penance is passionate.

Penance sought without passion isn't a good enough reason to be proud of yourself. You've got to include matters of your heart in with your other inner forces. You won't be able to achieve virtue without passion in your quest for goodness.

Pride flies in the face of everything CHRISTIANITY has stood for. Like Hindus, CHRISTIANS insist pride must be defeated, when what they really want is to see **ARROGANCE** and **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE** behavior defeated. I won't be a part of any system that negates other systems to promote only their own. And I won't agree to an aspect of any system that's illogical or irrational.

The "CHRISTIANS" told the JEWS for 2,000 years that we could never get into "their" heaven because we weren't passionate enough about JESUS. They insisted we were stuck in our heads, while they were heartfelt and forgiving. They insisted they were the only ones deserving of an eternal reward in heaven because they believed in JESUS who personifies the passion of God's heart.

Now they insist gays aren't deserving of heaven because we're proud. Do you really think "CHRISTIANS" would allow a Hindu into their heaven since Hinduism is opposed to passion? Thank God, St. Peter mans the main gate. He was a JEW. And thank God, JESUS gets the last WORD. HE was surely a gay-JEW.

Penance performed for external, material benefits is human and, therefore, unstable. CHRISTIANS used to have to pay to get into heaven through **INDULGENCES** until the PROTESTANT Reformation revolted against that method of fleecing the congregation.

All people want the physical comforts derived from respect, honor, worship and pride. Actions based on these feelings are good for the ego. But they're also good for making you wise, loving and penitent. Passion is part of a greater, spiritual process that includes Hindus. Don't put down passionate people. Instead, help them understand how they operate fully, so they can guide themselves more wisely.

Article 19: Penance performed out of foolishness, with self-torture or through the frustrations of others, is said to be in the mode of darkness.

We're all literally in the dark half the time. The only reason we have to be hopeful is that it's dark on one side of the globe when it's light on the other. And because this continues to play out day after day, we ought to look within to see through the mode of darkness in us all. We ought to look at how our inner world moves through illumination and darkness just as the world we share does.

Those who physically torture themselves are half of our problem. **AGGRESSION** against one's self  $\{y - z \text{ or } x - z\}$  is just as much a vice as **THE AGGRESSION** we see projected against others. As a **SUICIDE** survivor, I'm ashamed of my history of attempted self-**MURDER**. But at least I only have to make amends to myself.

That said, I have plenty of syndromes. And most of those I've already made my way through were insane reactions to others that I kept hidden from me so as to maintain a modicum of *peace* in my little world. But really was only a stalemate.

Give me a masochist like myself any day over a sadist! It's easy to convince a masochist he's his own worst enemy. You'll never convince a sadist he's exploiting masochists. Only sexually are sadists and masochists a good match for one another. In every other way, sadists and masochists figuratively create **HELL** on Earth for everyone.

Article 20: Charity made to a select person, in the proper place and time, and as a matter of duty, without consideration of any benefit to be derived, is said to be in the mode of goodness.

Surely Arjuna is good enough to know this. He couldn't possibly have been chosen to be a disciple of Krishna if he was so obtuse that he didn't know how to be charitable. This begs the question whether Krishna is speaking to Arjuna or to us through this tale.

If ever there was evidence that Krishna and ADONAI are One and The Same, this passage alludes to it. In JUDAISM, we're taught that it's our responsibility to be charitable out of duty. We mustn't do it for emotional compensation. The reason why charity should be aligned with wisdom and duty rather than with love and passion is because the tendency to give only to those you like will get in the way of giving charitably to the truly needy. If you judge people from your heart, rather than from your head, some people may take advantage of your kindness.

Of course, you should know that if you judge people with your penis or clitoris, your charity will really be motivated by what *you* want. So the dispensation of charity is a test from God to see where the giver is coming from.

But charity is also a test for the receiver to see for himself what's motivating him. If he's motivated by hunger of the belly, that's good. If he's motivated by hunger of the head {wisdom} or the heart {love} that's also good. And if the receiver is motivated by hunger of the penis or clitoris {lust}, that's good, too, provided he consciously internalizes his hungers. Just seeking satisfaction of hungers in the material world is a recipe for disaster.

The curly sideburns of THE ORTHODOX JEWS are called: PAYOT. They refer to a passage in TORAH where the JEWS are commanded by God to harvest their fields in a circular pattern to leave the four corners of their field for the poor to collect the rest of the harvest for themselves. [LEVITICUS 19:9-11] ORTHODOX JEWS wear their hair in this way to remind one another of the importance of charity performed in a circular pattern that leaves an appropriate amount to the needy.

You should harvest your inner fields in a circular pattern and reap the bounty of your harvest for yourself. But you should also leave the corners of your inner fields to others. You shouldn't be petty or unsympathetic of those who've gone astray. You should even leave enough of your inner harvest behind to behave charitably toward those you disagree with. And the best form of charity for those who are poor inside is a moral education.

You've been given rewards from God for all that you do. But it's your duty to leave some of your rewards as a gift from Him to others. The more you sow rectangularly {with self-discipline} within, the more you should harvest circularly throughout. This is why I'd describe my books as written with Words, WORDS, WORDS, Words from the four corners of my fields.

Sadly, most people don't understand why THE ORTHODOX JEWS have these long, curly sideburns, and THE ORTHODOX don't know enough about intellectual charity through education for those they disagree with to say so. Therefore, there's no discussion of their religious positions. They remain detached from the rest of us.

Meanwhile, the financially poorest people are expected to receive monetary forms of charity with approval, flattery, apple-polishing, boot-licking and sucking up. Therefore, they don't learn a thing from the givers. They only reenforce a pressure that the biggest giver will receive their approval and vote.

But the whole point of charity is to help the giver *and* receiver to learn how to sow and reap. The whole point of charity is learn how to garden like our Gardener. Is it any wonder Democrats have had to lock horns with REPUBLICANS? THE REPUBLICANS think it's their duty to rig elections to keep the poor from receiving a leg up. God help them to see how **SICK** and **TWISTED** they are.

Article 21: Charity performed with the desire of getting some return, performed with much trouble for future results, is in the mode of passion.

Most people want to be rewarded for being charitable. They believe that goodness should come to those who are charitable to reinforce the idea of goodness. If they don't feel rewarded for being charitable, they may conclude there's no reason to wait for promises to be fulfilled after life. Some people can't even envision a reward after life without evidence of it here in the now.

In this way, some think they can play god with God. They think they have Him over a barrel. They think that if He doesn't cough up rewards, they can ruin His reputation. Even MOSES tried this technique on God to get Him to forgive the ISRAELITES for forging THE GOLDEN CALF. [EXODUS 32:11-12] Needless to say, God's reputation isn't on the line.

Therefore we can conclude that works of the heart {Eve} performed with devious motives {serpent} for the sake of external rewards {apples} may be logical and rational. Just because your head {Adam} wants to resist this kind of motivation as going against God's design doesn't mean there isn't a way to learn about goodness by giving to others with a passion. It's only when you give to yourself passionately at others' expense that you find yourself morally indebted.

The possibility of being burned is, of course, greater if you give passionately. The desire to be controlled is more likely if you give from the heart in order to fulfill your wants without bringing your head on board. And so the chance of incurring bad Karma is greater unless you tempt your head to go along with your heart and penis. And that's something you should be consciously aware of, or you may inadvertently get screwed.

Being charitable out of a duty to God {JUDAISM} is good. Being charitable out of a passion to be helpful to others {CHRISTIANITY} is also good. It's up to you to decide how you want to be charitable and what you hope to receive in return {Islam}.

If you make the claim that you want nothing in return for your efforts, you may get less than you asked for. You may even be punished for your "good" deeds. But if you choose to give out of a desire to become wiser, you'll always get wiser for your efforts. And then the bittersweet joy of learning about yourself with God as your Witness will be your reward.

ADONAI told Adam not to eat from THE TREE of knowledge, but Adam should have asked, "Why not?" A good question is always timely and appropriate. A good question even asked half a lifetime later is wise.

God may not have literally told Eve not to do what He told Adam. She told the serpent, WE MAY EAT FRUIT FROM THE TREES IN THE GARDEN, BUT GOD DID SAY, 'YOU MUST NOT EAT FRUIT FROM THE TREE THAT IS IN THE MIDDLE OF THE GARDEN, AND YOU MUST NOT TOUCH

IT, OR YOU WILL DIE.’ We don’t know from this passage if she was quoting what Adam told her or whether God told her that directly. There’s no evidence of any contact between God and Eve before His confrontation with the two of them at the end of THE CREATION STORY.

Krishna declared that charity performed with ulterior motives leads to passion. But Arjuna had nothing to say about it. He asked no question. It appears he was willing to believe anything he heard because of its Source. And there you see the point of view of the spiritual child. A more experienced person would ask ‘why,’ even of God.

Don’t get caught up in ideas that may constrain you from reaping the rewards of giving unto others. Giving is good for the heart. It’s also great for the penis! But it’s even better for your head. Giving opens your gates. And giving wisely opens you up all the more to your Self.

Just be careful you don’t get used by people who want you to pull their plow for them. And don’t get used to having your plow pulled for you. You’re not a horse. I’m not a horse. Nobody should behave like a horse.

You’re not going to die and come back reincarnated with any of the attributes of a horse (such as a big penis) just because you let people lead you around as though you’ve been saddled, bridled and fit with a plow. Therefore wake up and hitch yourself to your own plow. If you’re going to pull anyone’s plow, let it be your own.

Article 22: Charity made in an unpurified place, at an unpurified time, to unsuitable persons, without any attention and without respect – this is said to be in the mode of darkness.

The mode of darkness is guilt. When people believe they don’t deserve goodness, guilt drives them to earn rewards that will pay off their debt to themselves. They may give to the undeserving for the sake of feeling assuaged for a debt they incurred on themselves. This is giving naively with unconscious, ulterior motives.

A **SUICIDE** survivor has a huge debt to himself to pay off. I gave to some others with ulterior motives to pay off my debt to me. But I’ve since learned to withhold my need to give to others until I’m sure what my motives are.

Beware when people ask you for money, even if that money is to help someone else. They may be banking that you have a debt to yourself that you may think you need to pay off in the material world.

No one is more aware that some people give charity out of guilt than **THIEVES**. If you don’t learn about what motivates **THIEVES** to **STEAL** from people who feel indebted to themselves, you’ll never be able to protect yourself from **THE UNSCRUPULOUS**. If you look for the **THIEF** in yourself, you’ll find the perfect model of what not to do. You may have a treasure house of apples hidden inside that you haven’t told yourself about.

THE REPUBLICANS are **THIEVES** who know this about you. They’ve set up their supporters to sacrifice themselves to “help” them assuage themselves of their moral debt to themselves. “**LEADERS**” who agree with such tactics are, of course, promoting the same **CONSPIRACY**. And both the REPUBLICAN PARTY and the religious “**LEADERS**” who support them are laughing at their supporters behind their back.

“**LEADERS**” around the world promote scripture by insisting the laity learn without questioning a Word, WORD, WORD, Word of what’s written in their holy book. Their schools are cages for parrots who are only rewarded if they parrot back what they’ve been told. They aren’t allowed to question. They aren’t encouraged to look for better answers

than those they've been fed. But you are what you eat. And if you're a Polly who's been taught only to parrot, then deep down inside, you're just a cracker...

Learn about guilt in the abstract if you want to come to know yourself from within. Come to know yourself in the abstract to love yourself throughout. Love yourself before you try to redeem yourself. That, and only that, will relieve you of your debt to yourself. Only then will you see how great a debt you owe to society. Only then will you consider your vote a privilege that people died to give you a chance to cast for the sake of freedom, liberty and emancipation.

Don't give to others because of something you did in the past that you feel guilty about. That kind of charity will abuse you. That's evidence that you suffer from low self-esteem. If you knew yourself better, you'd love yourself more. To know yourself better, you may first have to pay off your debts to yourself with self-apologies and prayer. God never asks for your money.

When you look in the mirror, and you don't like what you see, your *embarrassment* of your body may motivate you to do good things for others to make up for the ugliness you literally bring into this world.

When you self-psychoanalyze your actions, and you don't like what you've done, your *shame* of your character may motivate you do good things for others to make up for the unseemliness you've figuratively brought into this world.

And when you use your inner eye to perceive your laziness before our Teacher, and you don't like who you've become, your *humiliation* may motivate you do good things for others to make up for the vacuousness you've spiritually created before God in His world.

Just as being a good student requires paying attention in class and coming to class having done your homework, being good requires listening to others, asking good questions, CONTEMPLATING your actions and meditating on your inactions if you want to become a better person.

Charity made in a purified place, at a purified time, to yourself, with attention and with respect – will challenge you to treat yourself more sincerely than you have in the past.

Perhaps Arjuna was curious, but yellow. Perhaps he just didn't know what comes of giving and receiving charity when one is too young and frightened to ask himself why he's doing what he's doing.

Therefore, it should be no surprise that Adam didn't have the perspicacity to ask God why he shouldn't eat of that one TREE, and that TREE alone in His garden. Too bad. It would have been a good question.

When you're too afraid to ask yourself good questions, don't assume you've got what it takes to ask God what you're really thinking deep down inside. Don't be surprised when you discover that you're insincere with yourself even if you think you're an honest person.

## XVIII

### Conclusion – The Perfection of Renunciation

Article 2: To give up the results of all activities is called renunciation by the wise.

To give up the results requires a deep understanding of your wants and desires. Wants and desires are comparable to bodily sensations {hungers, yearnings, urges, cravings, wishes, longings, thirsts} that build up pressure and need to be released. Wants in the external world are equivalent to the pressure that builds up when a man has produced a great deal of urine or semen that needs to be discharged. Desires are comparable to the bodily sensation of building up a great deal of feces that needs to be evacuated. Both holes are beneficial when *literally* used in the manner intended. But both holes are beneficial when *figuratively* used wisely as well.

When a person has a strong urge to be understood, it's equivalent to the body being under pressure to release a great load. The act of understanding yourself is like urinating, evacuating or reaching orgasm. They're forms of relaxation that allow you to release something inside in a very unexpected and satisfying way.

But the act of creation is like laying an egg. It's the result of a desire that's much greater than any form of penetration or expression intended please yourself or others. The act of creation is like what you discover when something comes out of you that's so inspiring that it's virtually alive.

There are inspired ideas that come out of every scripture. They live with personal potential. This is what you discover when you're the kind of person some may have called: chicken. But now you know that The Chicken came before the egg.

When you give up the results of all your external activities, it allows you to focus on The Spiritual Process. It allows you to focus on *why* you're going instead of *where* you're going. When you remove the urge to reach each and every one of your destinations, your journey becomes dynamic, mysterious and joyful. The beginning and the middle are pleasing long before you reach the end because you understand the difference between your wants {x or y} and desires {z}.

Impatience melts away. Curiosity descends like MANNA from heaven. {EXODUS 16} And you feel well held and well fed.

Article 3: There are learned men who say that all kinds of fruitful activities should be given up, while other sages say that sacrifice, charity and penances should never be given up.

The topic of charity and penance rests upon the difference between activities that are externally fruitful and activities that are internally fruitful. Charity and penance are fruitful activities that must begin internally to be beneficial to others externally.

In the modern age, the question of what you should give up doing and what you should maintain doing as a sign of devotion has been taken out of the hands of our institutions of faith and put in our own hands. But keep charity and penance! You'll never be sorry you tried to help yourself and others using these methods.

If you're like Arjuna, you may be afraid of bad Karma. If you're a straight male, you may be afraid of being figuratively penetrated anally, castrated or dismembered. If you're female, you may be afraid of being figuratively penetrated anally or having your clitoris, breasts and/or vagina cut out.

Yellow is the color of fear. Arjuna is afraid. But he's not been so intimidated that he's afraid to ask God good question. Would that Adam had read The Bhagavad Gita before he was confronted by Eve to make the biggest decision of his life...

Article 5: Sacrifice, charity and penances are never to be given up; they must be performed by all intelligent men (and women). They are purifying even for the great souls.

Sacrifice, charity and expressions of penance are valuable because they either begin within or they come around within. If you can't sacrifice yourself for yourself, offer charity to others because *you* deserve the charity you're giving them. Even if you have to pay off a debt to yourself by being charitable to others, sometimes you should do so anyway.

But it's always best to work for penance with yourself from yourself from the inside out before you give charity to others. That will bring more of your unconscious actions to semiconsciousness, and from there to consciousness.

If you've sacrificed, been charitable and done penance to yourself and for others, and you're still not seeing changes in the world around you, you have the right to protest, and you should protest. You have the right to usurp the first three colors of the gay flag: red {anger}, orange {anxiety} and fear {yellow}. You have the right to feel green {**JEALOUS**} about the rights afforded to **THE UBER**-rich that aren't being justly shared with you. (Just don't go to protests to break into stores to take stuff to make up for your poverty. That poor you don't ever want to be.)

If you act on your passionate feelings in righteous ways externally and do the same internally, a profound sadness {blue} should overcome you in the way the world is not acknowledging your efforts. People who want to cry at rallies and protests know what I mean.

If you feel passionately about the world around you, you should also feel passionately about your world within. But if you don't even vote, or don't care about the poor and underprivileged, it's because you're a raging **HYPOCRITE**. How could you dare claim to care about the equivalent needy voices within you?

During this pandemic in which almost 240,000 Americans have already died and tens of millions are unemployed and desperate about where their next meal is going to come from, **TRUMP** had his hands firmly on his penis. And he was vigorously rubbing up and down. **PUTIN** had **TRUMP'S** testicles in one fist and was guiding him around the White House, while his other fist was up **TRUMP'S** anus, massaging his prostate gland {ego}.

So if you were waiting for incredible "things" to suddenly shoot out of **TRUMP**, as though by magic, let me assure you, you weren't going to see anything you haven't already seen come out of his "mouth" before. He's a penis head. And his mouth figuratively exudes only two things, urine and semen. That's the secret to his "charisma." In this last election, 60% of Americans had their fill of his urine and 40% are still amazed by his semen. I only wish that the 70% of **ISRAELIS** who supported **TRUMP** could "appreciate" the aftertaste in their own mouth.

**TRUMP'S** "life-giving" excretions won't continue to spill out over our nation and the world anymore, drowning us all in his mode of darkness. And while his **HENCHMEN** have licked up every word he's uttered, the rest of us will no longer have to gag with disgust when he comes on the air.

If you don't even know where your wants and desires emanate out from in your body, you're going to have a hard time selling your **DOGMA** to anyone other than another

**FOOL.** You're going to insert your penis up your own anus, and you're going to find yourself in a very uncomfortable and compromised position that will make it difficult for you to advance forward and upwards on your journey. Meanwhile, in the back of your mind, you're going to wonder why you have a sneaking suspicion that people are laughing at you behind your back.

THE REPUBLICAN **UBER**-rich "**LEADERS**" in office don't care what anyone says about them. Their reputation means nothing to them. They aren't deterred by embarrassment, shame or humiliation. **MONEY** and **POWER** are all they know and all they care about. Those are the tools they need to exact **REVENGE**. And the **HYPER**-religious "bless" them for their efforts.

"The Emperor's New Clothes" is the cleaned up version of the man who thinks himself a **KING** because of his outer trappings while his Tailors, TAILORS, TAILORS, Tailors can see that he has **PUTIN'S** fist firmly lodged up his backside. A man in such a position is easy to spot. **THIEVES** from the beginning of time have been teaching one another how to buy the favors of **FOOLS**. Only very clever Tailors, TAILORS, TAILORS, Tailors know how to dress such **KINGS** so that even children can talk about what they're concealing.

Of course, figurative self-sodomy is easier for some women to recognize than some men. And since we all should have agreed by now that you can't punch a woman in the face, **THIEVES** have had to devise all sorts of other ways to teach women how to punch themselves in the face, instead, so **THE THIEVES** can get away with their goods.

The most prevalent of these **STEALING** techniques is selling women on self-sacrifice. Women have been guilted in the past into sacrificing themselves for men, children, twisted principles and even other women. And to believe the guilt that's been hoisted upon them, these women may have to frequently punch themselves again and again in the face until they stop resisting screwing themselves over.

Once you use propaganda, religion and social pressure to convince a woman to treat herself **IMMORALY**, getting her to promote charity and penance for the sake of **TOTALITARIANS** is a cinch.

It begs the question what this world would look like if women gave up self-sacrifice, charity and penance for a day? And what would that day look like to all those men who've been bending over backwards to screw one another over for the sake of their "**LEADER**"?

Gay men never were in the closet. We never came out of the closet because no one in his right mind would go into a closet and close the door in the first place. The closet metaphor is a cleaned up version of a 'bathroom' metaphor. Gay men have been in the bathroom {water *closet*} exploring ourselves by ourselves with mirrors for a very long time. Now we're coming out of there, hands washed, with a smile on our face. And everyone knows what we did in there – nothing you haven't done, too.

But if you think you're going to point fingers at us because your God, GOD, GOD or God said you could, we've got bad news for you. We know what He said by the Book, BOOK, BOOK, Book, and we know *why* He said it. So you'd better start thinking about your scripture from more figurative points of view. We've had enough literalism that isn't based on science or fact-based evidence. We've had enough of being the JEW du jour.

Article 37: That which in the beginning may be just like poison, but at the end is like nectar, and which awakens one to self-realization, is said to be happiness in the mode of goodness.

As John Lennon said, “Life is what happens to you while you're busy making other plans.” If you don’t understand the process of life as a journey, you’re not moving toward your destination with conscious awareness. And so you’re going to be frustrated by stops along the way that take you away from where you thought you were headed.

Even if you’re secular, agnostic or atheistic – even if you don’t care about your final destination at all – you’re going to try to go *up* the ladder of success rather than go South.

We see so many people, like the homeless, the drug addicted and criminals, who’ve all gone South. And there’s little we can do for them except care for them like young children. Those of us who don’t want to end up like that are going to have to keep up with today’s lesson plans from The Teacher.

The Coronavirus is an act of God. It’s an assignment from The Teacher that students are dealing with in a variety of ways. The Democrats are combatting it with science. THE REPUBLICANS are combatting it with **DOGMA**. Decide for yourself whose work habits are effective and whose grades you’d like to emulate.

**THE DISRUPTERS** at the back of the classroom of life aren’t interested in saving lives or revealing God’s plan. They’re only interested in expanding economies by limiting East/West access to those with **MONEY**.

**THE DISRUPTERS** were, at one time, called **SLAVEDRIVERS {9.9%}** They worked for **PHARAOHS {1%}**. All they were interested in was consolidating their **POWER** in order to keep the ISRAELITES powerless and **ENSLAVED**. The **PHARAOHS** just wanted a cheap work force, regardless of the moral cost to their nation. The system was so **CORRUPT** that ISRAELITES had to escape Egypt to create new opportunities for themselves.

Today, people recreate THE EXODUS of the ISRAELITES by emigrating to other countries to avoid the lack of opportunity in their own country. In Africa and the Middle East, Muslims are seeking to get to Europe for a freedom they can’t pursue at home. In America, we’re trying to teach each local leader to identify with MOSES, and not the Egyptian **PHARAOH** who refused to release the ISRAELITES from bondage. We’re trying to get everyone to let *our* people go.

THE EXODUS is the oldest story of freedom on the planet. But we still see **THE PHARAOHS** of government and industry colluding worldwide to consolidate their **CONTROL** for the same reason: **MONEY, POWER** and **PRESTIGE** for the sake of **REVENGE**. Even if hundreds of thousands more people die of the Coronavirus, **THE UBER-rich** will still only see it as an opportunity to amass more **POWER** through **CONTROL** of “their” work force. What are now **THE 1%** will soon be **THE 0.1%** being supported by **THE 4.9%** if more MOSESSES don’t emerge at every level of society to resist what’s happening. Pretty soon 95% of the world will be in bondage.

Public action depends on personal action. And the most powerful people in a position of doing good are at the top, in their own head. If the JEWS don’t study scripture with CHRISTIANS and Muslims, and the straights don’t learn about personal relationships from gays, none of the faiths and philosophies are going to be able to unite to fight for the good. People will be dominated and manipulated by **5%** of the population of the world who insist on using our money to maintain world domination.

Even if you’re 100% straight and have no interest in having sex with members of your own gender, you’re going to have to consider the importance of going East/West in some

way that didn't previously conform to your idea of goodness, but which you now believe will turn out well for us all in the end.

Until you're better acquainted with the movement of all the pawns in the game; the knights who write L {for LOVE} on the board; the bishops who always come at it from an angle; the castles that seem to appear out of nowhere; and that pathetic king of yours that's just a glorified pawn when all is said and done – you aren't going to improve your skills. So you'd do better to listen to the queens. God knows, we do things no one else can or will. So let us show you how to cry out, "Mate!"

Article 38: Happiness derived from the combination of the sense objects with the senses appears to be like nectar in the beginning, but in the end is just like poison. Such happiness is said to be in the mode of passion.

The heart is a lonely hunter when the heart wants to nab its prey. The hands that scoop up sand can hold a mound. The hands that make a fist hold but few grains.

This adage is easy to quote and even easy to agree to. But living wisely is difficult because each of us is like a snowflake with a tiny pattern that no one else can see. Addressing the consequences of melding our inner forces has to be done in myriad ways that internalize the outcomes. Otherwise, your syndromes will only lead you to **SIN**.

I come back to THE CREATION STORY: When you've detached sufficiently from yourself, you see that when your penis {wants} colludes with your heart {feelings}, your head {thoughts} gets in trouble with your God {conscience}.

This is the essence of a social-emotional learning disability. This is how people come to rely on social braces because they're emotionally broken, and they refuse to try to lift themselves out of their predicament with spiritual tools. They damn God as an impossibility because to believe in God would require them to put more faith in themselves.

You should now understand The Spiritual Operating System given to us in this, the third dimension because you have faith in yourself. But if you don't approach life with a JEWISH head on your shoulders, it isn't going to matter how good your heart {CHRISTIANITY} and soul {Islam} are. You're going to get into mischief or you're going to limp through life claiming you need all sorts of crutches.

Article 57: In all activities, and for their results, just depend on Me and work always under my protection. In such devotional service be fully conscious of Me.

Becoming fully conscious of God required me becoming more and more conscious of myself and more and more respectful of all the names for God other people pray to. I'm not going to be in my body forever. There's a planned obsolescence to its design that I'm not going to be able to conquer. And whether or not I'll go to heaven or be given another body to do all this again from another perspective is mere speculation.

Don't be so naïve that you believe everything you hear, even from God. He could be influencing you to do better by using ulterior *methods*, not ulterior *motives*. So don't take all of your scripture literally.

God is never **PASSIVE-AGGRESSIVE**. Only people are. God is always direct, even if He has to be very patient and wait an inordinately long time before you're ready for Him to answer your prayers or teach you a lesson. Don't confuse His methods with man's.

The fact that the planet is round; that it rotates, thus creating day and night; that it's tipped, thus creating seasons; that the land masses are surrounded by water and ice – are

aspects of outer reality we take for granted. We don't question the way the world is made. We don't ask the question "why" like a child. Therefore, we may not question the way our inner world is, either.

Far be it for me to tell you what to want, what to wish for or how to get it. But I will tell you that what you want and desire are sensations that influence what you think, how you feel and what you believe to be true about yourself.

Your inner forces are affected by your container. We all wish the fence between our two worlds were attractive to others. But *looking* good and *being* good aren't one and the same. Therefore, you should reflect on what you look like in relation to how you behave. Denial, excuses, blame and defensiveness aren't going to change your moral perspective.

You may be vain about your container. You may be conceited about your contents. But if you don't ask yourself why you are the way you are, you certainly aren't going to get the answer from anyone else.

Article 63: Thus I have explained to you the most confidential of all knowledge. Deliberate on this fully, and then do as you wish to do.

When ADONAI told Adam about THE TREE of knowledge, HE didn't mention that there's COMMON KNOWLEDGE and confidential knowledge. Krishna makes this distinction. Common knowledge is external. Confidential knowledge is internal.

When you deliberate on the importance of both, you attain the tools to describe one {internal knowledge } through the other {external knowledge}. With metaphor, symbolism and similes, you can unlock the secret to your inner universe. You can tell stories that are allegories for the way life is. You can become a great author, dancer, teacher, artist or entrepreneur. You can create, rather than constantly fighting for control of the external world.

Send the Cirque du Soleil to Afghanistan to teach the people there to balance good and **EVIL**. Send them to RUSSIA to teach them how to tell new, more hopeful stories. Send them to BOLIVIA to teach them what it's like to be high above others, while inspiring children. Send them to Nigeria to teach them the basics of allegory, and to India to teach them to compare and contrast Hinduism to Islam.

It's not that God prefers one world over the other. It's just that He knows there'll be those who'll get so captivated by the external world that they'll get consumed with vanity {body} and conceit {mind}. The only way to avoid this pitfall is to seek answers from within as well as from without.

Granted, comfort of the body is a gift you'll always appreciate. God wants us to seek external comforts. These rewards become even more important as man moves from youth into adulthood and from adulthood into older age.

But internal knowledge may be eternal. The material world is certainly only transitory. If you're interested in becoming rich in both, look for the crossroads between the two. You'll find balance through spirituality, not **HYPER**-religiosity to one name for God.

Article 71: And one who listens with faith and without enviousness becomes free from sinful reactions and will attain to the planets where the pious dwell.

**JEALOUSY** of others' containers, like penis **ENVY**, will make you miserable. Your thoughts will swing from one extreme to the other, passing through center with too much speed to realize where you are.

**ENVY** of others' contents will also make you miserable. You'll get lost on city streets and never make your way back to the highway of life. Karma will help you search for answers that may lie in your past.

So, go back to your roots. Go back to the traumas of your infancy and childhood. Look at them with fresh eyes. Look at your truth from new points of view. Find peace with your past through detachment. It all happened that way with good reason. You don't have to let your prior opinion of you hold you back now. And you certainly don't need to seek **REVENGE** to balance the scale.

You were carved by your parents when you were as soft as clay. But that clay hardened in adulthood. That clay had to be soaked in tears to soften it again. In middle age you petrified into stone, and had to seek chisels to change the way you were. But in old age you have a chance to carve your world like a dancer carves space. Don't lose out on this miraculous opportunity. Dance nude before God.

Article 78: Wherever there is the Master of all mystics, Krishna, and wherever there is Arjuna, the supreme archer, there will also certainly be opulence, victory, extraordinary power and morality.

The opulence you seek lies within you, not around you. How many meals can you eat in a day? How many roofs can have over your head in a night? How many shoes can you have on your feet at one time? External wealth has limits in its ability to soothe you. And external beauty was created as a grand distraction for you to pursue. But it's just a mirror of what you could be holding onto within.

Victory comes with winning. But the greatest of all wars lies within. External victories lead to internal opportunities. So don't get too caught up with winners. Teach winners and losers alike to raise their consciousness because the tide raises all boats.

Look at what this pandemic has done to the world. Some winners have turned into losers. Some of the most distracted externally are now stuck at home with nothing to do but **CONTEMPLATE** their Navel. Death has asked everyone to choose how much money makes a difference in life when the ones you love are missing. Your survival may have suddenly become more dependent on cashiers in the supermarket who you never cared about before. Essential workers and medical staff are our greatest heroes. But their patience is waning. Wouldn't yours?

Celebrate interdependence, not independence. And then you'll find a way to celebrate intra-dependence. You can't appreciate the meaning of life without a head, heart, soul, navel, penis and anus. All six of these parts of you are meaningful. All six of these parts have scripture backing them up. Don't assume the holy part of you your parents introduced you to is the only part of you that counts.

There's an extraordinary power and potential for power in humanity. The more you work together with others externally in pursuit of that power when you're young, the more power you'll receive from yourself when you're aged.

God doesn't just pull the plug on us once, and we're dead. The depressed, morose, pessimistic, cynical, distrusting, suspicious and unenthusiastic are having their plug pulled out frequently. Just surviving on the insufficient, spiritual energy amassed in your battery pack {testicles or ovaries} is draining.

Therefore, touch yourself without hands. Take steps forward without feet. Use your inner eye to see what you've closed your other two eyes to. Learn to listen to the melody

in your heart, and learn to read the handwriting on THE WALL as written within by the thoughts in your head. When you can read yourself like an open book, you'll match your lyrics with your melodious tune. You'll create your song.

Become soulful. A good *conscience* is a moral compass, but a good *soul* is a ticket to a journey that will take you around your world in many ways.

Morality is the secret to everything. Guilt is the clue to what you don't yet know that you still have an opportunity to learn. To become a better person, you need only change *your* story, not try to rewrite *ours*.

Reright yourself. You've been given a pen {penis/clitoris} and paper {the world we share}. Become the author of your destiny. And God will publish your adventure for all to see. You'll become the hero(ine) you've always dreamed of being.

## In Conclusion

Hindus are going to have to seek high places around the world to promote the wisdom of Hindu Detachment. Kamala Harris is now the Hindu who's gotten to the highest level of influence on the world stage since God created the Himalayas in India and the abstract mountain of faith in ISRAEL.

And yet, it's now obvious that America can no longer police the world alone. We can't even police Black people in our own country without **KILLING** them. And by separating illegal CATHOLIC aliens from their children America has sunk to the lowest of the low. How are we going to prove to the world that we have the moral backbone {chakras} to do anything right after having voted **TRUMP** in as President and given REPUBLICANS false hope by not ridding ourselves of **THE LOW LIFE** they continually send to Washington?

The pressure that needs to be put on the Iranian **GUARD**, the RUSSIAN **OLIGARCHS**, the Chinese **RULING PARTY** and that North Korean **MONSTER** can only be done effectively through their own languages using every faith and philosophy in the world. It's no longer possible to use the JUDEO-CHRISTIAN cultural phenomenon alone as a ladder-on-wheels that America simply rolls around the world to take down those in high places. Indians are going to have to prove to rogue nations that Democracy can flourish despite what recently happened in the U.S. They're going to have to show the world how to attach Detachment to WISDOM to LOVE and to Redemption.

In America, we're now busy putting out fires at one end of our country and swimming through floods at the other, while this pandemic is completely out of control. We can't save the world. We have to save ourselves.

Granted, Americans seem to have come to their senses politically just in the nick of time. But the outcome of the Senate races in Georgia will tell us whether we're fully awakened or still in the mood for more self-sacrifice and abuse.

The goal of turning greed outside in by using The Spiritual Operating System God gave us needs to be disseminated into the consciousness of every man, woman and child on the planet for humanity to survive. If we don't learn from our indigenist friends in the valley how to live as stewards of the natural world, nature will surely destroy us. The inner mountain of faith will come crashing down on us, and we'll be buried like God buried **KORACH** and his **VENGEFUL** men.

If you didn't pray that **DONALD TRUMP** would die of Covid-19 a few weeks ago, perhaps between now and January 21<sup>st</sup> when Biden takes office you'll change your mind about that decision. Taking that high a high road will bring you far above the mountain of faith in yourself and God to a fantasyland from which you'll come crashing down like The 6,000,000.

I predict that more than a 100,000 people will die in the next few weeks because **DONALD TRUMP** has no intention of just giving up his **POWER** and just walking away. What **SOCIOPATH** would? If you aren't yet cynical enough about **TYRANNY** to agree with me about that, I recommend you read this book again.

The Sanskrit Word 'Namaste' means "I bow to you."  
But how can I bow to you without first bowing to myself before God?

It's now Sunday, November 8, 2020.  
A whole day has gone by.  
Such is life in the now.